



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

### About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>



Y LIBRARIES

DATE DUE

STANFORD UNIVERSITY LIBRARIES  
STANFORD, CALIFORNIA

Music Library

# MUSIC

LXVIII.

MAY 1900.

No. 1.

A MONTHLY  
MAGAZINE  
W. S. B. MATHEWS  
EDITOR

CHICAGO·ILL.

A NEW DEPARTURE IN SCHOOL MUSIC.

# THE MODERN MUSIC SERIES,

—BY—

ELEANOR SMITH.

## A FIRST BOOK IN VOCAL MUSIC.

Designed for 3rd and 4th Grades.

## A SECOND BOOK IN VOCAL MUSIC.

Designed for 5th and 6th Grades.

## A THIRD BOOK IN VOCAL MUSIC.

Designed for Upper Grammar Grades.

This series is the result of many years of study and the active co-operation of some of the best living musical educators and composers. It presents original methods which embrace the most successful principles evolved from the experience of the fifty years during which music has been studied in American schools.

The following advantages are offered as peculiar to this series:

1. The songs have all been selected with the greatest care for their beauty both in words and music. The contents of the books have been sifted over and over again, and hundreds of seemingly promising compositions have been rejected in favor of others which combine originality and singing quality of melody with refined musical expression and simplicity. In these respects comparison is invited, and criticism, from the highest poetical, musical and pedagogical standpoint.
2. Sight reading and part singing are approached from the *musical side* in such a way that the difficulties of music acquire a charm entirely new while dealing with them.
3. The German expedient of canonic treatment is here applied in a new and most interesting manner with the result that independence in part singing is developed more quickly and more satisfactorily than in any other way.
4. An introduction of the chromatic signs and tones is managed in an original and forceful manner.
5. The bass clef is developed in an ingenious and attractive way, thereby doing much to solve the vexing question of how to interest the boys.
6. The various difficulties of music are presented in what may be termed study centers, in which the different problems of music are set out very graphically and clearly.
7. The system of gradation is entirely novel, presenting the different lessons as musical entities arranged in sequential order.

### SUMMARY:

The publishers claim for the Modern Music Series that it is exactly what its name implies; that it is both educational and cultural as well as attractive—all in the best sense.

SCOTT, FORESMAN & CO., Publishers,

378-388 Wabash Avenue, CHICAGO.



# MUSIC

AN ILLUSTRATED MAGAZINE OF ART, SCIENCE AND  
TECHNIC OF MUSIC.

"MUSIC AS MUSICIANS UNDERSTAND IT"

W.S.B. MATHEWS.  
EDITOR.

VOL. XVIII. No. 1

## CONTENTS

May, 1900.

FRONTISPIECE: Portrait of Mr. Charles H. Jarvis.

Plea for a Science of Art. By Henry Davies - - - - - 1

Poems for Music:—"A Wind in the Wood;" "The Knight's Resolve;"  
"The Sleepers." By Miss Florence Attenborough (Chrystabel) 16

The Study of Music History. By Edward Dickinson - - - - - 18

Interview with David Bispham - - - - - 29

Huener's "Chopin and His Works." By Egbert Swayne - - - - - 33

How the Bach Society Came to Be. By Dr. Prof Kretzschmar - - - - - 42

EDITORIAL BRIC-A-BRAC: 55—John Ruskin and the Value of his Writing—  
Ruskin as a Poet—Theatre Offices and Courtesy and Honesty—The  
Burning of the Columbia Theatre in Chicago—Danger of Other Houses  
—Churches Just as Bad—Unprofitable Season of Opera in French—  
"Salambo"—New School of Music Said to be in Formation in Chicago—  
What Kind of School Would be Useful. - - - - -

Charles H. Jarvis, Man and Musician. By T. Carl Whitmer - - - - - 66

THINGS HERE AND THERE: Leipsic, 75—The Duvivier Medal, 77—Spiering  
Student Orchestra, 78—Remarkable Godowski Program, 78—Italian Com-  
posers, A Correction, 79—Music Teachers' National Association, 81—  
Piano Concerto, by Mrs. H. H. A. Beach, 82—An International Musical  
Association, 84—Music in Birmingham, Ala., 85—The Violin at Elgin, Ill.,  
86—Mr. Wilson G. Smith as Teacher, 86—Educational Recitals in New  
Jersey, 87—Sherwood Recital in Chicago, 88—Miss Amy Fay writes  
from New York, 89—A College Orchestra with a History (E. E. Simpson)  
92—Chicago Orchestra in General, 95—Pittsburg, 98—The Mendelssohn  
Club, 100—Minor Mention,—101

REVIEWS AND NOTICES: 106—New Primer of Song for Children—  
New Music.

PRICE THREE DOLLARS PER YEAR. SINGLE COPIES TWENTY-FIVE CENTS.

MANUSCRIPTS SHOULD BE ADDRESSED TO THE EDITOR AND STAMPS ENCLOSED  
FOR RETURN. WE WILL NOT BE RESPONSIBLE FOR LOSS OF MANUSCRIPTS.

REMIT BY DRAFT, POSTAL OR EXPRESS MONEY ORDER OR CHECK. MAKE CHECKS  
PAYABLE TO THE ORDER OF THE COMPANY.

ADDRESS MUSIC MAGAZINE PUBLISHING CO.

MISS BLANCHE DINGLEY,  
BUSINESS MANAGER.

1402-1405 AUDITORIUM TOWER.  
CHICAGO, ILLINOIS.

*Entered at Chicago Post Office as second class Matter.*

## ...THE ART OF SINGING...

By **WILLIAM SHAKESPEARE**

Professor of Singing and Conductor  
of Concerts, Royal Academy, London.

Parts I, II, III \$1.00 each.

Clearly and intelligently written.—*Philip Hale*. Above all else the book is intensely practical and simple.—*Music Trades*. Any teacher can well drop all he has ever held regarding the voice and make the truths advanced by Mr. Shakespeare a part of himself—and then forever use them for his own purpose.—*The Musician*. A remarkable book, the work of a thorough scientific musician, a student of the elder Lamperti, an accomplished singer, an experienced teacher whose pupils occupy prominent positions in opera and concert work and fill responsible posts as teachers.—*The Etude*. We solicit Orders for all Musical Publications.

**OLIVER DITSON CO.** Music Publishers.

OLIVER DITSON COMPANY,  
Boston.

CHAS. H. DITSON & CO.,  
New York.

J. E. DITSON & CO.,  
Philadelphia.

## FAELTEN PIANOFORTE SCHOOL

CARL FAELTEN, Director.



SUMMER COURSE of Lecture-Lessons and Recitals for Music Teachers, in July, 1900, introducing the Faelten System of dealing with the following subjects:—Fundamental Training Memorizing, Interpretation, Sight Reading, Technic, Ear Training, Musical Literature, Management of Classes, Normal Training.

FULL PARTICULARS ON APPLICATION.

STEINERT BUILDING, BOSTON, MASS.

## Scribners' Musical Libraries

A NEW DEPARTURE.

Musical Reference Libraries, embracing works in every department of Musical Literature for the use of Musical Schools, Colleges, Music Students, Music Teachers and Music Lovers.

A 10-Volume Library for \$10 net

A 50-Volume Library for \$50 net

A 25-Volume Library for 25 net

A 100-Volume Library for 100 net

Also \$10 and \$25 Pianists' Libraries, Violinists' Libraries, Singers' Libraries, and Organists' Libraries.

Send for pamphlet giving full particulars.

Also a Descriptive Catalogue—*Scribner's List of Musical Literature* (144 pages)—sent free to any address. Includes Musical Biographies, Musical Histories and Dictionaries, Critical Works, Essays, Works on the Piano, Organ, Violin, the Voice and Singing, Etc.

**CHARLES SCRIBNER'S SONS,** - 153-157 Fifth Ave., New York.

## Musical Fathers, Mothers and Teachers

WILL APPRECIATE THE CONTENTS OF

Nature, Season and Devotional Songs from the classics. Folk and National Songs will appear during the year, arranged for unison singing with accompaniments. Rounds,

# SCHOOL MUSIC

Marches from the great operas, and other Instrumental numbers. Comment on the musical contents, and short articles on music teaching and the new education.

Edited by Helen Place, Supervisor of Music in the schools of Indianapolis.

PUBLISHED BY

**SCHOOL MUSIC COMPANY, 128 N. Penn. St., Indianapolis.**

\$1.00 per year. 15c per copy.

STAN





CHARLES H. JARVIS.

# MUSIC.

MAY, 1900.

## PLEA FOR A SCIENCE OF ART

BY HENRY DAVIES.

One by one the great intellectual interests of men have come under the influence of the scientific spirit. The so-called individual knowledges are now regarded as constituting so many illustrations of this fact. The last to stand out, as it were, is art. But that even this interest is destined to yield is, I believe, a foregone conclusion, especially when respect is had to the achievements of psychological investigation in recent years. To show the foundation of this belief, both historically and practically, is the object of this article.

The thesis which I propose to discuss may be stated somewhat as follows: The relations of art and science are such that these relations determine for us both the object and method of a science of art, or an aesthetic; that these relations are inevitable; and therefore that the importance of these preliminary facts must and can be fully appreciated before any headway can be made in systematic deductions, which may be of use in the practice of art and art criticism. To the examination and proof of these statements the attention of the reader is now invited.

### I.

The first point to be considered is mainly historical and may be expressed thus: Art, in isolation from other disciplines, never has yielded an aesthetic content or theory. A glance at the history of art will show, I think, that art arose out of religion, or in the closest correlation therewith, and has developed *pari passu*; and moreover it has depended for its growth and expansion upon the progress of the sciences both in general and in particular. This is only saying, of course,



that the human mind is an organism, and unfolds as an unity in diversity; not by mere addition or segregation. Let us take the fact that aesthetic evolution depends on religious evolution. In the earliest time art is found in the service of the temple and the religious services connected with the maintenance of the temple worship. In Egypt, where the beginnings of definite art, i. e., symbolism, can be seen most clearly; among the Hebrews, Greeks and Romans; especially during the monastic period of the Middle Ages—the inspiration and outlet of the aesthetic impulse is religion. This fact is interpreted in many ways, but it is denied by none. It would seem, therefore, that art owes its existence as an objective reality, as well as the developed idea of value, to its correlation with the religious instincts and impulses.

The tendency, therefore, observable in our day, towards a more or less definite separation of religion from art, of aesthetic from theology, is not a true reflection of the course of history, and is rather to be explained from the standpoint of the strained relations that exist between science and religion in our time. Religion, far more than art, is sensitive to the changes of philosophical opinion, because, from the first, she has relied on philosophy for her weapons against error. The boldest art critic has never presumed that it was possible to map out the laws of criticism as the logicians have mapped out the laws of thought. Nothing comparable to the medieval scholastic logic has ever developed in the history of art. Art, up to the present, has not greatly gained from the philosophers, especially in the practical sphere.

Present indications are that a desperate conflict is going on between the mechanical conception, which is the firmly rooted postulate of the scientists, and the idea of value, for which religion and art to some extent have always stood. Religion, however, is affected by the mechanical conception far more readily than art. Perhaps the value of both religion and art will be found at last to harmonize with the conception of absolute order. Artists, however, have ever been ready to catch the prevailing *Zeitgeist*, without critically examining into its foundations. Wagner is full of Schopenhauer. The abstract spiritualism of Gabriel Max, as well as the socialism



of Uhde, are symptoms showing the influence of the times on contemporary art work. So along with the philosophy of Hegel and Schelling goes the poetry of Goethe and Schiller. Along with all goes the teaching of Rousseau. So that whilst art is less susceptible than religion to the changes in science and philosophy, it is affected by it, if only unconsciously.

Artists have not, as a rule, even when aware of its friendship, regarded science as a friend. Perhaps a natural antipathy exists between them. But looking at it in the broad light of history, aesthetic evolution cannot permanently separate itself from religious and scientific evolution, and yield a content fruitful in productivity of all sorts. Art, science and religion have ever played into one another's hands, and neither has developed in isolation from the other without injury to all. Therefore artists need to study the foundations on which art work rests. Indeed, I make bold to affirm that art never can give us aesthetic result in isolation from science and religion. It certainly never has. The future can never absolutely contradict the past, though we cannot set any arbitrary limits to the possibilities of human achievement; but that such limits exist cannot be doubted. This is not saying, of course, that artists must be satisfied with the standards of the past. Indeed, one of the main contentions of our thesis is that reconstruction is inevitable. The former aesthetic like the former psychology no longer satisfied either the artist or the philosopher. That aesthetic was brilliant, genial with the warmth of great achievement; but it no longer reflects the artistic consciousness of the present, any more than the scholastic logic fulfills our idea of what the science of thought should be. Even the Hegelian aesthetic, perhaps the most complete hitherto elaborated, does not fit into the modern manhood with its wider self-consciousness. Art is not worthily treated apart from the contexts of the general life of humanity.

The new life of our day brings new grist to the scientific mill, and art is no exception. Modern art reflects the modern spirit. Formal aesthetics cannot overthrow the new development of the art-consciousness. More of life, greater faithfulness to nature, deeper impression—these are what we see in

art to-day; painting will exhaust itself in color; sculpture will seek freedom and a nearer expression of nature; architecture will become not only an individual, but also a national interest; so with music and poetry—each will have a right to the endless differentiation of the modern world, and will break through form to gain its end. The aesthetic that does not make room for this concrete fact, that does not open itself to the new feeling for life, will be an alien product, no matter how impressive it may be in a formal sense.

The need of a new grounding for aesthetic is, therefore, something inherent in the historical situation. The same may be seen from the ideal standpoint. History, it is true, can never be a science of prediction; at the same time the ideal can never contradict history. The subjective and the objective, that is, the mind and its conditions, can not be treated fruitfully apart. Therefore, art cannot develop an aesthetic content apart from the developing consciousness in its entirety as self-realizing and as realized in the historical process. An art theory that depends, like that of Schopenhauer, on the "pure" intuition of beauty, i. e., on the "will" in isolation from the objective, or trans-subjective activity, is a grave error philosophically and practically. As long as art is interpretation, as it is in the main, the ideal must be mediated in the forms and in the values of the developing human consciousness. The ideal of the beautiful has had a history like that of the true and the good, and cannot ignore its past, any more than ethics and science can remain indifferent to what has gone before them. Indeed, all three have grown together, the fields of each being slowly but surely differentiated but not separated. But inasmuch as new material is being almost daily added to the content of the ideal, it is plain that the newer aesthetic cannot acquire that content legitimately without actively assimilating it with the total source whence it arises, viz., the unity of consciousness.

We need to emphasize this ancient unity of art, science and religion in a developing ideal for two reasons, important in the present situation of scientific aesthetic. We are threatened with two dangers—dilletantism and utilitarian art—culture—neither of which can be avoided without the emphasis of which I have spoken. The former, dilletantism, is the pe-

cuiar danger of the professional art school. It demands an art without theory or science, and, in its extreme form, it is art without morals or religion. Let us be candid with the advocates of this view, and freely acknowledge that science and religion to-day furnish but little inspiration for art. They have not, it is true, accomplished the emancipation of man. Religion has been too fond of reaction, science too fond of revolution, to do this. But does it follow that art in isolation can do what science and religion can not do? Such a view would be both reactionary and revolutionary, and by cutting itself free from science and religion art would cut the nerve of its propagandism. Novelists like Ouida, "artists" like Oscar Wilde, realists like Mr. Frank Norris, show us the palpable weakness of the claim. The subtle poison of this view, however, is present, as an imminent possibility, to every student of the arts, the chief symptom of which is the selfish isolation of the artist in his art.

Perhaps we Americans are more in danger from the other tendency where art is courted for the sake of the useful purpose it serves in a scheme of education. You will see art exploited to-day and made completely subordinate to pedagogy. The interpretative factor is completely missing, the use of art being to give a pupil nimble fingers and accurate perceptions. Art is here nothing but an adjunct of manual training. Now I do not question for a moment the utility of art in education; I do not doubt that it has been grossly neglected in current theories of education. What I call in question is the legitimacy of the procedure which regards art as merely a useful activity. Historically and practically I believe it to be false and unproductive. The ideal of beauty cannot be taught from the standpoint of the useful only, they are two different things. The independence of aesthetics is like to be denied in this situation, where the question *cui bono* (?) which is the bane of American education, overtops every other consideration. Nothing will crush the spontaneity of art sooner than the persistence of this fad. Salvation from it is possibly only through science and religion in their relation to art. From utilitarian art, we may be certain, no new content will ever be derived for the science of aesthetics.

<sup>1</sup> Encyc. Brit. Art "Aesthetics." Ninth Edition.

The need of a new grounding for aesthetics is, therefore, one growing out of the peculiar situation of art in the past and present. In looking briefly over the situation of aesthetic in relation to science and religion, as we have done, the words of Sully<sup>1</sup> are brought home to us with new force: "A theory of art at all comparable in scientific precision to existing theories of morals has yet to be constructed." This fact (for fact it certainly is) is not, however, due to the imbecility of the mind, or to anything intractable in the data of aesthetics, but—to speak plainly—to the absence of the scientific spirit among the students of art.

This brings us to the next point. We have seen that art can and must be brought into sympathetic touch with science and religion, for the ancient unity of knowledge cannot tolerate any separation except for economical reasons. We are now to see that the relations of art and science in the present time are inevitably drawing these two interests into closer connection, and also that from their intercourse we may expect the construction of a scientific aesthetic.

As regards the mode of this approach it is not surprising to find that the first feelings of friendship between the two came about through psychology. It has always been perceived, even by the art critics, that there might be a scientific aspect of art, and of the psychic factor in art in particular.<sup>2</sup> As far back as Plato, men speculated on the inner relations of the true, the beautiful, and the good, though "to Kalon" is only vaguely defined. Not until the time of Descartes, however, was the question fairly forced into the subjective territory. Baumgarten,<sup>3</sup> following in the footsteps of Leibnitz and Wolff, first clearly distinguished the sphere of aesthetics—a necessary preliminary step to scientific differentiation.

The way was prepared for this differentiation by the critics themselves, especially by the various schools which sprang up in the wake of the Renaissance. Scaliger,<sup>4</sup> the leader of them all, with Corneille,<sup>5</sup> Lessing,<sup>6</sup> Voltaire, and the Englishmen

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Bosanquet, *His. of Aesthetic*, ch. ix.

<sup>2</sup> Sketch of Phil. *Encyclopædia and Aesthetic*. (1714-1762.)

<sup>3</sup> *De Emendatione Temporum*. (1583.)

*Thesaurus Temporum*. (1606.)

<sup>4</sup> Corneille. (1606-1684.) Cf. *Essays on the drama*.

Cf. Laocoon, Scherer, Eng. trans. (1729-1781.)

Burke,<sup>7</sup> Hume, Alison<sup>8</sup> and Lord Kaimes, furnish valuable data for our science, especially by the manner in which the psychic factor was analyzed and studied. Kant, accepting the demarkation of aesthetic from logic and science adopted by Baumgarten, carried his inquiries one step further and critically examined the faculty of taste in his Critique of Judgment, which would have been an impossibility without the previous critical work, and especially the spirit of criticism which had grown up even in non-philosophical circles. During all this time—many centuries—the habit of criticism had been growing up; it had grown as the data had accumulated, and a method was urgently needed in the effort to give an account, however meager and imperfect, of the facts revealed in the development of art. The very necessities of the case, therefore, forced art into the friendship of science.

The first point of real contact, however, was, as already stated, found in psychology. When Fechner published his *Vorschule der Aesthetik* (1876) the first steps toward a systematic treatment of art according to a scientific method had been taken. It is interesting to note his criticism of previous inquiries. He observed what we all see now, namely, that nearly all previous investigators sought for ideals, i. e., for the absolutely normal in art form, or in theory. Thus the circle had been supposed by Winkelmann to be the nearly perfect figure; Hogarth insisted on the spiral line; others on the mathematical relation of I to I. In theory Herbart had taught that it is representation of the ideal sort that expresses the nature of art; Hegel held that it was form; Vischer that it was the ideal. This, as Fechner discovered (and this is his merit), omitted the most significant factor in our aesthetic life, viz., the influence of association, which is a more important element of the beautiful than pure form. To test this fact he, therefore, invented his experiments with rectangles, discovering no such absolute line of preference as was supposed to exist, but only a general range. His experiments in sectioning lines, the so-called "golden section" experiments, revealed the same general conclusions. Thus on a basis of actual experimentation Fechner sought to elucidate the aes-

<sup>7</sup> *Sublime and Beautiful*. (1756.)

<sup>8</sup> *On Taste*. (1757-1839.)

thetic laws which underlie our empirical judgments of beauty. Along the same lines Stumpf, Helmholtz, Mach and Wundt, to mention a few, have been working. Here, then, art and science come into the closest union, meeting on a common basis of psychology.

The significance of this event may, perhaps, be best expressed by saying that it was an inevitable result of the application of scientific method to the study of art. In it is expressed the fundamental difference between the aesthetic of the Greeks, which rested largely on fairly accurate but superficial observation, and the aesthetic of our time, which seeks to rest on carefully guarded observation, measurement, statistics, experiment, in a word, on a method.

The great service which method is likely to render is to make us aware of the complexity of the simplest of our experiences. It is true of aesthetic culture that artists work in oblivion of this fact; the artist, as such, need know nothing of the melee of problems which engages the student of aesthetic science; but they emerge as soon as reflection is turned upon aesthetic work of any kind. On the other hand, method must not be expected to lay down rules for the artist in his work. At the same time there is, as Helmholtz<sup>11</sup> points out, a law of unconscious order in all art work, to which method may confidently appeal without fear of confusion in the outcome of its work. We instinctively require that all art shall be reasonable, and we show this by subjecting it to criticism and by testing every detail of it by a principle of fitness. This adaptation to reason in works of art may be made conscious and intelligible by the use of a sound method. What method cannot do is create a work of art. But the science of aesthetics does not seek to create but to understand the imminent order of the beautiful and the conditions upon which it is realized in concerto. The best that the artist can get from aesthetic science is a complete understanding of himself and of the foundations, in nature and reality, of that ideal of the beautiful which is the fountain of his inspiration and effort. He cannot get this in isolation from science or scientific method. All the arts illustrate the results of this close asso-

<sup>11</sup> *Sensations of Tone*, p. 362 ff. Eng. tr. by Ellis. 2nd Ed. 1885.



ciation. Shall a science of art in general be impossible in view of this fact?

I need hardly delay the reader with illustrations; but before passing to our final point I may here indicate my argument a little more clearly. Briefly, my contention has been that neither the older a priori philosophy of the beautiful, nor art criticism, have, up to the present, found themselves competent to account satisfactorily for the facts of art, and art history. As a form of knowing art is a science; but hitherto, and before the era I have described, it was only a theory, or a free field for personal criticism. In pre-Kantian time the philosophy of art was confronted by the fine-drawn lines of criticism, and neither seemed quite certain whether art was a department of perceptual or conceptual cognition, or both. It is not surprising to find, therefore, that the founder of modern aesthetic declared<sup>13</sup> that it was the region of confused ideas (*verworrene vorstellungen*). And Kant himself, in the Third Critique, places the aesthetic judgment in the emotional life, midway between the intellect and the will! I contend that the coming together of art and science, through psychology,<sup>14</sup> has cleared the path to a sounder synthesis, promising us thereby both a better aesthetic and a more reliable basis for our philosophy of the beautiful. It is to me inconceivable that the growth of scientific methods of study should apply to every domain of activity except art; that physics, physiology, psychology, ethics, religion and history should be susceptible to these methods, to a greater or lesser extent, and art, objectively, and subjectively, should be beyond the pale of the scientific spirit or only out on the edge of it. Both for the good of science and for art's sake as well, the two need to come into intimate fellowship.

### III.

The concluding point to which attention is called is this: The true conception of aesthetics, as a science, arises out of the closer relations of art and science which modern thought requires and effectuates. The problem, the methods, and the practice of this science are determined by this fact. Finally, the destinies of both, along with those of religion, are wrapped

<sup>13</sup> Op. cit.

<sup>14</sup> As conceived by Fechner.

up in the task of perfecting the methods which express the inner relations of each as mutually complementing disciplines properly correlated in a final philosophical synthesis; no philosophical construction being possible without the reconstruction in method.

Properly speaking the conception of a science of art dates from very recent time. Aesthetics has been studied for the most part as a branch of the history of art or art criticism. Even Mr. Bosanquet's "History of Aesthetic" is, as he explicitly states, rather a history of the aesthetic consciousness than a history of the science of aesthetics. The two, though inseparable, are not the same. The conception of aesthetics as a science, based on an exact method, grew out of the closer relations of art and science, required by the sense of the unity of knowledge which is a legacy from Kant. This led to the idea that art, like morals and religion, may be a science without damaging the reality of either. Already Leslie Stephen<sup>1</sup> and Paulsen<sup>2</sup> have carried their investigations a long way, in this spirit, in the ethical kingdom. In art, too, we have men like Grosse<sup>3</sup> and Dietz<sup>4</sup> who are feeling their way towards a science of the beautiful. It is too early to qualify the results; but we may outline the scope and methods of the new science.

The problem of aesthetic, as a science of pleasure and beauty, is the description and explanation of the phenomena comprehended in the conception of art, the term art including all beauty and the pleasure to which it leads, together with the activities upon which they depend. The questions which naturally arise in the mind of the modern student of the subject are these: What are the permanent organic conditions which underlie the sensuous enjoyment of the beautiful—the organic functions connected with the algedonic feelings? Next, we inquire into the dependence of the subjective enjoyment of art, as a psychical fact, on the conditions of the body and nature. Included in this subject is the disposition to give as well as take pleasure in the forms of art. Psychological aes-

<sup>1</sup> Science of Ethics.

<sup>2</sup> System of Ethics. 1899.

<sup>3</sup> Beginnings of Art. Cf. also A. C. Haddon—Evolution in Art.

<sup>4</sup> Theorie des Gefuhls.

thetics, i. e., must be preceded by physiological aesthetics. And both can, and must, be succeeded by normative aesthetics, where attention is directed to the permanent relations between personality and objective art. This, I claim, is an empirical inquiry. So that the science of art is primarily an empirical investigation into the sources of pleasure in art. But inasmuch as an ideal is implied in all art activity empirical aesthetics naturally leads to philosophical aesthetics, which inquires into the reality of the universal idea of beauty as connected with the fine arts and with the ideal of art. The problem of art thus carries us directly into connection with speculative thought. The two divisions, however, are distinct. The following diagram may make this plain. Aesthetics is divided, according to the disposition of the problems, into:

- |   |  |                                   |
|---|--|-----------------------------------|
| I. EMPIRICAL AESTHETICS<br>(Pleasures of Taste) | { 1. Physiological Aesthetics.<br>2. Psychological Aesthetics.<br>3. Normative Aesthetics. | } Experimental.<br>Introspective. |
| II. PHILOSOPHICAL<br>AESTHETICS<br>(Beauty)     | { 1. Theory of the Fine Arts.<br>2. Theory of the Ideal.                                   |                                   |

I may briefly expand these divisions so as to make my meaning plainer. The first subdivision of the empirical inquiry comprehends the description and explanation of the beauty of nature and the pleasure it affords as facts of organic evolution. The fact of objective beauty does not come immediately into view here; but its significance in a biological sense and as connected with the algedonic principle, is of primary importance, for upon the possibility of explaining play, pleasure and art in accordance with a subjective principle of differentiation of the algedonic sort, the science of art must rely. If this principle has no biological significance it is plainly futile to speak of physiological aesthetics, or indeed of any organic difference between the pleasures taken in the beautiful and its natural forms. Presuming, however, that the algedonic principle has biological significance we are at once furnished with a basis for the further study of the physiological conditions connected with man's appreciation of beauty. Man's body is a center of nervous discharges greatly influenced by this principle. His instincts in particular come into view here. Their place in the natural history of art must

be determined from the standpoint of the organic. The same is true of the physiology of art.

In psychological aesthetics the individual form of the problem comes into view, where we are concerned with the study of the life work of the artist as dependent upon the mind and its laws. It is divided, as I have indicated in the diagram, into two parts—an experimental and an introspective. In the former, which can and must be the chief base of support for our new science, the object is to submit the aesthetic experience of the artist to the tests of scientific psychology in the laboratory. In the latter the object is to examine, descriptively and explanatorily, the art-consciousness as illustrating the laws of the mind in their higher synthesis. The establishment and demonstration of the normal relations that exist between the individual artist and his work—this is the general problem of psychological aesthetics.

In normative aesthetics the results of the two preceding studies are carried over for a still higher confirmation and illustration, but without abandoning the scientific method. Here the object is the description and explanation of artistic creation as the normal product of artistic individuality under certain social conditions. It is purely an experimental inquiry, though for a long time it has been regarded as a branch of historical art criticism. As will be seen, this branch of empirical aesthetic embraces a wider area than either of the others, and in turn mutually conditions them.

Philosophical aesthetics is much better and more easily outlined. The conception of art is not complete from the purely empirical standpoint. As involving an universal idea of beauty, art betrays the activity of factors that are plainly metaphysical. Philosophical aesthetics, therefore, seeks to complete the system, and, further, to articulate it as a part of a system of knowledge as a whole. The mutual interests of both branches of aesthetics requires, however, that empirical aesthetics be kept free from the philosophical, so far as no injury is done thereby to the data.

These remarks may be sufficient to show how the land lies which the science of aesthetics cultivates. The problems of our science as thus exhibited are direct, coherent, and logical.

A word now as to method. Sully's statement that aesthetics lacks the definiteness enjoyed by ethics is, as already contended, due to the lack of scientific method in the study of art. Art students, to begin with, have not, as a rule, enjoyed a scientific education. Then again, the critics have not pursued their work in the light of consciously held ideals; they have trusted, for the most part, to their brilliant intuitions. Further, the data has never been worked over, even by the bureaus of the various governments, according to a scientific plan. Monographs have been published without any apparent sense of the continuity of the aesthetic consciousness. All of which points to the lack of method.

There is no reason why art cannot or ought not to be studied scientifically i. e., systematically and according to a method. notwithstanding the deficiency mentioned. Now a scientific method must be first logical, then psychological, and finally metaphysical. Let us take as an illustration the second problem of Empirical Aesthetics. Here, as stated, we study the life work of the artist as dependent on the psycho-physical and psychological laws of the mind. We can, and perhaps must, study this problem in a scientific spirit and according to the methods of psychology, both experimental and introspective. How otherwise, e. g., are we to determine the reflex actions which underly the whole question of tact, upon which so much of art depends.<sup>10</sup> The same question of the alliteration and appreciation of words which is one branch of literary art, must be carried back to the psycho-physical principle on which it rests. In like manner many of the individual problems of art can be treated according to this method.

Indeed, why should there not be a normal science of art based on experimental psychology? Such a science cannot, of course, ignore the metaphysical problem; but it can be kept distinct from it. For that problem the metaphysical method is necessary. But the entire movement of our time is in the direction of economy in method and the effort to secure a science of norms in art seems to fall in with this fact as the most natural course of procedure. We are not ready to say that aesthetics is a science fully equipped, like ethics and logic, with a method of its own; but the separation of the empirical

<sup>10</sup> This question is, at any rate, quasi-aesthetic. Cf. Ladd, *psychol. in loco*.

from the philosophical part is an arrangement demanded by the spirit and method of science. This does not imply any radical antagonism or ultimate separation; but if philosophy rests on the particular sciences a philosophy of art must rest on a science of art. If the object of science is the search for truth and the ordering of our knowledge, the aim of the science of art must be to determine the essential and intrinsic elements of pleasure and beauty, and to systematize its results in the form of cognitions critically and scientifically valid. Philosophy can only take the results of science, test them in the light of our ultimate convictions, and, if proved true, give them a higher articulation in the system of knowledge as a whole. This I claim is the true relation of aesthetics and philosophy, as affected by the possibility of grounding the science of art on experimental psychology. Though this consummation is, perhaps, remote, it is plainly an implication of the historical and practical situation.

In this way, then, as I conceive it, does the inevitable spread of the scientific spirit and method influence art and aesthetics. And if aesthetics have been unfruitful in the past, the reason is probably to be found in the lack of an exact basis for thought. But now, through the closer relations of art and science, this has been partly removed, the result being an exchange of content; that on the side of aesthetics being a true method of study, that on the side of science a large addition to its territory, and, above all, a refining of its spirit.

I am fully prepared to hear that my thesis is an impossible one. I shall be told that there can be no appeal in matters of art from individual taste: *de gustibus non disputandum*; I shall be reminded that the infinite number of effects produced by art cannot be reduced to law, and, above all, that the genius is incomprehensible. The concept of value, upon which these and similar objections to the intrusion of exact thought in art rests, is certainly of infinite importance to aesthetics; but it should be remembered that the object of a science of art is not to lessen the importance of this idea, or to diminish the admiration most of us feel for the work of the genius. The object of a science of art cannot be to create works of art, but only to comprehend them. Art work is



## PLEA FOR A SCIENCE OF ART.

permanent in value ; all science can do is to render the grounds of this permanence clear.

Art, however, can yield us no content for aesthetic in isolation from science. We are thus once more brought face to face with the fact of unity. In the sphere of life art must stand with religion and science to be fruitful ; each contains the corrective of the extremes of the other. So Tennyson :

"Beauty, Good, Knowledge are three sisters  
That doat upon each other, friends of man,  
Living together under the same roof  
And never to be sundered without tears."

The renewal of science, as well as the renewal of religion and art, must come from the realization of the unity of life. No one can have witnessed the tragic struggles of the past, where both science and religion have sought a life apart, as well as art, without sorrow. The conflict has not been entirely in vain, if it shall teach us that in isolation neither can be practically profitable. Art needs the quickening of science, science needs the insight of art, and both need the eternal life of religion. If art be the child of feeling, science the child of reason, and religion the child of the will—all three must combine their interests in a thoroughly furnished mind in the unity of the personality, reflective, however remotely, of an absolute unity, in which the true, the beautiful, and the good are perfectly realized and perfectly revealed. I say that we are brought back at last to this fact.

HENRY DAVIS. Ph D., Yale University, New Haven, Conn.

(Lecturer on Aesthetics and Member of the Am. Psychol. Association, and the National Institute of Art and Letters )

## POEMS FOR MUSIC.

BY FLORENCE ATTENBOROUGH (CHRYSTABEL).

### A WIND IS IN THE WOOD.

(Words for Music.)

A wind is in the wood, my sweet,  
It waits to hear you sing;  
The light, like golden cords comes down  
Where leafy tassels swing;  
Where leafy tassels swing, my love,  
Come, be to me the flow'r;  
And all the world shall chant refrain  
Unto the happy hour.

A wind is in the wood, my sweet,  
A lull is on the breeze;  
The clover bends its head to hear  
The passion of the bees:  
The passion of the bees, my love,  
Come out and list to mine;  
Whilst mem'ry brings an altar gift,  
And hope uprears a shrine.

A wind is in the wood, my sweet,  
It loiters at my breast;  
It blows about the dappled pool,  
And longs to sing of rest;  
It longs to sing of rest, my love,  
But all in vain until,  
Your presence brings the gift of peace,  
Because you love me still.  
(Copyright, 1900.)

---

### THE KNIGHT'S RESOLVE.

(Words for Music.)

The sweetness of my lady wins  
The lily for her lover;  
Her thoughts are opal pictures set  
Within a snow-white cover;  
Her nut-brown curls entice the sun,  
Alack-a-day! I am undone.

Her saucy eye is as a cage,  
Where light has kingly dwelling;  
Her pouting lips are rosy ripe,  
A storm of praise compelling;  
Her voice is music, new begun,  
Alack-a-day! I am undone.

How should a gallant dare to prove  
The depth of his devotion!  
My lady is a sunny isle,  
But I will be the ocean;  
And since she lures me to the brink,  
In lustrous waves her soul shall sink!  
(Copyright, 1900.)

---

## THE SLEEPERS.

(Words for Music.)

The sleepers sleep beneath the moon,  
And do they dream of morning soon,  
Of dewy flow'r, and budding tree,  
And all the joy for you and me?

The pain is soothed which came at noon,  
My soul shall leap to greet you soon,  
Oh, very pale my lips will be,  
But they with yours, love, must agree.  
A star hangs high above the hill,  
This empty world is cold and still.  
The pilot waits me by the sea,  
And I, beloved, come to thee.  
(Copyright, 1900.)

## THE STUDY OF MUSIC HISTORY.

BY EDWARD DICKINSON.

In the series of articles that is to follow the writer has undertaken to deduce certain conclusions arising from his experience in the study and teaching of the history of music. The series will deal with the question of the true scope and meaning of music history, the problems involved, the lines along which investigation should proceed, the methods upon which scholarly results depend, the place which the study should hold in musical education, and finally its value as an indispensable aid to a comprehensive critical judgment of composers, works and schools. The writer's hope is that, by a swift survey of the whole field and an exposition of some of the laws that have been found to prevail in the history of musical progress, this bewildering subject may be shown to conform to logical system and order, and some light be thrown upon the path of those who have begun to steer their course amid its tortuous channels.

\* \* \* \* \*

The rapid spread of interest in the history of music among American teachers and students in recent years is a symptom which must arouse the liveliest gratification on the part of everyone who wishes to see music take the station to which it is entitled among intellectual concerns. For just as soon as the study of an art is firmly planted upon a basis of historic criticism and a recognition of its relation to life and the spiritual advancement of the individual and the race, then the stage of dilettantism and trifling is past. Whenever works of musical art begin to be studied not simply with a view to performance, but in and for themselves as manifestations of beauty and vehicles of expression, the student readily perceives that the complete lesson cannot be learned if each work is set apart and insulated from all others of its class. To live in the whole, which was Goethe's rule for the intellectual life, is likewise the condition of the highest profit in the pursuit of any worthy object in self-culture. Every educator who knows what is going on in colleges, schools and private circles sees

STANFORD  
ST.

that music is everywhere being drawn within the grasp of this idea, and that the time has come when the study of music history, intelligently organized and presented on scientific principles, must be granted a place in every scheme of musical education.

Questions of the greatest practical importance at once spring to the front relating to the real extent of the subject, the meaning and value of music history, and chiefly concerned with the proper methods by which teachers are to be qualified and pupils instructed. In most instances thus far where the study of music history has been taken up in classes or in private reading, there has been no really scientific method employed. Students do not know what or where the material is, how it is to be used when found, how the facts are to be interpreted, or upon what principles the relative values of facts are to be estimated. The work is sincere and often persistent, but it is done in the dark, and is more to be admired for the spirit displayed than for any very scholarly results. The majority of those who are drawn to the subject are bewildered by the vast accumulation of detail which confronts them at every turn; they do not know how to begin or how to proceed, and their work is unsatisfactory even to themselves, because they are not able to co-ordinate their facts and derive from them accurate generalizations and guiding principles. And it must be said that many who undertake to teach the history of music in private classes and even in schools and colleges, have had no adequate preparation for such a difficult task. They have not been trained in the methods of historical research and interpretation. Their education has been chiefly along the line of musical technicalities, and they are not able to exceed the metes and bounds of their specialties and traverse with clear vision those encompassing regions of art, philosophy and history from which the streams of musical form and expression have always been fed. These defects of training, this limitation of view, must always exist where an ardent curiosity and a peremptory demand for enlightenment upon a difficult subject spring up so suddenly. It is not strange that so many rush in where ripe scholars would fear to tread. The world of amateurs can never be

convinced that a little learning is a dangerous thing, and certainly this sublime confidence is a thousand times more hopeful and praiseworthy than indifference or an abject self distrust. But the time has come when the broadest scholarship will have scope for its action in this department, for the demand for instruction is at present far in advance of the supply.

The study of music history derives its importance chiefly from the fact that it is closely involved in a valid judgment of musical works, styles and schools, if it is not actually the condition and groundwork of musical criticism. The word criticism is used here in the largest sense as equivalent to interpretation, with all that interpretation can be made to imply. Modern criticism, as it is applied to the solution of the largest problems in art and literature, bases itself upon the principle that a comprehensive estimate of works and phases of art can be formed only when they are studied not as detached, self-dependent items, but as the result of processes. Not what they are, but how came they to be, is the question first in order. Every art work has a history behind it which must be taken into account; it is the sign of a tendency, it cannot be separated from its causes and its environment, and therefore the conditions of its appearing enter into the estimate of its meaning and hence of its value. Whatever its abstract aesthetic worth may be to a later generation its instructiveness will be missed unless we are able to ascertain something of the motive of its creator and its significance to the men of its own time. Every art production is representative and criticism challenges it to testify to the nature of the forces which produced it, and which are revealed in its special form and expression. To criticise it not simply to judge; it is also to explain. The critic, in the scholar's acceptance of the term, is one who compares and expounds, who draws conclusions not by applying a traditional standard or a personal bias of which he can give no satisfactory account, but by referring the work to the whole complexus of motives and laws so far as these can be verified—which conditioned its peculiar quality. A work of art is always a link in a chain, it cannot be an arbitrary or independent creation. Criticism asks first, How does the work stand in relation to the achievements that preceded



it and to those that are affected by it? And still more than this, criticism looks around and beyond the evolutionary series and inquires into the general social and intellectual conditions of the time to which the work belongs. This judicial method is directly opposed to that capricious and unreflective habit which makes the receiver's own immediate feeling, which varies at different times, the sole ground of his approval or distaste. The higher critic, as we may call him, strives at first to efface his own prepossessions, to study the work from the universal point of view, and to take account not only of its real nature and the intention of its author, but also of the demands of those to whom a work of such an order properly appeals. Then, when all the factors of the problem are in hand and he has measured the action of each constituent upon the others, he may throw his personal feeling into the scale as the verdict of one to whom the impression naturally produced by a work of this character is most immediately known. All art works, musical works included, are more or less profound revelations of human life. They do not come, like comets and meteors, out of regions external to our experience. They have another, doubtless a higher value than their instant and temporary effect upon our senses and emotions. They are messages from kindred spirits; they arouse not only pleasure but the impulses of sympathy. "It takes a great deal of life," said de Musset, "to make a little art," and it is this connection with life—the life of individuals, races, institutions and epochs as reflected in music—which affords the motive to the study of historic musical criticism and the clue to its method.

The student who ranges over the whole wide field of musical progress will not be satisfied with raking together miscellaneous facts unless he is able to discover some principle of unity. He instinctively longs to fit these *disjecta membra* together and warm them into life. This cohesive principle, this life-giving element, is found in the progressive evolution of musical forms. The method of evolution, which has been defined as "continuous, progressive change, according to certain laws, and by means of resident forces," has found no more brilliant illustration than in the history of modern music. There has

been a steady movement from the simple to the complex, a constant process of differentiation, a regular systematic unfolding of new forms and styles out of previous forms and styles, incessant selection, specialization and adaptation, with also, as in the organic world, abortive growths, arrested developments, and exhausted energies. Every musical composition, every composer, and every school has a definite place in this intricate but logical system. So persistent and so unmistakable has been this development that every student of music history and criticism must make the recognition of this law his point of departure; for it shows him that no single event or tendency is to be studied in isolation, but always as a part vitally connected with the great living whole, and not to be fully understood except in its relation to the whole.

In order to make this important point clear, and at the same time draw up a sort of ground plan for music history study, it may be useful to sketch this evolutionary process in a few broad lines, assuming that a knowledge of the manner of growth of musical forms should precede the effort to account for their expression.

In order to find the beginnings of the impulse which produced the majestic growth of modern music we must go back to the time when the Roman Empire was tottering to its fall, and the Christian church on the one hand and the invading Teutonic tribes on the other, were rearing a new civilization upon the ruins of the old. As we gaze into the twilight of the early centuries of our era the only music that we see is a single rude and simple musical form issuing out of the unexplored musical practice of Greece and Rome, stealing into the Christian church and finding there a congenial asylum. In this we have the origins of the Catholic liturgic chant, commonly known as the Gregorian chant, the official and authorized altar song of the Catholic church down to the present day. For centuries the early chant melodies were sung without harmony or accompaniment—so far at least as records go—and were multiplied until ever psalm, antiphon, response, lesson, prayer and hymn in the whole complex office of worship was rendered in this austere yet flexible style of unison melody. These chant melodies continued as separate unwoven

threads down to about the year 1100, when there appear in the convents—the only music schools of the time—hesitating experiments in making two melodies go together with agreeable effect. Three parts were afterward tried and at last, very awkwardly, four, until about the year 1200 a new science of harmony, or more strictly speaking, counterpoint, had taken its place in the art movement of the ages. The first attempts at part-writing were very much like the combinations that would be produced by a modern music student who should try to write three or four-part counterpoint without rules or models; but the knack of it was gained at last, and between the years 1200 and 1600 an art of chorus writing was built up which has been the admiration of all later time for the intricacy of its structure, the ease of its movement, the purity and nobility of its tone and the mingled fervor and tenderness of its expression. This consummate choral art of the sixteenth century was the result of a steady process of evolution out of the rude and coarse Descant of the twelfth century. The union of melodious parts became more complex; six, eight, sometimes even twelve or more voices were combined in deftly braided patterns; the texture became gradually firmer and more elaborate, and at the same time more definite and euphonious. Ingenious methods were devised to give unity and regularity to the close involutions of these artfully woven parts. For 400 years this process moved on without interruption, from simplicity to intricacy, from crudity to delicacy, from clumsiness to pliability and fluent grace, from harshness to an exquisitely modulated sweetness, from apprenticeship to mastery, until in the last decades of the sixteenth century the vast fabric of medieval chorus music stood complete, a triumph of constructive skill, and breathing from every line and cadence the accents of absorbed devotional rapture.

Hardly had this imposing form of music reached its climax in the work of Palestrina, Lassus and their compeers than a new movement arose, out of which the art of secular music, as we have it now, was destined to grow. There ensued a revolt against the ecclesiastical style on account of its austerity and its limited range of expression, and especially its

sacrifice of natural rhythm and verbal distinctness, and a demand for a means of rendering a more varied order of sentiments and passions resulted in the invention of the recitative and aria, which, however, were modifications of styles and methods of expression already in use. The application of these new modes of song to dramatic dialogue produced the opera. Instrumental music also began to take shape as an independent art, at first imitating the forms of the older chorus music, next running off into florid devices of embellishment, adopting also the rhythms, turns of melody and simple sectional arrangement derived from the dances of the common people. The modern key system arose through a natural transformation of the medieval Gregorian modes, stimulated by the need of unhampered freedom in modulation and of a reciprocal balancing of tonal supports. The Italian opera and instrumental music developed side by side, the opera emphasizing melody, the other busying itself with contrivances of rhythm, harmony and form. The French opera arose in the seventeenth century through the grafting of the new Italian style of music upon the court ballets. In Italy, France and Germany and to some extent in England, comic opera sprang up exuberantly under the contact of native melody with national burlesque comedy. Dramatic music early in the seventeenth century began to divide into two great currents—the opera and the oratorio, the latter expanded to grand proportions by Handel. J. S. Bach, drawing his technic and his inspiration primarily from the German choral and organ music, worked the Italian recitative and aria also into his scheme, and built up those stupendous passions and cantatas in which are concentrated and fulfilled all the tendencies which had been moving in German music for a century.

Instrumental music shows us still more clearly the operation of evolutionary laws. At the beginning of the instrumental movement in Italy about the year 1600 the styles of writing for organ, violin and keyed chamber instruments were but slightly discriminated. As the special capabilities of each class of instruments came to be better understood the manner of writing for them became more individual. The polyphonic and the homophonic styles began to be distinguished and also

to react upon each other. The contrapuntal style clung to the organ, while the violin and the precursors of the piano took up and worked out the sectional forms of the suite and sonata. The organ style was amplified by the German church musicians of the seventeenth and eighteenth century, of whom the last in the line of progress and the greatest was J. S. Bach. The stream of orchestral and chamber music, rising in Italy, was deflected into Germany and Austria and the symphonies, quartets and sonatas of Haydn, Mozart and Beethoven were the outcome of the impulse which gave its first sign in the little dance forms of the Italian violinists of the seventeenth century.

In the closing years of the eighteenth century the sprightly little operetta of Austria and Germany—itsself an off-shoot from earlier dramatic practice—began swiftly to expand into the splendid form known as the romantic opera, which was first given a standing in high society by Weber and Spolir, and borne to world-conquering achievement in the hands of Richard Wagner. At the same time the German Lied, sweet and shy as a village maiden, was drawn from its seclusion, like another Cinderella, and raised to princely rank by Schubert, Schumann and Franz.

In the nineteenth century the specializing of abstract forms has apparently come to an end, but the ferment, instead of subsiding, only rages more furiously than ever within the confines of the forms themselves. The homophonic forms and style, erected upon distinct and independent foundations by the eighteenth century symphonists and sonata writers, have been subjected to a process analogous to that through which the old vocal polyphony passed, so that out of the transparent simplicity of Scarlatti, C. P. E. Bach and Haydn have been developed the massiveness, concentration, complexity, inward energy and affluent detail of the orchestral works of the latest German and Russian schools. Melody in the upper part with plain accomplishment, having done all that it could, Beethoven in his last quartets—anticipated by Mozart in the last movement of the "Jupiter" symphony—announced the program of further progress by leading the melody into the heart of the structure, giving free life and movement to the inner and lower

parts—not a reaction to the old counterpoint, but applying contrapuntal principles and skill to the solution of new and inevitable problems of construction and expression. The old forms become broken and their fragments readjusted, not through exhaustion or dissolution, but through the evolution of a new principle by which form—as in Wagner's dramas and Liszt's symphonic poems—becomes moulded under poetic exigencies instead of in subjection to the architectonic conception of the older masters. The modern stress upon expression as paramount to symmetry of form for its own sake, could have no other result. The effort to make instrumental music more intense and individual, raising melody, rhythm, harmony and orchestral color to the highest pitch of force and splendor, has consistently driven instrumental music into the attempt to portray definite concrete conceptions, suggesting outward scenes and movements and the moods and passions of the soul—as in the poetic and program symphonies, overtures and symphonic poems of Berlioz, Liszt, Raff and their disciples. The Italian and French forms of opera, which at one time seemed to have become exhausted, sprang into new life under the inspirations of Gluck and Rossini, and aided by an extraordinary constellation of singers, intoxicated the world by the vehemence of their passion and the sweetness and brilliancy of their melody. The art of orchestration, aided by radical improvements in the mechanism of wind instruments, ever solving new problems in variety, contrast, fullness and delicate shading of tone, has been extended and refined by the later masters until the most greedy ear is well-nigh surfeited with sheer voluptuousness of sound. In short, the union of all the factors which the centuries have brought forth to enchant the ear and kindle the imagination has now lifted musical art to such a height of glory that it would almost seem as though the assimilation of the results attained would be gratification enough for a century to come, even if the onward march of musical invention were to be completely stayed.

Such are some of the more obvious phenomena which a glance over the history of European music presents. If we search below the surface we shall discover that this mighty

process of evolution has been made possible only by the in-pour at stated periods of new streams of energy. Whenever a form or style seemed mature and in danger of becoming rigid, a current of life from outside has either entered the veins of the whole body of the art, giving it new force and direction, or else the infusion has stimulated some modification of a single subordinate element in the parent form, thus giving rise to a new offshoot, to be expanded and specialized in its turn. These influences, by which the art has been revitalized, have almost always come from the fresh fields of popular poesy, usually the song and the dance music of the common people. In nature and in the naive life of the uncultured masses lie the pure springs from which art must always be supplied if it would remain sound and sane. Even the complex contrapuntal choruses of the medieval church—as far removed from everyday life as an art can well be—borrowed their themes as much from popular tunes as they did from the chant books; and indeed the liturgic chant itself was doubtless wholly or in part a modification of the domestic music of antiquity. The German Protestant church music, which rose to such magnificent proportions in the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries, drew its spirit and some of the most indispensable constituents of its form from the people's hymn-tune. The new form of melody which made the opera and oratorio what they are, was the transfer into conscious art of the fresh tunefulness which had always been the most cherished possession of the common people. And when, at certain periods, the Italian form of aria became stereotyped and its expression conventional, the folk-song, hand-maid of the popular comedy, brought a draught of bracing out-door air into the operatic hothouse, and not only imparted a higher truth to the French and Italian grand opera, but also became the inspiration of distinct additions to the world's art in the French opera comique and the German romantic opera. The whole art of instrumental music is virtually based on the popular dance, in spite of the influence of the learned counterpoint; the final destiny of the sonata and symphony was assured when certain Italian organists and violinists, early in the seventeenth century, conceived the notion of imitating the crisp rhythms,

evenly balanced phrases and simple sectional forms of the country dances and elaborating their patterns into larger artistic designs. Haydn, the foster-father of the symphony, quartet and sonata, and Beethoven, who gave them their sovereignty in modern art, were giants who, Antaeus-like, drew their chief strength from the earth. Haydn poured into his works the abounding vitality, the racy joyousness of Austrian and Hungarian folk music, and Beethoven constantly refreshed his inspiration from the flood of life which he felt coursing in the nature and humanity around him. So Schubert, Schumann and Franz gave the German Lied, the child of the peasantry, its universal expressive power. The ballad of Loewe can be traced back to the poetic folk ballad of Scotland and England. The most characteristic of the piano works of Schumann, one of the regenerators of nineteenth century music, are in the last analysis the folk song and dance expanded by constructive skill and transfigured by imagination. Even Mendelssohn, an afterglow of the classic school, was at his best when spellbound by the charms of landscape and folklore. And, as a final demonstration, towards the middle of this century came the momentous musical invasion from Russia, Poland, Hungary, Bohemia and Scandinavia, which in every case had its rise in the fountains of national music—a movement which has given a new impetus and color to European tonal art, and which affords one more impressive illustration of the truth that in the heart of the people lie inexhaustible resources from which art may be ever renewed.

Oberlin Conservatory of Music.

(To be continued.)



## INTERVIEW WITH DAVID BISPHAM.

During the long residence of Mr. Bispham in Chicago, before his latest starting out to enlighten the gentiles concerning Mr. Damrosch and Richard Wagner, a representative of MUSIC had a pleasant interview with him. The principal subject of the interview was this new song-cycle for baritone, "In Memoriam," from Tennyson's poem.

"It is a most beautiful work, written during the past year by Miss Liza Lehmann, I dare say in part with a view to my singing it. At any rate I studied considerable of it while it was still incomplete, and we worked it out together. It is very beautiful, very lofty in sentiment, somewhat sombre in mood, as you know Tennyson's poems to be, but of exquisite beauty. One day as we were trying it over, I remarked to Lehmann: 'This is no slouch of a piece; it takes some singing,' and we laughed at such an expression concerning a musical work of so high ideal and so finished execution.

"Musically it is fine, very difficult, and takes all the art of a singer. At the end there are two stanzas which are not sung but spoken. This is in a way melodrama. The speaking is simply done and comes mainly in the pauses of the music and so it does not interfere with the musical phrase. The effect seems to me very thrilling, and so the audiences profess to find it."

"Yes," responded the scribe, "this is where your dramatic art comes in."

"Well, yes," answered the great singer, sincerely, "but it must be done very simply, quite simply, just as one person speaking to another. The audience must feel the words, just as Tennyson would have his readers feel, that they have at last been taken into his full confidence, as he says: 'Whatever I have said or sung, some bitter words my heart would give.' He just speaks his final word; it is very lovely."

"How many songs are there in this cycle?" asked the interviewer.

"You cannot exactly call them all songs," answered Mr.

Bispham. "Some beautiful melodies are interspersed with recitative and declamatory passages, such as the stanzas where apostrophized Sorrow speaks. Altogether it takes about thirty or forty minutes, about the length of 'In a Persian Garden.' It is not divided into two parts, but there is a place in the middle where there is an interlude for piano, where it takes up the principal melody, a most interesting bit which comes before and also quite at the end; and this beautiful sort of an Intermezzo is still working this same melody, a kind of extemporization, upon it during the time of two or three pages of the piano. I usually have a chair and sit down during this time."

"You have, I suppose, a fine accompanist?"

"Yes, here Mrs. Hess-Burr will play the piano, and I couldn't have a better pianist than she. Mr. Walker, my pianist, usually accompanies me in other cities."

"Do you anticipate for this work a popularity like that of the 'Persian Garden?' " asked the scribe.

"Well, in one way the difficulty of producing it is lessened by requiring but a single singer. But, on the other hand, this makes it imperative that the one singer be equal to the demands. I do not think there will be so very many persons who can sing it, on account of its difficulty. At all events, this is a work which every musical person ought to have whether they sing or not, it is so fine and beautiful and so well worthy of study."

At this point the question turned to the value of melodramatic effects between the speaking voice and the piano accompaniment, and mention was made of certain experiments in this direction by Schumann. Mr. Bispham acknowledged that he had not personally tried any of them, although he is very fond of Schumann's music and sings a number of his songs with fine effect.

"Schumann wrote some of these things," said Mr. Bispham, "as an experiment. The celebrated actor, Mr. Hermann Vezin, formerly of Philadelphia, did some of them at my concerts in London. He did them beautifully and they were very striking."

"I have not found," interjected the scribe, "that the piano and speaking voice go very well together."

"It depends," answered Mr. Bispham, "upon the one who speaks. You remember Schumann's 'Manfred music.' These words are spoken with immense effect by certain German actors who recite this part when the melodramatic music comes in. But there are some great men in Germany. They are so serious. They do not merely try to do a thing, they do it. But then they have been brought up to the stage; not to opera and nothing else, but the masterpieces of song, and oratorio. And many of them have paid great attention to the liturgic music of the Roman Catholic Church. And here we come upon one of my own hobbies, which is that there is nothing better for declamation than to begin at the beginning and go back to the Gregorian chant. I have had a great deal of experience in that in my own church, St. Mark's, in Philadelphia, and elsewhere. They asked me to be a member of the choir and act as precentor. We are a high church and use the regular Gregorian service, as far as response and offices are concerned, but, of course, in English."

Here the conversation turned to the songs of Schumann and Schubert and the interviewer asked why it was that they are now so little sung.

"I am going to sing the 'Dichterliebe' of Schumann," answered Mr. Bispham, "at my concert in New York, in which Mr. Walter Damrosch will assist me by playing. On that occasion I also sing a group of Damrosch songs."

"You will, of course, sing 'Danny Deever,'" said the interviewer. "And what a world of mischief you have done in that way. For myself, I doubt the beauty of hanging scenes to music."

"You are mistaken," answered the singer; "the mischief was done by Danny himself, many hours before, when he shot his comrade in the night."

Just here the conversation came back to German opera, and the conducting of Mr. Emil Paur was mentioned.

"I think Paur is one of the finest operatic conductors I have heard for a long while," said Mr. Bispham. "And you

can say it, too, in print, he is very fine indeed. I think he is glad to get back to opera. I know that we have all enjoyed singing the Wagner music under his baton very much indeed. You know he formerly had many years' experience in opera in Germany at Koenigsburg, Mannheim, Leipsic, etc. And while he was in Boston and later in New York he has missed it very much."

Since the above interview was held Mr. Bispham has sung "In Memoriam" many times and for some weeks has been touring the west with Mr. Danrosch and Madame Gadske in the Danrosch-Wagnerian-Lecture-Concerts.

STAN

## HUNEKER'S "CHOPIN AND HIS WORKS."

BY EGBERT SWAYNE.

Musical people do not need to be introduced to James Huneker. For many years his "Raconteur" columns in the New York Musical Courier have been an oasis to which every reader turns in full assurance of finding there if not medicine for the soul at least genuine amusement and stimulation. It was in the "Raconteur" columns that the most of this book upon Chopin first saw the light, but the utilitarian parts of the book were added later, or were suppressed in favor of journalistic limitation.

I am at a loss to characterize Huneker's account of Chopin, the man, it is so queerly compounded of common sense and enthusiasm, and he has taken such a pleasure in pricking the bubbles of so many other writers upon this extremely illusive personality. On the whole, however, I think we may call his picture of Chopin a sympathetic one, the criticism upon the facts and fancies of other writers only permitting Chopin to stand out in clear light. For a short biography of Chopin, this is perhaps the best of all. But the strength of the book is in the descriptions and comments upon Chopin's works. The standpoint is phenomenally Catholic. Huneker is a pianist as well as a gifted and intelligent writer, and he enjoys the friendship of many princes of the piano and other provinces of music. He has also the journalistic sense by aid of which he reads many books, seizes their substance, eliminates their froth and straw, and gives in a nutshell the pith of the whole matter. But the best gift of all is his genuine sympathy with the piano works of this master, upon which elegant piano playing has been constructed and still depends.

Huneker begins his dithyramb with some paragraphs concerning Chopin as poet and psychologist, and here we have the genuine seer of Israel with the furnace three times hotter heated than aforetime. And first something about music itself.

"Music is an order of mystic, sensuous mathematics. A

sounding mirror, an aural mode of motion, it addresses itself on the formal side to the intellect, in its content of expression it appeals to the emotions. Ribot, admirable psychologist, does not hesitate to proclaim music as the most emotional of the arts. It acts like a burn, like heat, cold or a caressing contact, and is the most dependent on physiological conditions.

"Music, then, the most vague of the arts in the matter of representing the concrete, is the swiftest, surest agent for attacking the sensibilities. The cry made manifest, as Wagner asserts, is a cry that takes on fanciful shapes; each soul interpreting it in an individual fashion. Music and beauty are synonymous, just as their form and substance are invisible.

"Havelock Ellis is not the only aesthete who sees the marriage of music and the sex. No other art tells us such old forgotten secrets about ourselves. . . . It is in the mightiest of all instincts, the primitive sex traditions of the race before man was, that music is rooted. . . . Beauty is the child of love. Dante Gabriel Rossetti has imprisoned in a sonnet the almost intangible feeling aroused by music, the feeling of having pursued in the immemorial past the route of evanescence:

Is it this sky's vast vault or ocean's sound,  
That is life's self and draws my life from me,  
And by instinct ineffable decree holds my breath  
Quailing on the bitter bound?  
Nay, is it life or death, thus thunder-crown'd,  
That mid the tide of all emergency  
Now notes my separate wave, and to what sea  
Its difficult eddies labor in the ground?  
Oh! what is this that knows the road I came,  
The flame turned cloud, the cloud returned to flame,  
The lifted shifted steeps and all the way?  
That draws around me at last this wind warm space,  
And in regenerate rapture turns my face,  
Upon the devious coverts of dismay.

"This 'azure psychology' gives music its power; it steers straight for the soul through the cortical cells.

"Chopin, 'subtle-souled psychologist,' is more kin to Keats than Shelley; he is a greater artist than a thinker. His philosophy is of the beautiful, as was Keats', and while he lingers by the river's edge to catch the song of the reeds, his gaze is oftener fixed on the quiring planets. He is nature's

most exquisite sounding-board and vibrates to her with intensity, color and vivacity that have no parallel. Stained with melancholy, his joy is never that of the strong man rejoicing in his muscles. Yet his very tenderness is tonic and his cry is ever restrained by an Attic sense of proportion. Like Alfred De Vigny, he dwelt in a 'tour d'ivoire' that faced the west, and for him the sunrise was not, but oh, the miraculous moons he discovered, the sunsets and cloud shine. His notes cast great rich shadows, these chains of blown-roses drenched in the dew of beauty. Pompeiiian colors are too restricted and flat; he divulges a world of half tones, some 'enfolded sunny spots of greenery' or singing in silvery shade the song of chromatic ecstasy, others 'huge fragments vaulted like rebounding hail' and black upon black. Chopin is the color genius of the piano, his eye was attuned to hues the most fragile and attenuated; he can weave harmonies that are as ghostly as a lunar rainbow. And lunar-like in their libration are some of his melodies—glimpses, mysterious and vast, as of a strange world.

"His utterances are always dynamic, and he emerges sometimes, as if from Goya's tomb, and etches with sardonic finger Nada in dust. But this spirit of denial is not an abiding mood; Chopin throws a net of tone over souls wearied with rancors and revolts, bridges 'salty, estranged seas' of misery and presently we are viewing a mirrored, a fabulous universe wherein Death is dead, and Love reigns Lord of all.

"To Chopin might be addressed Sar Merodack Peladan's words: 'When your hand writes a perfect line the cherubim descend to find pleasure therein as in a mirror.' Chopin wrote many perfect lines; he is, above all, the faultless lyrist, the Swinburne, the master of fiery, many rhythms, the chanter of songs before sunrise, of the burden of the flesh, the sting of desire and large-moulded lays of passionate freedom. His music is, to quote Thoreau, 'a proud, sweet satire on the meanness of our life.' He had no feeling for the epic, his genius was too concentrated, and though he could be furiously dramatic the sustained majesty of blank verse was denied him. With musical ideas he was ever gravid, but their intensity is parent to their brevity. And it must not be forgotten that with Chopin the form was conditioned by the

idea. He took up the dancing patterns of Poland because they suited his vivid inner life; he transformed them, idealized them, attaining to more prolonged phraseology and denser architecture in his Ballades and Scherzi—but these periods are passionate, never philosophical."

And again: "Chopin has surprised the musical malady of the century. He is its chief spokesman. After the vague, mad, noble dreams of Byron, Shelley and Napoleon, the awakening found those disillusioned souls, Wagner, Nietzsche and Chopin. Wagner sought in the epical rehabilitation of a vanquished Valhalla a surcease from the world-pain. He consciously selected his anodyne and in 'Die Meistersinger' touched a consoling earth. Chopin and Nietzsche, temperamentally finer and more sensitive than Wagner—the one musically, the other intellectually—sang themselves in music and philosophy, because they were so constituted. Their nerves rode them to their death. Neither found the serenity and repose of Wagner, for neither was as sane and both suffered mortally from hyperaesthesia, the penalty of all sick genius."

Thus far we have mainly the play of fancy of a rhapsodizing writer, but when we come to the discussion of the works themselves, the training of the pianist and student stand him in noble stead. His account of the great and epoch-marking studies is excellent. Behold a few examples:

"In the first study of the first book, op. 10, dedicated to Liszt, Chopin at a leap reached new land. Extended chords had been sparingly used by Hummel and Clementi, but to take a dispersed harmony and transform it into an epical study, to raise the chord of the tenth to heroic stature—that could have been accomplished by Chopin only. And this first study in C is heroic. Theodore Kullak writes of it: 'Above a ground bass proudly and boldly striding along, flow mighty waves of sound. The etude—whose technical end is the rapid execution of widely extended chord figurations exceeding the span of an octave—is to be played on the basis of forte throughout. With sharply dissonant harmonies the forte is to be increased to fortissimo, diminishing again with consonant ones. Pithy accents. Their effect is enhanced when combined with an elastic recoil of the hand.'



"The irregular, black, ascending and descending staircases of notes strike the neophyte with terror. Like Piranesi's marvelous aerial architectural dreams, these dizzy acclivities and descents of Chopin exercise a charm, hypnotic, if you will, for the eye as well as the ear. Here is the new technique in all its nakedness, new in the sense of figure, design, pattern, web, new in a harmonic way. The old order was horrified at the modulatory harshness, the young sprigs of the new, fascinated and a little frightened. A man who could explode a mine that assailed the stars must be reckoned with. The nub of modern piano music is in the study, the most formally reckless Chopin ever penned. Kullak gives Chopin's favorite metronome sign, 176 to the quarter, but this editor rightly believes that 'the majestic grandeur is impaired,' and suggests 152 instead. The gain is at once apparent. Indeed Kullak, a man of moderate pulse, is quite right in his strictures on the Chopin tempi, tempi that sprang from the expressly light mechanism of the prevailing pianos of Chopin's day. Von Buelow declares that 'the requisite suppleness of the hand in gradual extension and rapid contraction will be most quickly attained if the player does not disdain first of all to impress on the individual fingers the chord which is the foundation of each arpeggio;' a sound pedagogic point. He also inveighs against the disposition to play the octave basses arpeggio. In fact, those basses are the argument of the play; they must be granitic, ponderable and powerful. The same authority calls attention to a misprint C, which he makes B flat, the last note treble in the twenty-ninth bar. Von Buelow gives the Chopin metronomic marking."

So here, at the third study: "We now have reached a study, the third, in which the more intimately known Chopin reveals himself. This one in E is among the finest flowering of the composer's choice garden. It is simpler, less morbid, sultry and languorous, therefore saner, than the much praised study in C sharp minor, No. 7, op. 25. Niecks writes that this study 'may be counted among Chopin's loveliest compositions.' It combines 'classical chasteness of contour with the fragrance of romanticism.' Chopin told his faithful Gutmann that 'he had never in his life written another

such melody,' and once when hearing it raised his arms aloft and cried out: 'Oh, ma patrie.'

"I cannot vouch for the sincerity of Chopin's utterance, for as Runciman writes: 'They were a very Byronic set, these young men, and they took themselves with ludicrous seriousness.'

"Von Buelow calls it a study in expression—which is obvious—and thinks it should be studied in company with No. 6, in E flat minor. This reason is not patent. Emotions should not be hunted in couples and the very object of the collection, variety in mood as well as mechanism, is thus defeated. But Von Buelow was ever an ardent classifier. Perhaps he had his soul compartmentized. He also attempts to regulate the rubato—this is the first of the studies wherein the rubato's rights must be acknowledged. The bars are even mentioned 32, 33, 36 and 37, where tempo license may be indulged. But here is a case which innate taste and feeling must guide. You can no more teach a real Chopin rubato—not the mawkish imitation—than you can make a donkey understand Kant. The metronome is the same in all editions, 100 to the eighth.

"Kullak rightly calls this lovely study 'ein wunderschönes, poetisches Tonstueck,' more in the nocturne than study style. He gives in the bravura-like cadenza, an alternate for small hands, but small hands should not touch this piece unless they can grapple the double sixths with ease." The extract well illustrates Huneker's handiness when actual information is to be given.

Not the least of the charms of this book is the discriminating tone in which he mentions the different categories of the Chopin works for piano. As a rule the emphasis applies upon the right spot. Observe what he says of the Impromptu—those elegant fancy pieces:

"To write of the four Impromptus in their own key of unrestrained feeling and pondered intention would not be as easy as recapturing the first 'careless rapture' of the lark. With all the freedom of an improvisation the Chopin impromptu has a well defined form. There is structural impulse, although the patterns are free and original. The mood-color is not much varied in three, the first, third and fourth,

but in the second there is ballade-like quality that hints of the tragic. The A flat impromptu, op. 29, is, if one is pinned down to the title, the happiest named of the set. Its seething, prankish, nimble, bubbling quality is indicated from the start; the D natural in the treble against the C and E flat—the dominant—in the bass is a most original effect, and the flowing triplets of the first part of this piece give a ductile, gracious, high-bred character to it. The chromatic involutions are many and interesting. When the F minor part is reached the ear experiences the relief of a strongly contrasted rhythm. The simple duple measure, so naturally ornamented, is nobly, broadly melodious. After the return of the first dimpling theme there is a short coda, a chiaroscuro, and then with a few chords the composition goes to rest. A bird flew that away. Rubato should be employed, for, as Kleczynski says: 'Here everything totters from foundation to summit, and everything is, nevertheless, so beautiful and so clear.' But only an artist with velvety fingers should play this sounding arabesque."

Nor can a dispassionate observer wonder that Mr. Hunecker takes a much lower view of the Nocturnes than that held by hysterical admirers of Chopin's works in the limited versions. For their time they were wonderful; but there have been many and many a song-without-words written for piano since Chopin and Mendelssohn turned to dust. At all events note the key-note:

"The nocturnes—including the Berceuse and Barcarolle—should seldom be played in public and not the public of a large hall. Something of Chopin's delicate, tender warmth and spiritual voice is lost in larger spaces. In a small auditorium, and from the fingers of a sympathetic pianist, the nocturnes should be heard, that their intimate, night side may be revealed. Many are like the music *en sourdine* of Paul Verlaine in his 'Chanson D'Automne' or 'Le Piano que Baise une Main Frele.' They are essentially for the twilight, for the solitary enclosures, where their still, mysterious tones—'silent thunder in the leaves,' as Yeats sings—become eloquent and disclose the poetry and pain of their creator."

He holds the Scherzi as the very quintessence of the Chopin fancy, as perhaps they are. "The Scherzi of Chopin are of

his own creation; the type as illustrated by Beethoven and Mendelssohn had no meaning for him. Whether in earnest or serious jest, Chopin pitched on a title that is widely misleading when the content is considered. The Beethoven Scherzo is full of a robust sort of humor. In it he is seldom poetical, frequently given to gossip, and at times he hints at the mystery of life. The demoniacal element, the fierce jollity that mocks itself, the almost titanic anger of Chopin would not have been regarded by the composer of the *Eroica* Symphony as adapted to the form. The Pole practically built up a new musical structure, boldly called it a Scherzo, and, as in the case of the Ballades, poured into its elastic mould most disturbing and incomparable music.

"Chopin seldom compasses sublimity. His arrows are tipped with fire, yet they do not fly far. But in some of his music he skirts the regions where abide the gods. In at least one Scherzo, in one Ballade, in the F minor Fantaisie, in the first two movements of the B flat minor Sonata, in several of the Etudes, and in one of the Preludes, he compasses grandeur. Individuality of utterance, beauty of utterance, and the eloquence we call divine are his; criticism then bows its questioning brows before this anointed one. In the Scherzi Chopin is often prophet as well as poet. He fumes and frets, but upon his countenance is the precious fury of the sibyls. We see the soul that suffers from secret convulsions, but forgive the writhing for the music made. These four Scherzi are psychical records, confessions committed to paper of outpourings that never could have passed his lips. From these alone we may almost reconstruct the real Chopin, the inner Chopin, whose conventional exterior so ill prepared the world for the tragic issues of his music."

"I find at times—as my mood changes—something almost repellant in the B minor Scherzo. It does not present the frank physiognomy of the second Scherzo, op. 31, in B flat minor. Ehlert cries that it was composed in a blessed hour, although de Lenz quotes Chopin as saying of the opening, 'It must be a charnel house.' The defiant challenge of the beginning has no savor of the scorn and drastic mockery of its forerunner. We are conscious that tragedy impends, that after the prologue may follow fast catastrophe. Yet it

is not feared with all the portentous thunder of its index. Nor are we deceived. A melody of winning distinction unrolls before us. It has a noble tone, is of noble type. Without relaxing pace it passes and drops like a thunderbolt into the bowels of the earth. Again the story is told, and tarrying not at all we are led to a most delectable spot in the key of A major. This trio is marked by genius. Can anything be more bewitching than the episode in C sharp minor merging into E major, with the overflow at the close? The fantasy is notable for variety of tonality, freedom in rhythmical incidents and genuine power. The coda is dizzy and overwhelming. For Schumann this Scherzo is Byronic in tenderness and boldness. Karasowski speaks of its Shakespearean humor, and indeed it is a very human and lovable piece of art. It holds richer, warmer, redder blood than the other three and like the A flat Ballade, is beloved of the public. But then it is easier to understand."

The foregoing will sufficiently illustrate the character of this attractive little book. That it should be used as a hand book by the student and not simply read through once and turned aside, goes without saying. It is indeed a pleasant moment to find in these days so much of genuine enthusiasm combined with so much genuine good sense and scientific scepticism. Huneker, thou reasonest well!

## HOW THE BACH SOCIETY CAME TO BE.

BY DR. PROF. HERMANN KRETZSCHMAR.

With the publication of the existing complete edition of the works of Johannes Sebastian Bach, the active labors of the Leipsic Bach Society have been completed after fifty years of effort. In connection with the closing volume of the series the society has sent out a comprehensive report of the entire growth of the Bach movement in Germany, since before the beginning of the present century. This is from the pen of the distinguished musical critic, Professor Kretzschmar, of the University of Leipsic. Following is the story:

"The works of Sebastian Bach have come under a remarkable dispensation. Formerly thrown aside and forgotten by the masses, they have become after 100 years the cornerstone of a new development in the realm of tone art. The present generation alone has become permeated with the conviction of Bach's real greatness, and by his hand has been led back to an enchanting flowering time for musical art. The best of Bach's being remained obscure through the eighteenth century. After his triumph over Marchand his contemporaries looked upon him as 'the prince of all piano and organ players,' as Sorge termed him. He was called the 'great Bach,' was spoken of as Orpheus and Arion, and was even up to the middle of our own century the recipient of unusual attention in anecdote and tradition. For his eminence as a composer, on the other hand, he failed to receive what was due him. Still up to the time of Daniel Schubart (Vienna, 1806) the writers who discussed both phases of his artistic activity—even Gerber—placed the virtuoso first. When spoken of simply as composer he was placed in the same class as Kegel, Kramer, Pfeiffer, Roemhild, and Stoelzel; and under very favorable opinion with Fasch, Graun, Telemann and his own son Philip Emanuel. This poor estimate was not due to the fact that too few of his works were published or circulated, for the church cantatas, by which he was chiefly judged, gave plenty of cause for a more fa-

avorable opinion. The spirit of the times was partly responsible, though in the main the very tardy recognition of his compositions must be ascribed to the fact that he stood outside the Italian school which had controlled Germany since the day when Hassler and Schuetz went to Venice for instruction. While in their opinion the Bach style was very pompous (J. A. Scheibe called him the glowing stone in music), J. A. Hiller passed on the church compositions with the remark that "they will have their own admirers." In other places this estimate recurs and it is found cropping out in the nineteenth century. Though Bach, after the initiative of Burney, was mentioned with Newton, with Michael Angelo and Dante, and the assurance given that his works were "in no way without a certain art meaning," this was really the reproach of Scheibe under the guise of praise and well wishing.

The Bach star could rise only in proportion to the decline of the Italian supremacy. In keeping with this the first important conversion to Bach began in the eighties. Fétis thought it had its origin with the effort of Mozart in Leipzig, 1789. Some Bach motettes were sung for him under the direction of Doles. As an eye witness of that scene in the Thomas Kirche, Rochlitz wrote with dramatic intensity and ascribed his own Bach enthusiasm to the incident. It is probable that Fétis drew his inference from this report by Rochlitz. But the Bach feeling had become more friendly quite a little while before Mozart's sojourn in Leipzig. In 1781 the Leipzigers, who had not thought much of their fellow townsman, placed his name on the ceiling of their Gewandhaus, and two years later Cramer's Magazine placed him at the head of the "Matadors of Art." In his "Biographical Sketches" (1786), J. A. Hiller spoke in more appropriate terms of Sebastian Bach.

With Frederick the Great the Germans had become proud again and this was demonstrated in the arts. Particularly in the theater where there was much talk of a national stage. It was shown in the reception of the Schiller works, and especially in music and the desire for song, which aided by the poets of the Goettingen Literary Club (Hainbund) and the composers of the Berlin school, brought a revival of song almost equal to the time of Luther.

Carried by this impulse, Handel's oratorios soon effected entrance into Germany. With Gluck and Haydn there were two new masters of the large form, both of whom, the first through pathos, the other through the art of thematic development, were related to Bach. The way for Bach was prepared directly by his pupils, and by their pupils in turn. They took his piano works into the homes and the lessons, and possibly the cantatas were introduced into the church. To be sure, we have no definite authority for this, but we may draw the inference by reason of a certain circulation of the Bach works; principally in consideration of the numerous copies made under the hand of Altnikol, Hering, Kellner, Kittel, Kirnberger, Penzel, and others. These copies are preserved to the present day and have rendered fine service in the researches of the Bach Society. Certain compositions such as the "Wohltemperirte Clavier," the Choral Vorspiele for organ, and the motette "Komm, Jesu, Komm," were in comparatively wide circulation and much used. Forkel observed in 1801 that some kind of Bach piece could be found with every organist, cantor, and music director in Germany. Still it would not do to seek the Bach friends in the large cities. There were direct pupils such as Homilius in Dresden, and Bach's own son, Philip Emanuel, in Hamburg, who were untrue to his cause. Berlin was the only exception. Under the protection of a freer musical court, and under the direction and by the writings of Kirnberger and Marpurg, there was established a Bach cult, which was influential and at times very zealous against the claims of other composers. Berlin became the collecting center for Bach manuscripts, and through the Singakademie, the capitol city for Bach music.

In so far as the majority of Bach followers were found outside of the great music thoroughfares, the first vigorous Bach movement developed itself quietly and unnoticed in small towns of Thuringen and Saxony, like many other things of German culture, like the all-important Collegia Musica and its weekly concerts (the beginning of the Gewandhaus series).

With the first appearance of the "Allgemeine Musik Zeitung," in 1798, published by Breitkopf & Haertel, there



opened up a rich and constant source of information. It gave great attention to Bach, reported on numerous performances of his works in the churches, and in concert by the Thomaner Choir. They collected as well for his surviving daughter. Ludwig von Beethoven, who as a child had become acquainted with Bach through his teacher, the Saxon Neefe, and had at times termed Bach "an ocean," and "the creator and immortal God of Music," eagerly seized this opportunity to add tribute. From the very beginning the *Allgemeine Musik Zeitung* kept the attention drawn to the German character of Bach; to this journal he was the Albrecht Duerer of music.

The strongest evidence we have to show that the first great Bach movement was one of nationalism is a book by Joh. Nic. Forkel, published in 1802 under the title, "On the Life, Art, and Art Works of J. S. Bach." If we do not consider the well-known Nekrology by Mizler, this work of Forkel's is the first Bach biography that was ever written. Though it is now greatly outweighed by modern experience and surpassed by eminent intellect and the greater reverence of our time, it is still intensely engaging by reason of the finely intuitive observation which was characteristic of the musical biographies of the eighteenth century. But in the over-enthusiasm of Forkel, in which he styled Bach "the greatest classicist that ever lived or may ever live," and as "the first of all German artists, whose works were spoken of with rapture, and by some with deepest reverence," we can observe his prejudice. All of this had its historical value on account of the surprising rapidity with which the Bach compositions were declared to be "invaluable national heritage, the like of which can fall to no other people." The preface says "whoever lessens the danger of obscurity and oblivion by helping to correct the imperfect copies extant, will raise an eternal monument to the artist and lend a distinct service to our country. The proper tribute to his memory is not a question of art, but of nationalism."

With these words Forkel gave expression to a thought which in the meantime had become reality. The same patriotic zeal which led up to the editions of Goethe and Schiller, and moved such German book printers as Palm, Cotta and

Goeschen, was generally shown by the music publishers. This zeal was responsible for the publication of Holtzbauer's "Guenther," Schweitzer's "Alceste," and the song plays of Hiller. It led Breitkopf & Haertel in 1800 to plan pretentious editions of the works of Mozart and Haydn, and came nearly bringing a Bach edition into existence; indeed, so nearly that three publishers began the task simultaneously. In 1800 N. Simrock, in Bonn, solicited subscriptions to an edition of the *Wohltemperirte Clavier*. In February, 1801, G. H. Naegeli, in Zurich, followed with the "advance details of an elegant as well as inexpensive edition of the most important works of Joh. Seb. Bach," and at the same time Hoffmeister & Kuehnel, in Leipzig, announced the Bach "oeuvres completes." According to the above we have forerunners of the Bach Society fifty years before it was organized.

In producing the Bach editions these three firms took different grounds. Simrock went cautiously and with a careful hand. Naegeli distinguished between "higher and lower works" and wished in the beginning to publish such as "in the opinion of various recognized authorities" belonged to the first class; after some inquiry this came to embrace some of the less important. Hoffmeister & Kuehnel promised the complete collection apparently but in reality they meant only the instrumental compositions. If a complete edition had really been published at the beginning of our century, then it would have saved many original manuscripts which were lost in the next fifty years. It would have found much of the tradition bearing upon the interpretation of the Bach music and in more than one way would have labored under more favorable conditions. At that time the Thomas Schule owned the immense collection of cantatas of which Rochlitz wrote (in the *Allg. M. Ztg.*). This was about the time when the gardeners of Count Spork pasted up the bark of his injured trees with the original parts to the B minor Mass. Even in 1814 Poelchau found the all-important original of the Sonatas for Violin among some old papers which had been intended for the butter dealer, and a few lay musicians—Schwenke, Poelchau, Schicht, Hauser—came into possession of collections in the following decades which have been very valuable in the service of the subsequent society. At

the administrator's sale of Schwenke's estate in 1824 the manuscript of the great "Magnificat" was purchased for seven Hamburger marks. The Mozart E flat Symphony brought ten times this sum. Fétis asserts that some Bach manuscripts were sold from the estate of Schicht twelve years later for even weight in gold.

The Bach plans for that time were partly frustrated by the competition between the three publishers. Naegeli, whom they attacked publicly in so far as they claimed to have thought first of a Bach edition, changed his plan immediately to embrace a "Collection of Masterworks from Frescobaldi to Reicha." A Bach composition was to alternate with one by another author, or follow a volume of collected works by various composers.

The report continues with details of publication of various Bach compositions, and calls attention to questionable procedure in some instances, such as the use of improvised titles, etc. During this time attention was wholly confined to the instrumental, but in 1803 Breitkopf & Haertel first published some of the motettes. This was the Schicht edition of six numbers which gave the cue for the final printing of the vocal compositions as well.

It had been almost a hundred years since, for the first and only time, Bach had published an important church composition. This was no cause for wonder, nor should it be considered a special injustice to Bach, for there were hardly any cantatas for choir published in all that time.

Proceeding with the discussion of the increasing interest in the vocal works it is pointed out that in 1818 the first great Bach movement had reached its highest point and its conclusion, when both Simrock and Naegeli announced the B minor Mass. "National as he was, the effort to revive the works of such a widely proclaimed German master was necessarily lamed at the time of the Carlsbad treaty (?), but all was not done in vain. The chief success lay in the much wider acquaintance which the Bach art had won, and the fact that his works were much easier of access. The Bach interest was awakened in other lands. The Allg. M. Ztg. wrote, 'With pleasure we have just learned that in England and France, particularly in the principal cities of both countries,

a lively interest for Sebastian Bach and his works is found not only among the learned musicians, but with the capable amateurs as well. In circles of musical friends it serves to promote the high tone of such occasions to play fugues and other pieces on the piano (even the women play), and these compositions are received with feelings of wonder.' "

The example set by the Leipzig publishers was followed by the publishers in Paris. A fine edition of the *Wohltemperirte Clavier* was sanctioned by the Conservatory and brought out by Siebert soon after the three German editions. Janet & Co., Richault, Pleyel, Nadermann, Aulagnier, published numerous works for the solo instruments. In London, where lived the unnatural son, Philip Emanuel, who called the father an "old wig," Bach seems to have found friends among the organists, even before Burney and Hawkins, perhaps as early as 1760.

While the main movement was on in Germany it was being led in London mainly by A. F. Kollmann and Samuel Wesley. In 1799 the former brought an edition of the *Wohltemperirte Clavier* that became quite important. Through the influence of Wesley, who enthusiastically spoke of Bach as "the man," a Bach Club was formed, Bach recitals were given, the Forkel biography was translated into English and subscriptions were taken for a complete English edition of the master's works.

It was not only an increase in the number of Bach admirers for which these various editions were responsible, but through them the people came to a better realization of the composer's greatness. That the devotion of the people became stronger is beautifully proven by the fact that in 1819 it was proposed to erect a monument over Bach's grave. The idea originated with Poelchau, who was the most enthusiastic of all. The funds were to be had from the publication of the B minor Mass. S. Doering also promised the receipts from a subscription edition of "Jauchzet dem Herrn."

There are many musicians still living who played piano works from those early prints and sang the Motettes and the cantata, "Ein feste Burg," from the Schicht edition. The complete utility of those arrangements would establish this.

Few of them were edited with any critical skill. The editors (only a few of whom are known), were generally content with the examination of a single copy, accepted copies as original manuscripts, and took little pains with the evidences of genuineness. For these reasons many spurious compositions crept in among the vocal works. Schwenke was employed for Naegeli, Poelchau for Simrock, while the editors and advisers for Hoffmeister & Kuehnelt are unknown.

By the waning interest of 1818 the compositions for voices suffered most. Piano and organ works of Bach's continued to appear, oftenest from the successor to the firm of Hoffmeister & Kuehnelt, who dragged on slowly with the instrumental works at least. But new scores failed to appear and those that were published gained no ground. The church choirs held to the works of Mozart and Haydn, of Naumann and Neukomm, the two Weinligs, Klein, Schicht, Bergt and Schnabel. The music festivals excluded Bach entirely for two more decades. The younger choral societies sang only Bach chorals at best. The only one that went further was the Berlin Singakademie. As early as 1794 this society practiced Bach motettes in a casual way and attempted selections from the cantatas and the passions. But even Zelter remained dubious about the ultimate success of the Bach music. As late as 1829, after a concert production of "Jauchzet dem Herrn," he wrote: "Some of the audience acted as if they really enjoyed it."

Then came a bold move which gave the sluggish stream a new flow. It was the well known performance under Mendelssohn of the St. Mathew Passion in Berlin, March 11, 1829. Whatever can it have been which gave the young Mendelssohn courage to test the vitality of a choral work which combined the highest dramatic vigor, the strongest protestant nationalism and the deepest of Bach's art individuality, and the artistic and intricate working out of forms from the Rococo period? It was the spirit of romanticism, the spirit which pervaded all Germany, the same that brought the "Monumenta Germaniae" into existence and caused the eyes of science and art to glance far back into the German past. Here in Berlin Winterfeld came to Eccard, here Weber's Freischuetz triumphed over partisanship for the Italian

school, and here under the two-fold protection of the romantic and the national fervor the St. Mathew Passion was accorded a reception which would have been possible in no other German city at that time.

Indeed a performance of the Credo from the B minor Mass with which Schelble became acquainted at Naegeli's in Zurich, was given in Frankfort (1828) without success. Through Berlin and the St. Mathew Passion people came to know a new and greater Bach. The Berlin press had an honorable part in this.

The "Spener" and "Vossische Zeitung" prepared advance analytical articles for the three performances of March 11, 18 and April 17, and Gubitz's "Gesellschafter" also devoted an article to them. A. B. Marx was Mendelssohn's most zealous supporter. In his Berlin Allg. M. Ztg. he devoted as many as nine articles to the cause. In a preliminary notice he expressed the opinion that from this time hence one could reckon with a new and prouder art. But few were thus convinced. Magister Fink, in an article entitled "The-in-Leipzig-ever-living Bach" thought it his duty to warn the Berliners that they were acting with a high hand. Mendelssohn was happy with his experiences and his hopes, without laying claim to the wide importance attached to his labors. In a letter to his friend, Franz Hauser, April 16, 1830, he wrote: "You will already know how very lucky I was here last year with the St. Mathew Passion. At first no one would think of it, it was so complicated and needlessly difficult. But after a few rehearsals things were changed and they sang with reflection as if they were in church." Of the performance he said: "This shows again that the public is all right when you present anything good. All seats were sold on the day of the concert and I have never seen such quiet, such general eagerness on the part of an audience. When I come later," he says in closing, "I expect to undertake many things of this sort. The means are available and there lacks only some one who has the desire to set things in motion. I have the desire, and may God grant me strength therefor, and wish me only the success that has attended the first attempt!"

The deliberation of his expression seemed quite appropri-

ate considering the few cities that followed Berlin's lead: Frankfurt, Breslau, Koenigsberg and Dresden. This is not the place to make a detailed report of these first performances, though the complete data could have been desirable. They are unusually interesting in that they reflect the general standing and appreciation of the Bach art during two generations. From Frankfurt, where Scheible set the first chorus of the great introduction, "Kommt, ihr Toechter," for solo quartet, we have an example of how tradition still existed which related to the production of the Bach music. In Dresden was still found the old numerical ratio between singers and players: 50 sopranos, 46 violins, etc., and the horns in small choir arrangement: 10 flutes, 8 oboes, and sorry to say, 8 clarinets. At the same time we see from the writings of Mosewius, on the study and rehearsals for the Breslau performances, that the Bach style of song had become strange to the singers of the day, causing many difficulties, though the said difficulties are no longer noticed at present. From Koenigsberg, where Music Director Saemann had made preparations with the cantata "Ein feste Burg," we learn that many of the audience left the church while the first part was being given, and others termed the work "antiquated trash."

In one of the Mendelssohn letters to Hauser he mentions an announcement of a Hamburg performance, and being aroused by Hauser's report that parts of a Passion had been beautifully given in Vienna, he inquired impatiently regarding a future complete performance for the latter city. In the winter 1831-32 the Hamburg Singakademie studied the Mathew Passion at least, but it only received a hearing under the subsequent direction of Stockhausen. The people of Vienna waited until 1862. Only with the beginning of this period did this one of the passions begin to find its way into the smaller cities of Germany, Goettingen and Rostock being the earliest.

At this point the report goes further into the details of the publication of the Bach works, many of these editions being detrimental to the fame of the composer by reason of careless editing, thus failing to give true ideas of the worth of the compositions. One of these in particular was the Schles-

inger edition of the St. Mathew Passion, but in spite of its deficiencies it was the first important indication that Mendelssohn's efforts in Berlin had borne fruit by reviving the publishing interests. Then attention is called to a host of editions of the Motettes, Cantatas and the Passions. The organ and the piano works profited also by the same incident. Dr. Kretzschmar continues:

"We are not in position to trace the extent of the effects following Mendelssohn's work in Berlin, since the musical statistics for Germany during the thirties are still in an unsatisfactory condition. Judging from the material to be had from the musical journals of the time, the Berlin Singakademie, the Frankfurt Cecilian Society and the Breslau Singakademie were the main organizations that gave Bach music regularly.

All three of these societies have published histories which show that in Berlin and Breslau the St. Mathew was continually favored. In Frankfurt, too, where the first performance failed to produce any serious impression after the most painstaking preparation, the Bach music held its own. In 1833 the Berlin Singakademie under Rungenhagen presented the St. John Passion for the first time. It was neither repeated nor scarcely noticed by other cities. It was much later when this composition succeeded in establishing itself in Germany. In Frankfurt, 1831, Schelble followed the Credo of the B minor Mass with the Kyrie and Gloria from the same.

The correspondent of the Allgemeine Musik Zeitung took no special notice of this at the time, but later, when the existence of the Cecilian Society was endangered, he reverted to it and in an excited way claimed that the labors of this organization had been almost without a parallel. Schelble, who was convinced of the love his organization entertained for Bach, thought of the Christmas Oratorio at this time, gave numerous subsequent presentations of its three movements, as did also his successor who prevented the work from falling entirely into disuse. Of the other cities, Berlin was the only one to follow with this oratorio. In February, 1834, the Singakademie produced the three parts very much curtailed, the next year gave it complete, and followed in after years with numerous extracts. Only the Credo was given entire.



The Allgemeine Musik Zeitung reported: "Though only a few of the hearers could follow the eagle flight of Bach's inspiration, they were all amazed at his greatness and recognized the great enthusiasm of the institute and its leaders who had devoted unusual energy to this work. In connection with the first performance Blumner relates that many singers grew rebellious because they thought the undertaking would prove futile."

Continuing, Dr. Kretzschmar touches upon various casual editions of Bach pieces, and has to do principally with the influence of Mendelssohn, showing that this young master espoused the Bach cause with almost a frantic zeal. It is pointed out, too, that the musical press gave Mendelssohn much assistance. Also Robert Schumann, in the "Neuen Zeitschrift fuer Musik," Johann Theodor Mosewius with a monograph entitled "J. S. Bach in his Church Cantatas and Choral Works" (1845, Berlin), and Carl von Winterfeld in the third volume of "The Evangelical Vocal Music and its Relation to Musical Art" (1843-47).

But with all the impetus given by the production in 1829 of the St. Mathew Passion, it was still evident that this was not sufficient to insure the future. With those who had grown so closely acquainted with his works the belief in Bach became fixed and strengthened, but the masses were still untouched. The Bach future evidently lay in the prospect of closer organization, and in the early thirties this conviction brought up the thought of a Bach union. Schelble broached the matter in a letter to Franz Hauser some time after Zelter's death. He said: "There is nothing much to be expected in Germany and there is no king who will enter deeply into the Bach Muse. The musicians themselves must take the matter in hand and establish a perfect edition of all the Bach compositions."

Moritz Hauptmann, then in Cassel, was considered the "most enlightened and freest" of all those available and was to take the preliminary steps by sending out a circular. Each was then to secure subscribers in his own field, and to get the musical societies interested particularly. In beginning only the vocal works were to be brought out; first the most popular of them in six inexpensive volumes per year, each

volume to contain three cantatas. Breitkopf & Haertel were to take charge of the lithographing, the editions were to remain the property of the Bach Union. Hauser was to secure the manuscripts at cost price, the corrections and editing of copy were to be done gratis by the various artists, while Schelble was to write a short introduction for each book. Breitkopf & Haertel, and Hauptmann, became useful workers in the Bach Society which was finally organized eighteen years later. These were long and weary years for the Bach devotees, during which time there were no unusual occurrences to relieve the situation. As indicated above, Mendelssohn remained the principal enthusiast. Even in Duesseldorf, where he became located, he had the singing society practice Bach cantatas. "But in general," says Kretzschmar, "the publishers held off from the Bach movement. The confiding friends of the master were compelled in face of all this to say, 'Why, in spite of all his works, does Bach gain little ground?' They answered with a resolution that Bach should be presented in his entirety. The belief among a few, that if Bach's writings could once become correctly presented, they would work their own way, was finally the inspiration for the organization of the society which accomplished the desired end. The union of Germany was already in sight. Out in Schleswig-Holstein men were fighting for the glory of the fatherland. Thus, with the hundredth anniversary of Bach's death, the Bach society of Leipzig came into existence."

(Translated for MUSIC by Eugene E. Simpson.)

## EDITORIAL BRIC-A-BRAC

The death of John Ruskin naturally brings up again the old dispute concerning the permanent value of his works as a stimulus in art-criticism. Ruskin was such a curious mixture of clear-seeing and natural inborn prejudice, and his writings are so polemic in their tone and so positive at every point, yet occasionally so hasty in their generalizations, that it is impossible to take them quietly. You like him and believe in him or you are in direct opposition to him. Moreover, a great deal of his technical criticism is contrary to the opinions of experts. Painters admit his sympathetic insight in many instances, while considering the grounds of his praise defective; architects make the same reservations concerning his highly impassioned and poetic writing upon this form of art. Even essayists object to the controversial and polemic tone which predominates so much. Yet when compared with the volume and quality of his writings, how insignificant are these reservations!

\* \* \*

John Ruskin was the poet of his generation—nay, of his times in England. Save Robert Browning, what other English writer has uniformly so noble an ideal? And what other one has greater purity and truly psychical terseness of diction? His words—nay, his ideas, these are what look out at us from the printed page.

There should again be a place for the Ruskin literature. Where else are more beautiful word-pictures to be found than those in the "Modern Painters," where he gives himself to rhapsody concerning truth in sky, mountain, grass, flower, and to nobility in all of nature's works? We may search the volumes of English poetry in vain to find more vivid word-painting. The absence of metrical rhythm only leaves the

splendor of his prose rhythm more pulsating and life-expressing. And what purity in this voice! What nobility of conception! What closeness of vision; what judgment in selecting the parts best worth telling!

\* \* \*

To understand Ruskin one should begin with the *Modern Painters*. And with this leisurely. It is not a book in the sense of a connected treatise, written offhand according to a plan. It began as a tract, an appeal for Turner, the landscape painter, whose rank in art was just then vigorously denied, as everything except pure philistinism is denied in England. Between the first volume of "*Modern Painters*" and the second ten years elapsed. The tract had done its part in opening the eyes of contemporaries to the greatness of Turner. It had done more; it had awakened a distinct appetite for art criticism.

What was there upon art then current in England? Nothing to speak of beyond Edmund Burke's famous but non-committal essay "*On the Sublime and the Beautiful*." Various philosophers had tried their small hands upon this problem, only to discover that somehow English utilitarianism failed to furnish the root concepts for estimating art or for cultivating concerning it intelligence and appreciation.

Into this world of "descent and natural selection" Ruskin entered with the sure light of intuition and the domineering authority of a prophet of God. Some things which he said failed of long life; others justified themselves by wrong reasons; but in the main the art ideas of Ruskin, despite mistakes in applying and illustrating them by works of contemporary artists, had that something inner quality in writing which makes it sound true and deserve to be true. And so a great weight and a greater inspiration for the fame and authority of Ruskin.

Ruskin was more of a religious teacher than one in art. Everything in his mind went back to God. If man had been created and placed in the world, surely it was for a good purpose, which purpose man must find out by giving himself over to studying his maker. Principally from the traits of that maker to be found in his companion illustration of that workmanship, his fellow-man and the substances about

him. And so Ruskin became a philanthropist and a political economist. In both these capacities he gained that same wonderful authority, due to the sincerity of the voice and the nobility of the soul; whether he was right or not, I for one know not. In the central thought he surely was right, that there is a right and wrong in life, in art, in literature.

Whimsical indeed were his railings at the manufacturing age in which his times were cast. The locomotive to him was a greater evil than the car of Juggernaut. A factory chimney was a torch of Satan; the machine-shop and the machine-work were tokens of the activity of the great enemy of man. Yet he had currency. And he gave a keynote which if only a good practical way of living up to it could be come upon, would make the world much better.

\* \* \*

I mentioned Ruskin as a poet. Have my readers looked over the standard poetry of English literature lately? Have you thought how much of "hay and grass and stubble" there is in it, well worth its destiny of being burned? And how little of the everlasting, the commanding and the true? English poets seem unable to avoid the dilemma: To be good and dull; to be bad and interesting. Byron chose the latter; Wordsworth and many others the former. And when you go through their works is it not painful how few passages the very best of them have written which still stand beautiful, noble, and of lasting value. I veritably believe that the myriad tomed shelves of the poetical Parnassus could be sifted by a good managing editor and condensed into the corner of a trunk; and that corner would contain everything of noble and beautiful thought which English poets have produced in three centuries. Needless to say Shakespeare and Browning would occupy by far the larger part of the space.

I am not sure but that an intelligent sifting of Ruskin's writings would discover a larger bulk of beautiful and noble thoughts, poetical apperceptions into life and nature; inspiring motives for duty, and a keener sense of the imminence of beauty, than all the professional writers of meter. Many and many a calf-bound poet would go into the waste basket without the rescue of so much as a single leaf; and many

others would contribute but little more. But the star of Ruskin would shine exceedingly bright.

\* \* \*

Ruskin is a little like religion; he is apt to make enthusiastic young persons tiresome to their elders. Is the fault his or that of the young person? I suppose logic compels us to say the latter.

\* \* \*

I hold Ruskin as a literal inspiration much higher than I do Mendelssohn's music, for instance. There is a time in the development of every young musician when Mendelssohn's Songs Without Words are the best and most precious music in the world. So also it is with Ruskin. There is a period in the progress of the ideal soul when the voice of Ruskin awakens deeper springs of action and furnishes the watchword of progress. In music the young person passes the Song Without Words. Does he also pass Ruskin? I know not. At least other things crowd in and take up time.

\* \* \*

Of how great value are some of Ruskin's lesser writings. Take, for instance, his "Sesame and Lilies," which everybody knows is a treatise upon the duty and reason of reading, with side lights concerning what and why to read. It is a book to read with avidity and to criticize with zeal; nevertheless a book to remember and profit by. Moreover, everything of Ruskin belongs to literature. Along with noble and inspiring ideas there is also a noble style and a pure expression. Even when the ideas themselves have little weight there is always the charm of the pure and elegant style. But form and content are not separate in Ruskin's writing. Noble ideas are plenty; great information, careful research, terse and spirited expression. Old English here comes back in Saxon strength and in Gothic profusion of ornament—yet every ornament having the dignity of use.

\* \* \*

I have never learned what sort of ideas Ruskin had of music; I imagine that like most English men of letters he never understood it. In his time music had not gained the place in England that it now has. I say in his time, not forgetting that in earlier days music had a great place in England. But

the English mind has its limitations when the art of music is in question. English reticence and personal reserve are directly opposite to the spirit of our tonal Byrons who turn down their collars and tune up their impassioned lays, recite their pessimism and write odes of impending destruction. Even the most reserved of German symphonists, great Beethoven himself, is reckless and impassioned beside the liveliest lays of the English poet. The poet when he is small is trivial; and when he is large he is stupid for the most part. Not so Beethoven, Brahms, and the rest. When small they still have dignity and their conversation if not absolutely of heaven is at least not earthy; and in their rapt moments they speak "with tongues of men and angels."

\* \* \*

Speaking of English painters, I note a curious thing. The two great painters whose works are best fitted for reproduction and household art were English. Landseer's dogs and horses are always beautiful and suggestive. Turner's landscapes are imaginative and imposing. In plain black and white they still have in them something which awakens suggestions vastly beyond the powers of most French art. Take even the little engravings in Turner's "Rivers of France." These are soft, dreary, almost feminine, combinations of line, and no doubt they lie occasionally, as concerning the height of a church tower now and then; but they are lovely views nevertheless, and we will go a long way through the pages of our highly illustrated magazines without stumbling upon anything of so lasting a charm. But I know not where to find English music of like sweetness, strength and universal appeal.

\* \* \*

The paragraph is going around with suspicious insistence that "Herr Siegfried Wagner is coming to America, where he has been offered a large sum to conduct a series of concerts." Is not the title a case of mis-spelling? Should it not be "Her Siegfried"—i. e., his mother's Siegfried, etc.? But why bring over his young person? Are there not many other conductors in Europe who have failed to distinguish themselves but at least have shown superior musicianship, which the son of his mother has not?

\* \* \*

Is it not about time to apply to theater box offices ordinary rules of courtesy and honesty? The Grand Opera House in this city lately made a great public protest against patrons buying tickets of speculators instead of coming straight to the box office. Nevertheless it happened lately to a member of the staff of this magazine to buy, at the box office of the Grand, two seats for a performance ten days ahead, to hear James A. Hearne in his new play. The day before the performance the buyer happened to notice a line in the dramatic columns stating that Mr. Hearne was ill and would not appear. On applying at the box office for a refunding of the money it was refused; a change to a later attraction was also refused. The box office claimed that sufficient public notice had been given of the illness of Mr. Hearne. Nevertheless there was no sign up at the office when the tickets were bought, else the purchase would not have been made. And the only change in the advertisement of the attraction was an apparently insignificant one: The first form read (still upon the day when the tickets were purchased), "Jas. A. Hearne in 'Sag Harbor,'" and this was what the tickets were bought for. The modified form a few days later was: "Jas. A. Hearne's 'Sag Harbor.'"

The plain truth is, as theater patrons well know, that choice seats to any good attraction can be had at the hotel offices long after they are denied at the box office. Yet when the unsold seats have been returned at 7 p. m. on the evening of the performance, it is often possible to get a better seat at the office than several days earlier. Moreover, the present writer has yet to experience his first case of a refusal to refund, on the part of the outside agent (provided it was at least half a day before the performance) when for any reason the tickets could not be used.

For the benefit of the other houses it is to be noted that most of them, and I believe Powers' in particular, are very scrupulous to refund money for tickets which cannot be used, if the application is made several hours before the performance. And I believe all the other houses, without exception, cheerfully refund in such a case as the one mentioned above. Most of them have reputations to lose. Therefore they



neither make false representations nor permit their employes to do so.

\* \* \*

And speaking of theaters, was it not fortunate indeed that the Columbia happened to take fire when there was no audience in it? For twenty years this theater has been permitted to play to large crowds, when the fire department and all good judges have known all along that in case of panic scores and hundreds of lives would have been lost, owing to insufficient exits. Col. J. H. Mapleson noted this feature of the house when he entered it for the first time, before it was opened. He ran his experienced eye over the situation and remarked to the gentleman showing him about: "You have but a single exit; but how cleverly you have concealed the fact."

The danger of the house so weighed upon the lessees that at great expense they bought an adjoining rear lot and upon this erected storage rooms for scenery and the chief dressing rooms. They also provided exits through the property upon the west; but upon the east there were no exits. In case of fire the fate of the occupants of the very large gallery would have been that we know too well, in the case of the Ring theater at Vienna, and so many other houses that burn.

Generally speaking, the only theater in Chicago with exits really sufficient for emergencies is McVicker's. Even the first floor of the Schiller would be difficult to get out of in case of panic.

As for the Grand Opera House, one can easily inspect the balcony and the gallery and speculate upon his chances, if located there in time of panic.

Powers' was formerly a great sinner in this respect, owing to its being hemmed in by adjoining buildings. In the repairs last summer a great improvement was made in the exits, but the present writer has never personally inspected them and so cannot speak with authority.

The Chicago Auditorium is perhaps the safest from fire risk of any theater in America, as all the heat and lighting comes from a plant some hundreds of feet away, in a building erected for the purpose. In the Auditorium hotel and theater and office building there are no fires whatever, excepting

those in the hotel kitchens and a few gas grates. As the building is constructed of incombustible material and there is little or nothing to take fire, it may be regarded as safe. In case of panic the main floor and the main balcony would be emptied without difficulty; the upper balconies would not be quite so safe, but it is difficult to imagine an emergency which would not give even a full audience time to get out.

Many of the smaller theaters would be fire traps in case of alarm and panics would be fatal to many lives.

To give everybody their due, the churches are often less safe than the theaters. Many of the churches are upon the second floors, and all occupants, galleries and main floor alike, would have to come out through the single narrow entry and crooked stairs.

It is a curious circumstance that the theater which has been burned down most times, is McVicker's, where the most care had been taken, to avoid fire and to avoid danger in the case of fire.

\* \* \*

A remarkable three weeks of opera was given in Chicago, in March and the beginning of April. The company was from New Orleans, the language French, and the chief singers all, or nearly all, from Paris schools. The repertory was mainly the conventional French one, but as this contains several works rarely heard in this country, it had several novelties. The season opened with Halevy's dreary "The Jewess," and went on with "Lucia," "Huguenots," "Aida," "Il Trovatore," etc. The novelties were Mr. Ernest Reyer's "Sigurd," which was given once, and his "Salamambo," which was given twice. The latter is a very brilliant work, full of spectacular opportunities. The music works hard but rarely manages to reach the heart of the matter. It belongs to the showy group in which "Aida" and "Semiramide" are striking examples. The cast for this opera was very strong in principles. I have lost my list at this writing, but as near as I remember the chief roles were taken by Miss Pecary, soprano; Mr. Gauthier, first tenor; Mr. Bouxmann, etc., and the work was carried off in splendid style. The chorus and orchestra were not very smooth—the chorus distinctly bad, as operatic choruses usually are, except where there is a body of young singers

in training for larger work, from which the choral forces are occasionally renewed.

Despite the really strong work of this company in the leading roles, the patronage was very poor, wholly insufficient. Many of the representations would compare with those of the Grau companies, although there were no principal singers of like quality to the few at the head of the Grau company.

\* \* \*

Ernest Reyer is a composer who has written operas which do him credit. The world is willing to admit the fact without having it argued. For this reason his works are rarely played. "Sigurd," called "a first production in Chicago," was played here ten or fifteen years ago, if I am not mistaken. It is a weaker Wagnerian effort. The whole of the Niebelungen story is condensed into one opera.

\* \* \*

It is given out authoritatively, but as yet without particulars, that a new school of music will shortly be opened in Chicago, with a distinguished financial name as backer, the assistance taking the form of a building rent free and a fund for scholarships for talented students unable to defray their own tuition. These provisions will be admirable, and no doubt will be highly appreciated by the classes to which they appeal: The free rent to the manager, and the free tuition to needy pupils. Experience shows, however, that the standing of the new school will eventually depend upon the commanding qualities of its teachers, especially the directors of departments, upon whom necessarily depends the educational thoroughness and the artistic ideals of the teaching.

Whatever the resources of a new school, it will not be altogether easy to surpass the record of several of the existing ones in respect to bringing here and retaining artists of importance. The Chicago Conservatory, for instance, has brought Mr. Sherwood and Mr. Godowsky here, giving the school in this department a pre-eminence hard to surpass. In the line of violin and voice teachers the school was not so fortunate. The Chicago Musical College has brought here most of the successful singing teachers of the present—Messrs. Phelps, Gottschalk, William Castle, and now M. Gauthier. Also such pianists as Friedheim, Hans Schiller, Wal-

ter Knupfer, A. Brune, and now Breitner and young Klum, from Vienna. The college has also brought the distinguished violin teachers, Mr. S. Jacobsohn and Bernhard Listemann—two of the most celebrated names in this department of music. The American Conservatory is to be credited with that able personality, Mr. Karleton Hackett, Mr. Miner, and a host of purely Chicago teachers, who do not need a foreign stamp to certify to their ability.

\* \* \*

Any philanthropist contemplating entering the arena of free scholarships will do well to take account of the existing stock in this direction. I believe the Musical College awards no less than forty-five free scholarships in the different departments, all of which, or nearly all, are defrayed from its own resources. This is certainly a record of which Dr. Ziegfeld has a right to be proud, and that he has been able to build up a commercially successful undertaking despite so heavy a handicap, speaks magnificently for his administrative capacity no less than his goodness of heart.

The American Conservatory and several other schools offer scholarships free, but of course none to anything like the extent of the college. But taking all the schools together, it is evident that a new foundation will have to be made unusually strong to enter the competition with any hope of standing at the head—which, of course, is the intention.

\* \* \*

If it were possible to have the new school endowed so liberally as to enable it to maintain a complete conservatory appointment, with strong heads of departments, a conservatory orchestra and chorus, a stage and good hall, then indeed with a wise directorship it might do great good in the community.

\* \* \*

What is wanted is not a conservatory doing elementary and academic teaching, but a college, with entrance by examination for a full course, and a valid diploma at the end of it. If the standard could be made so high that average graduates of existing schools would just get in, and then the course be properly laid out and administered for four years, leading to real graduation, here would be something which

America greatly needs. Mr. Van Der Stucken has been trying hard to get such a standard in Cincinnati College of Music, and Mr. Theodore Thomas left the same institution when he found that he could not secure such a standard. All the conservatories live by the profits of their elementary lessons and those in the lower grades. They make but small profits upon advanced students, the lessons costing nearly all that the students pay. The object of such a school would be precisely that of a liberal college, namely, to prepare specialists in voice and instruments and theory, and to take care that all of them were in a real sense musical scholars with cultivated tastes. It cannot be justly claimed that even the oldest of the European conservatories quite come up to this standard.

\* \* \*

The least favorable feature of the facts alleged of the new school is that of the small endowment—\$100,000. One hundred thousand dollars is a great deal of money, but it has its limitations. In the present earning power of capital it is equal to an annual revenue of only four or at most five thousand dollars a year. Such a sum would be an assistance and any existing school would be glad to get it; but to apply it to the myriad outgoes incident to establishing an entirely new school will soon show its insufficiency. Fortunately the financial power claimed to be back of the new institution has money enough to increase the endowment as soon as convinced of its insufficiency and that it is being wisely used.

## CHARLES H. JARVIS: MAN AND MUSICIAN.

BY T. CARL WHITMER.

For upwards of forty years the late Charles H. Jarvis was an important force in musical matters of Philadelphia, and for years he conducted many important chamber concerts, in which a vast repertory of classical and modern works came to a hearing. He was so remarkable a man, moreover, as to have made a deep impress upon the musical life of the city where he lived and worked. But although he has now been dead five years, I have not seen any account of his career. I have therefore at some pains, having myself been among the young musicians directly inspired by his teaching and example, accumulated the necessary facts from members of his family still living, and here set them forth as an example and a worthy tribute to the life work of a man singularly sincere, capable and forceful.

The keynote of his life is perhaps as well gathered from his simple creed, which he enunciated to a fellow musician at the close of a long discussion of various systems of philosophy, a subject in which he was deeply interested. He said:

"Well, in spite of theories I can see one thing clearly; there is duty to be done and I believe the man does well who does his duty as he understands it and leaves the rest to the Power that put him here."

A simple creed it was, and sincerely acted upon!

Charles H. Jarvis was born in Philadelphia, December 20, 1837; and died there February 25, 1895. He was named after his father, who was himself a musician, and gave his son his ideals of piano playing, and perhaps some of his ideals in other directions.

This father was from England; Leicester, England. For twenty years he was prominent in Philadelphia musical circles; was organist for some time at the Protestant Episcopal Church of the Epiphany. And in 1846 there was produced at the Walnut Street Theater (Eighth and Walnut streets) an opera (or operetta) of his called by the rather old-fashioned title of "Luli, or the Switzer's Bride." But, to us, all this

work seems merely secondary to the pedagogic energy expended on the son; an activity which must have been an exceedingly vital force to produce what was produced; for the father died in 1854 when the son was but seventeen years old.

Leopold Meignen and the Philadelphia High School were responsible for the other training of the boy; Leopold Meignen being his instructor in the theoretical branches of music.

The few methods used by Charles Jarvis, Sr., for the training of Charles Jarvis, Jr., were very effective. On their walks the boy would be required to name the chance tones they would hear from this horn or that bell or some falling steel bar, etc.

And then what a wonderful sight reader Mr. Chas. H. Jarvis was! His father covered the keyboard when the boy played so that all his attention would be concentrated on the music. Studies in energy-focusing!

And then all right-hand parts of the piano music had to be played by the left hand! And the man possessed a gifted left hand.

And so we might proceed. All their talks and walks and work were made fruit-yielding. A chance glance at a shop window—and the young musician must tell the older musician the names of all the things seen. (So much for quick-apprehension studies.)

This is genuine pedagogy; pedagogy of the most pregnant kind; pedagogy based on sensible psychologic principles; pedagogic principles arranged not orderly enough for a university text-book, but principles that might be spelled into the word—Life!

Chas. H. Jarvis began the study of the piano at four years of age. When seven—in December, 1844—he made his first appearance as a pianist in Musical Fund Hall (Eighth and Locust streets). Some themes from "Don Pasquale" had been previously arranged for piano solo by H. Rosselen. Then Charles Jarvis, Sr., arranged that arrangement for four hands.

It was this arrangement of an arrangement that the seven-year-old boy played together with Miss Caroline Branson. And he played the treble part standing up at the piano!

He graduated at the Philadelphia High School in Febru-

ary, 1854. It seems that his strongest point was in mathematics. It was in this year that his father died; and it was in the fall of this year that he began the great teaching activity which lasted until he died. In 1857 Thalberg visited this country. The impression he created on the young player was most profound and permanent. The tone-purity of the great pianist was the model of the young man and remained the model with the older man. And all his pupils heard about the Thalberg lucidity and the Thalberg tone-crystals. And then the Thalberg inoculation at lessons!

The main points in the life of Mr. Jarvis as an executant are: that in February of 1855 he played at a concert of the Philadelphia Philharmonic Society (in Philadelphia) Thalberg's *Fantasie*, Opus 52, on Themes from *Lucrezia Borgia*. N. Perelli was conductor of the society at that time.

In 1862, together with Mr. Michael Cross, he instituted a series of classical soirees. In 1865 Mr. Cross, however, dropped from the compact. In the winter of 1867 he was associated with Mr. Charles M. Schmitz in a series of three symphony concerts in which he played:

Weber's *Concertstück*, Opus 79.

Chopin's *Concerto*, Opus 11.

Beethoven's *Concerto*, No. 4, Opus 58.

In May, 1869, he played with the New York Philharmonic Orchestra Beethoven's *Concerto*, Opus 58, with Cadenza by Moscheles. In season of 1870-71 he played at Musical Fund Hall in the series of three symphony concerts—this time Mr. Cross being the conductor—Beethoven's *Concerto*, Opus 37; Chopin's Opus 11, E minor, and Schumann's Opus 54 (A minor). Other concerts which he publicly performed were Mendelssohn's No. 1 in G minor, Opus 25, and No. 2, Opus 40; also his *Capriccio Brillante*, Op. 22, B minor; Hummel's Opus 85, A minor, and Opus 89, B minor. In 1875 and 1876 he played several times with the Thomas Orchestra, playing the Chopin *Concerto*, Opus 11; the Beethoven *Concerto*, Opus 37 (No. 3 in C minor), with Cadenza by Moscheles. He played also in Baltimore at symphony concert about this time the Mendelssohn D minor, Opus 40.

And now to consider the classical soirees which started Monday evening, December 15, 1862. These continued—



with interruptions of seasons '73-'74 and '80-'81—until Saturday evening, February 9, 1895. The two concert centers at the period of the inauguration of the series were Musical Fund Hall at Eighth and Locust streets and the Assembly building at Tenth and Chestnut streets.

However, Jarvis & Cross used the foyer of the Academy of Music. Before this series there was in Philadelphia a special series of classical concerts by Mr. Hupfeld, Mr. Thorbeck and Mr. Wolfsohn, who gave recitals in connection with Theodore Thomas. And a good deal of quartette playing had been done at the house of J. J. Mickley, violin maker, at 927 Market street. This was the rendezvous for Ole Bull, Artot, Sivori, William Vincent Wallace and George Knoop ('cellist). And there was the Philadelphia Quintette Club, founded by Mr. Gaertner, with whom were associated Mr. Jarvis, Mr. Plagemann, Mr. Charles Schmitz and Mr. Michael Cross. (Mr. Jarvis was the first of these to die.)

At the time when the concerts of Mr. Jarvis and Mr. Cross started only two or three of Chopin's works had been published in this country, and Mendelssohn's Lieder were just coming into favor.

In 1885—during the May Music Festival held in Philadelphia—Mr. Jarvis played the D minor Concerto of Mendelssohn. In 1887-88 he gave a series of historical piano recitals, Dr. Hugh A. Clarke supplying the literary portions. A series of similar aims was given also in 1888-89. He gave this series at Ogontz also in 1888. These historical concerts took place at the Academy of Fine Arts, Broad and Locust streets.

On Saturday evening, March 2, 1878, he played the first recital in a series of seventeen private recitals held at his home. He published, about this time, a little book which was advertised to sell at fifty cents, which reads thus:

"Fifty Hours With The Eminent Piano Compositions. A Series of 17 Piano Recitals, to be given by Mr. Chas. H. Jarvis, at his residence, No. 131 N. 19th st."

And, speaking about his private recitals, I wonder how many know of that wonderful souvenir programme he gave—as usual on Saturday evening—May 12, 1877, as a "memory" of the Fourteenth Season of Classical Soirees? The recital

that lasted from 7:30 p. m. until 2:00 a. m.\* And at 2:00 a. m. Mr. Jarvis said: "I feel now as if I was just in condition to do it all over again."

This programme was shown to Liszt. The Abbé said: "It is impossible; no man living could do it!"

And how did he accomplish it? The answering of this question brings me to the consideration of Mr. Jarvis' temperament. It was not only because of the great physical endurance which he possessed, for the physique alone cannot carry a man through a programme such as that is. Mr. Jarvis was primarily an objective player; objective to such a degree that the man with a small vocabulary called him "cold." All of his playing was under the constant supervision of his mind. And yet is this the real explanation of that lack of warmth? I think not. Mr. Jarvis himself disapproved of the Klindworth analytic methods, and was consistent in his work with that disapproval. Yet he certainly stood outside of his work. I have always felt that he depended too much upon his really tremendous capacity for assimilating the contents of a composition at a glance. He once said to me that he "depended on the inspiration of the moment to carry him through and so missed an intense, white-hot constant intimacy with the works he presented." He lived with too many pieces all the time. He would, at a sitting, completely play through Bach's Preludes and Fugues in Well-Tempered Clavichord. And this was but one of the many bookfuls he would over and over again devour all at once. Finally, this engendered a habit for ground-covering which unfortunately interfered with "a sublime acquaintance."

And so a programme (see programme at end of article) such as he gave on May 12, 1877, was a mind and muscle feat. If temperament had been a little more prominent and aggressive he would have been smothered in the Fifth Part.

No, I didn't hear him play it! But I heard him in many recitals after that.

And how often he played at the lesson! There one had him on the best terms—and on talking terms.

(At concerts men, like children, "lose their tongues;" at lessons they talk two ways through tone, and the real self comes in and out.)

He loved that Schumann Quintette; and yet—oh, yes, when he played in ensemble he could reach better into one's inner self. Or, was it that he served as a kind of temperer of the intense sensuism of the string-family that made him then so lustrous? He was lustrous in ensemble playing. When he gave a solo one felt that he was striving to make the hearer acquainted in the great field of piano music; but you forgot that pedagogic interest when he was the player in trio, quartette or quintette. In other words, he was a single-minded artist in concerted music; in solo work he was really a languageless lecturer!

As a teacher of piano-playing he belonged to the class which teaches by indirect suggestion and direct example. Such a teacher demands of a pupil extraordinary powers of intuition and facility for "adding two and two together;" but given a student of that description such a teacher will make a deep and lasting impression. And Mr. Chas. Jarvis was a teacher especially unique in that regard. (And, by the way, I have an idea that Mr. Chas. Jarvis talked more to his pupils during lesson hour the latter part of his life than in the early part. So much as an "aside.") I felt him growing bigger and broader all the time in intellect. He read, during the last ten years of his life, a great deal of philosophical matter. He read Fiske and Spencer, among others. He often told at lesson time what he had read. It seemed that he had an insatiable desire to broaden the comprehension of his pupils; to constantly utilize all of his own general knowledge in order to make clear the many really unexplainable things in our especial art. A kind of teaching by the analogies. Shortly before he died he read Freeman Clarke's "Ten Great Religions." And then he thought for himself. He was thoroughly conscious of his individuality and he made it one of his impressivenesses. And as a man he was more original—the admission must be made—than as an artist. It is scarcely possible to turn to a piece and say, "This is a Jarvis interpretation." There was too much of objectivity to make it so personal as that would suggest. He was essentially an educator. And a real power he was in that! There he was original. Examine only his programmes and this is immediately evident.

Mr. Jarvis never published any of his compositions. The Manuscript Society of Philadelphia published a Nocturne in D flat after his death. He never spent much time at composition, for that matter. His daughter remembers him playing, in leisure hours, some little things of his own. I heard him play one of his compositions as an encore, one time only. He never told me the name of it, but since I have examined the Nocturne these six years after I think it must have been that one.

I mentioned Mr. Jarvis' great sight-reading faculties. Everybody knows that! He played Schumann's "Kreisleriana" in public having played it once over; played Mendelssohn's G minor Concerto with Thomas' Orchestra, although he had not played it previously for twenty-one years!

The great musical library he possessed—which now is in the Drexel Institute (31st and Chestnut streets), Philadelphia—was started by his father. And it is a coincidence that this father was a personal friend of the founder of the Drexel family in America. The library was a gift of Mr. Jarvis' daughter to the Drexel Institute. There are about one thousand bound volumes of music, one-half of which are piano scores. The next largest division is orchestral music. There are a few scores of some of Handel's oratorios, of the eighteenth century. Also sixty-eight bound volumes, forming a complete set of Mozart's works. Also a complete collection of John Sebastian Bach's music. The formal opening took place on the evening of February 3, 1896, directly after the memorial concert given in the Drexel Institute. The programme of the concert was as follows:

Prelude and Fugue in E flat—Bach.

Quartette, Opus 59, No. 3—Beethoven.

Cantata, "God, Thou art Great"—Spohr; "Holy City"—Adams.

(Imagine this composition of the "Holy City" being sung at the memorial of a classicist such as Charles Jarvis!)

Motet, "Glory, Honor, Praise and Power"—Mozart.

Of his personal history many interesting things might be mentioned if space warranted. He was married in 1861 to Miss Lucretia Yale, of New Haven, Conn., and there are four daughters of this union now living. Mrs. Jarvis died in 1875,

and in 1879 he married Miss Josephine E. Roebling, and two sons of this union are still living. He was an excellent business manager, careful and exact. He traveled a great deal and invariably kept careful journals of everything he saw. A few summers before his death I met him one day when he told me that he had just returned from a journey of nine thousand miles in the United States. During his long career he taught nearly one thousand students. The last piece which he gave for a lesson was Henselt's "If I Were a Bird."

As a teacher he was careful, conservative, and inclined to the classical school. He considered that Liszt, as he expressed it, "excelled in purple, fine linen and cacophony;" but he played the Liszt nevertheless. The later composers, particularly Brahms, he reviled often and again for the unpianistic lay of their works. He thought the same even of Rubinstein, Tschaikowsky, Xaver Scharwenka, Moszkowski, and he attributed their carelessness in this regard to the bad example of Schumann and Wagner. In his paper before the Teachers' Association at Detroit, he gave his point of view when he said: "I think all genuine progress and advancement must depend upon faithfully cherishing the best traditions of the past."

Following is the extremely long programme which he played at his house, May 12, 1877. It might stand as a teaching repertory:

### PROGRAMME.

#### PART I.

1. Bach: Fantaisie Chromatique and Fugue, in D minor.
- 2-4. Mendelsohn: Lieder ohne Worte. F major, C major, A major.
- 5-7. Chopin:
  - Berceuse, Op 57 (Db).
  - Impromptu, Op. 36 (F sharp).
  - Fantaisie, F minor, Op. 49.
8. Schumann: Concerto, A minor.

#### PART II.

9. Hummel: Sonate, F sharp minor, Op. 81.
- 10-15. Chopin:
  - Preludes: G major, B flat, B flat minor, E flat.
  - Etudes: C sharp, G flat (octaves).
  - (No. 12); Prelude, A flat.
16. Schubert: Fantaisie C minor, Op. 15.

## PART III.

- 17. Thalberg: "Airs Russes." (G.)
- 18-20. Mendelssohn: Lieder ohne Worte, E flat, F sharp minor, E major.
- 21-23. Schumann:
  - Toccata, Op. 7, C major.
  - Forest Scenes, Op. 82: Prophetic Birds (G minor); Hunting Song (E flat).
- 24. Beethoven: Sonata Appassionata, Op. 57, F minor.
- 25. Weber-Liszt: Schlummerlied, F sharp major.
- 26. Liszt: Rhapsodie Hongroise (D flat).

## PART IV.

- 27. Schumann: Kreisleriana (D minor, G minor, B flat), Op. 16.
- 28-33. Chopin: Prelude, D minor; Nocturne, B major, Op. 62; Mazourka, C sharp minor; Mazourka, B flat minor; Valse, A flat, Op. 64; Etude, Op. 25, No. 11, A minor.
- 34. Mendelssohn: Variations Serieuses, Op. 54, D minor.

## PART V.

- 35. Bach-Liszt. Organ Fugue, G minor.
- 36-38. Scarlatti: 3 pieces: G minor, C minor, G major.
- 39-44. Chopin: Etude, Op. 10, F major; Etude, Op. 10, C minor (No. 12); Prelude, A flat; Etude, Op. 10, No. 4, C sharp; Etude, Op. 10, E flat; Etude, Op. 25, B minor (octaves).
- 45. Schubert-Liszt: Barcarolle, "Auf Dem Wasser zu Singen."
- 46. Von Weber: Sonata, C major, Op. 24, No. 1.

## THINGS HERE AND THERE

### LEIPZIG.

Of the deluge of music that has been poured upon us here since last I wrote, I am afraid I cannot say much, for I must confess having been somewhat lazy as regards visiting the concerts this last month. The farther the season advances the more one picks and chooses, and this difficulty is augmented by one requiring time for one's work, and the demands on one from the many other sources. However, as nothing of startling importance has occurred there has been nothing very important missed. In the eighteenth Gewandhaus concert Siloti played the Grieg Concerto and the Wanderer Fantasia of Schubert. The former was not played up to one's expectations in many ways. There was a lack of cohesiveness in the rendering that caused it to appear very scrappy and it was also played very coldly. The impression it made on one was that of an experiment in handling the piano and orchestra together, and one came away with the feeling that it only succeeded to a certain degree. His playing of the Wanderer Fantasia, however, was simply perfect, and worked out in detail and finesse to an extent that one very seldom hears in Siloti. I find the latter is, as a rule, a lazy fellow, being content with a small repertory, and also with careless technically and artificially unfinished renderings; but now and then he shines out brightly and shows us what he can do when he tries. And in the Wanderer Fantasia he did this. He showed us such a wealth of poetic feeling and artistic taste, and played his instrument with such wonderful technical nuances, that one almost felt that his master, Liszt, was there and inspired him with his presence. It certainly sounded as though Siloti had heard many artistic suggestions on the piece in the salon at Weimar. Of orchestral works in this concert we had Schumann's Second Symphony, a concert overture of Holstein, instrumented from sketches by Albert Dietrich, and the best of Berlioz's works I think I have heard, the overture to "Benvenuto Cellini."

In the twentieth concert Reinecke's overture to "Koenig Manfred," Liszt's Mephisto Waltz, and Brahms's First Symphony in C minor were the orchestral numbers, and as soloist, Sauret. He played Dvorak's Violin Concerto in A minor in splendid style and "die Liebesfee" of Raff. The concerto "took on" immensely, played as it was with such tone and temperament, and the original rhythms which Dvorak employs were shown here to the best advantage. Per-

sonally I like the violin concerto better after a first hearing than the 'cello concerto after a second. I am awaiting an opportunity to hear them again now.

In the twenty-first Gewandhaus concert that incomparable contralto, Camilla Landi, sang, and created an enthusiasm one does not often see. She has a most perfect method and voice and an altogether charming way of singing. Her renderings of the sixteenth to eighteenth century songs and those of the modern French school are inimitable. In the same concert Tschaikowsky's "Symphonie Pathétique" was given with great success.

Of piano recitals the only one I went to was that of Harry Field, who played a very good program, including a work in a very modern and interesting direction by Louis Campbell-Tipton.

Mr. Field has a tremendous technique and possesses the capability of thoroughly working out the pieces he plays both technically and artistically, which is a great thing. If his head has more to do with a piece than his heart his fingers never betray this, as for instance, in the little A flat major study of Chopin and the latter's Prelude op. 28, in B major. Here one missed the real poetic atmosphere that surrounds those little things; the ether was not there, if I may so apply that word, but nevertheless instead of the real soul Mr. Field's fingers gave us a very good imitation. And that is a sign of an artist, as Tausig himself once declared. Mr. Field is undoubtedly more at home in things of greater importance; his virtuosity requires this. For this reason his choice of Tipton's Sonata was fortunate. The work possesses almost unbounded pianistic effects; effects that are new and interesting, and the beauty of them all is that they rest on a pure musical basis. They are not empty dynamic effects, but those that only a master of his instrument, or an observer of the same, can get. The build of the sonata is interesting and shows many signs of a great individuality as a composer. First, a true token of musical greatness is the wonderful combination of inspiration with intellect. The beauty of the second theme I don't think possible for anyone to forget, and if anyone has any good in his heart I think those notes (in every tone of which lies a wealth of experience, sad and troubled, and the yearning of an impassioned and poetic nature) must cause him to feel it. Then the contrapuntal work in the sonata is magnificent and the beautiful and ingenious figuration is quite individual. Mr. Field was accorded quite a hearty ovation at the close of the work. I have heard that Herr Teichmueller is giving Mr. Field an opportunity of playing the sonata again shortly before a number of the best-known critics here at a matinee where a number of the former's pupils are playing. Herr Stoye, bye the bye, of whom I spoke in my last, has left his master (Herr Teichmueller) to take the appointment as chief piano teacher at the Conservatory of Crefeld-on-the-Rhine. I can only wish him as much success there in teaching his master's method as he has had here in playing.

At the Conservatorium there have been the usual yearly "Prüfun-



gen." I went to three or four of them, but they were very amateur in style. The directors seem to let anybody play who wants to, with the result that this year's examinations are not any better than the usual bi-weekly concerts. On the contrary, they are worse in one particular, in so far that the orchestra is brought to light. In the bi-weekly concerts it is very seldom used, and after having heard some most awful things perpetrated this year in the "Prüfungen" by it, I think it would be better to leave it away there as well. The orchestra itself has material, but it lacks drilling this year, and in the concerti the conductor (Herr Capellmeister Sitt) could really try now and then to aid the player and not to worry him. He is a very capable conductor when he takes the trouble, but this year a number of the soloists have got to thank him for their bad criticisms. It will surprise some of the old pupils of the Conservatorium, who are now working all over the States, to hear that this year the pupils have been forbidden to respond to the applause of the public. This brings the public examinations still a step nearer to the conservatism and dilletantism of the bi-weekly concerts and, needless to say, creates a different atmosphere in the hall. Indeed, I have noticed in all the "Prüfungen" that the directors seem to try to make the thing as pupil-like as possible. Now, I hold the contrary view. I think that after one has studied a number of years and gradually becomes less a pupil and more an independent artist, that when one makes one's last appearance before the Leipzig public under the auspices of the Conservatorium, it should be under circumstances that should give one every opportunity to present oneself as an artist and not as a pupil. But in the Conservatory, of course, conservatism reigns supreme, and pity the composer who tries to show that he is an original and independent thinker and artist! And the same with the other branches. One must either go with the sheep or be led by them. And that is the puzzle in this year's "Prüfungen"! One doesn't know exactly who the sheep are—the pupils or—but, as the classical song hath it, "There are others"!

A. J. VERNON SPENCER.

---

#### THE DUVIVIER MEDAL: A CORRECTION.

To the Editor of MUSIC:

In this month's issue of your most valuable magazine, referring to the production of the two movements of my Symphony in F minor, performed at the Thomas Concert March 3, you most kindly decorate me with a gold medal "presented to me for important services to the French Republic during the Commune of 1871." Permit me to correct this flattering error and bless the Muses, as I have had and have nothing to do with politics. Up to the present my only crimes have been musical—or tried to be so.

In 1863 the Comité du Progrès Artistique, at Paris, opened a universal competition for a unique gold medal (there was no second

prize). The composition was to be a symphonic work. The members of the examining jury were: Messrs. Reber, Gevaert and Ambrose Thomas, of the Institute, and Messrs. Betozzi, Foulon, E. Deldevez, Gustave Lefevre, and A. Elvart, of the Conservatoire. I had the honor of obtaining this medal, given to me in public sitting at the Sorbonne April 9, 1864. You have now the truthful story of the medal—nothing political, as you see—and I certainly do not aspire for any nomination, notwithstanding glory, perquisites, etc.

Will you most kindly rectify, and believe me, dear sir, yours very faithfully,  
A. D. DUVIVIER.

#### THE SPIERING STUDENT ORCHESTRA.

Mention was made in these pages two years ago of the uncommonly fine playing of the student orchestra conducted by Mr. Spiering. The same body gave a concert in University Hall April 17, with a program containing the following:

Cherubini: Overture, "Anacreon."

Bach: Concerto for two violins, 1 movt. (Miss Ross, Mr. Scheld).

Schubert: First Entr'act from "Rosamund."

Wagner: Prelude, "Lohengrin."

Bruch: Concerto for violin, 2 mvts. (Miss Chamberlain).

Saint-Saëns: Marche Heroique.

This formidable program was played extremely well by about forty-five players, of whom only the heads of the strings, the woodwind and brass were professional, about ten in all. The accompaniments also were done elegantly, and the solo playing showed uncommonly fine talent as well as careful teaching. A school able to muster an orchestra like this has something to be proud of, even although it may not count its graduates by the hundred. As a director Mr. Spiering has plenty of musical feeling and the rare quality of retaining the same players under his control. This is what wins in the long run.

#### MAY FESTIVAL AT ANN ARBOR.

The program of the Ann Arbor May Festival (May 17 to 19) shows five concerts, of which two are orchestral, by the Boston Festival Orchestra, under the direction of Mr. Emil Mollenhauer. The choral concerts will include Chadwick's "Lily Nymph" and Parker's "Hora Novissima." The orchestral provision is liberal, and the solo artists include Mme. Schumann-Heink, Mrs. Emma Juch-Wellman, David Bispham, Evan Williams, Gwyllim Miles and Mr. William Howland.

#### A REMARKABLE GODOWSKY PROGRAM.

In his recitals at Lima, Ohio, Erie, Grand Rapids, Madison, Wis.,

etc., Mr. Leopold Godowsky played the following unusual program:

Beethoven: "The Adieu," "The Absence," "The Return."

Gluck-Saint-Saëns: Themes from *Alceste*."

Brahms: Four Intermezzi; the Hungarian Dances; Paganini Variations, Book 1.

Godowsky: *Melodie Meditative*, *Capriccio* and four studies.

Chopin: *Ballade in A flat*; *Polonaise in A flat*; *Impromptu in F sharp*; *Scherzo in C sharp minor*.

Liszt: "At the Spring"; Concert study in D flat.

Weber-Godowsky: "Invitation to the Dance" (first time).

The transcription of the "Invitation to the Dance" is nearly the same as that which Mr. Pachmann will play next season, Godowsky having made a few minor alterations since giving De Pachmann the manuscript. It is a very elegant, ornate and extremely difficult concert piece, but beautifully conceived. The foregoing program, it will be noticed, contains much more of the modern music for piano than most of those which artists are giving us. The Beethoven sonata was selected, Mr. Godowsky stated, mainly because it is so intelligible and at the same time occupies less time than most of the sonatas. It must have been played to perfection.

#### ITALIAN COMPOSERS: A CORRECTION.

Sir: You say in the introduction to the article, "Contemporaneous Italian Composers," by A. Bazzini: "The general deficiency of English information upon this subject renders such a systematic catalogue of great value for reference."

Undoubtedly; but why did you not translate the entire letter of Bazzini, dated Milano, 2 Marzo, 1876, and published in the *Riv. Mus. Ital.*, 1898, Vol. I.?

In the present form the catalogue is neither by Bazzini nor is it up to date, in spite of some additions.

By translating and "mending" Bazzini's introduction you would have furnished a valuable reference to his own works and to those of Fr. Faccio, Arrigo Boito, Petrella and Giov. Paccini, who is of considerable importance as one of the first champions of the renaissance of modern Italian chamber-music.

Besides, in a systematic catalogue of contemporaneous Italian composers, the names and works of Franchetti, Mascagni, Puccini, Leoncavallo, Giordano, Pérosi, Enrico Bossi, Sgambati, Hermano Wolf-Ferrari, Guido Alberto Fano, etc., ought not be omitted.

It is of minor importance (1) that Alfredo Catalani's opera, "Loreley," is not mentioned, which work is considered by many Italians as his best; (2) that Gaetano Gaspari (not Gasperi), the excellent librarian of Bologna, died in 1881; his successors are Parisini and Luigi Torchi; the latter, Italy's most learned and cultured historian of music, and, with the exception of Ippolito Valetta (*Nuova Autologis*).

most important critic, is also a composer of music; (3) that Giuseppe Martucci's greatest work, his D minor symphony, has been forgotten. If his works deserve nothing more than "mention," then most of the other composers do not even deserve that; but this may be a matter of personal taste. Bazzini himself says of Rendano, Martucci, Chiui, Palumbo "meritano considerazione particolare."

As I have taken the liberty of addressing you, permit my referring to another point.

Are not such general statements as the one in the Editorial Bric-a-Brac—"It is well known that in Germany today there are absolutely no good singers, not one native singer whose work would pass for singing in any other country"—rather bold and fanatic in a review of the standard of the music? If Gura is not a good singer, who is? And have Julius Hey, Julius Stochhausen, etc., really been incapable of turning out good native-born German singers?

By the way, to show you with what interest and how thoroughly your review is read, the "Milan Notes" are partially, not quite, correct.

The German company of Angelo Neumann not only performed "Siegfried," but the entire "Ring," not only at Bologna, but first at Venice and afterward at Rome, Naples, Turin, and not in 1881, but 1883. The same correspondent says: "The opera season begins in Italy, and especially at Milan, on the night after Christmas." This, too, is incorrect. The season generally begins (at Bologna, Genoa, Florence, Milan, etc.), in October or November, not to mention the summer opera. For instance, the premiere of Giordano's "Fedora" at the Teatro Lirico of Milan, Nov. 6, 1899, was already the sixteenth performance of the season.

Why M. S. calls this theater of Sonzogno a secondary one I do not understand. The rival of Ricordi presents this season with artists like Gemma Bellincioni:

1. "Le Maschere," Mascagni.
2. "L'Amico Fritz," Mascagni.
3. "Guglielmo Ratcliffe," Mascagni.
4. "Fedora," N. Giordano.
5. "L'Arlesiana," Franc. Cilea.
6. "Il Carbonaro," Vinc. Ferroni.
7. "Stella," Camillo de Nardis.
8. "Cendrillon," Massenet.
9. "Werther," Massenet.
10. "La Navverése," Massenet.
11. "Saffo."
12. "Chatterton," Leoncavallo.
13. "La Bohème," Leoncavallo.
14. "Samson et Delilah," Saint-Saëns.
15. "Giuseppe," Méhul.
16. "L'Assallo al Mulino," Bruneau.

17. "Carmen," Bizet.
18. "Djamileh," Bizet.
19. "Hedda," F. le Borne.
20. "La Presa di Troia," Berlioz.

And five more operas of the modern repertory.

As Ricordi presents in his "La Scala" principally Wagner, Verdi and other classical composers, surely we Americans may envy the public of Milan. But this state of affairs is not known among us. Otherwise able men like Mr. H. T. Finck would not make such erroneous statements as to be found in Vol II. of the International Monthly about the "Opera in America and Europe." Most respectfully yours,

O. G. SONNECK.

56 West Forty-ninth street, New York, March 28, 1900.

#### MUSIC TEACHERS' NATIONAL ASSOCIATION.

The annual meeting of the National Association of Music Teachers will be held in Des Moines, Iowa, in June, 1900. A guarantee fund has been provided and the program will make a feature of American works, with especial attention to those less frequently heard. There will be the Cincinnati Orchestra, led by Mr. Van der Stucken, and among the orchestral numbers will be a symphony by Beethoven (3d or 5th), Liszt's "Les Preludes," a symphony by Haydn, Tschai-kowsky's 5th symphony and a variety of other works. Among the solo performances with orchestra will be Henry Eames in the Liszt Hungarian Fantasia, and Mr. Richard Burmeister in his own piano concerto. Mr. Theodore Spiering will play the Bruch concerto for violin and orchestra, and the Spiering Quartet will take part in some of the concerts.

The list of papers has not yet reached this office. Mr. Gantvoort has taken great pains to work up a good program. The national association is now, in a way, a representative body. Part of the members come from the state associations, part from certain music schools, and part get there other ways. The transient members, whose connection consists merely in buying a ticket for the season, do not have votes. So much, at least, is a gain.

The material difficulty with this body still haunts it—namely, the question of the average musician why he should belong and wherein it will pay him to attend. Despite its alleged representative features, the association is powerless to make legislation and to put it into execution. It can give advice galore, if it has it; but it cannot order or make rules, even for its own members. Why not give up the idea of trying to find a straight-out practical benefit in the organization, and run it regardless, "for a good time"—nice music to hear, nice people to meet, good ideas occasionally—for even representation will not entirely keep them out—and "the good of the cause," whatever that may mean?

## PIANO CONCERTO BY MRS. H. H. A. BEACH.

At the concerts of April 6 and 7, Mrs. H. H. A. Beach played her own first pianoforte concerto with the Boston Symphony Orchestra. The work is in the usual four movements, the slow movement, however, connecting with the finale. The key is C sharp minor, and from all accounts the playing was brilliant and telling. As usual with new works, heard but once, the critics are not quite sure whether they like it. Mr. Elson begins by referring to the Goldmark "Sappho" overture, with which the program opened, after which he goes on:

"This overture, portraying a very poetic and learned lady, was a very fitting introduction of the next number of the program—Mrs. Beach's piano concerto, played by the composer herself. Boston is evidently proud of Mrs. Beach, and her welcome was a very decided one. This lady has no desire to shine in the smaller forms of music, but constantly essays the highest flights; she has composed some excellent songs and piano works, but her vaulting ambition has recently led her to create a large mass, a long symphony, and now a four-movement piano concerto. In the last composition she is in her own peculiar field, for she is a pianist of high ability; one therefore expected a work in which the solo instrument should dominate the orchestra, for this has been the weakness of all great pianists who have produced piano concertos. Chopin, Rubinstein and Liszt all put their especial instrument too much in the foreground when combining it with the orchestra.

"It was a surprise, therefore, to find the fault of the concerto to be in exactly the opposite direction; the orchestration swallows up the piano in many passages, and the solo instrument is not employed in sounding forth bold themes in its own definite style, but in giving constant, fioriture, scales and ornate passages, against rather vague themes in the orchestra. Only in the cadenza of the first movement did the piano assume individual prominence, but here Mrs. Beach gave a great amount of virtuosity and proved her technique as brilliant as ever.

"The whole first movement seemed rather indefinite at a first hearing; although there were many individual passages of much charm, there did not seem to be that coherency and clear scheme which one finds in the masterpieces; it was a case of the dove soaring with the eagles.

"To follow Brahms' lead, and give four movements to a concerto, was rather a risky proceeding, but the scherzo was very brief and presented such pretty filagree work on the solo instrument (and this dainty embroidery of tone fitted the Steinertone like a glove) that one readily condoned its interpolation. Again we wished for a lighter orchestral scoring to balance against the delicate solo work.

"The largo, although given on the house-program as combined with the finale, was in reality a movement of itself. It treated a figure which reminded of the fate-figure in Wagner's trilogy (Cesar Franck

has also developed this figure in his D minor symphony) and indicated a pensive melancholy.

"The finale seemed to us the best, most decisive and most original movement of the work. There were some phrases given in this that seemed to be in the vein of Dvorak's 'American Symphony,' although not suggesting plagiarism in the remotest degree. The entire movement was interesting and had many bold and striking contrasts.

"It is unnecessary to speak of Mrs. Beach's performance of her own work; her technique was adequate to every demand made upon it. It was no slight matter to appear in a piano work on the same day that a prince of technique had electrified Boston, but even the great piano recital of the afternoon did not seem to dwarf Mrs. Beach's playing. The public were in the friendliest mood and recalled the composer-pianist four times and also added floral tributes."

Mr. Ticknor, in the *Courier*, says:

"The most important novelty was Mrs. H. H. A. Beach's new pianoforte concerto in C sharp minor, opus 45, dedicated to Mme. Teresa Carreno. This composition displays in dignified, scholarly, impressive and gratifying ways that advance upon herself and that perfecting in art of which Mrs. Beach's later writings have given proof. As with Prof. Paine, so with her—each new year sees a fresher, richer and more spontaneous melody, alike in the simple salon songs and in works for the chamber, or the orchestral musician, while the variety, surety and strength of the instrumentation develop logically and agreeably, as was felt when her 'Scotch' symphony was presented. The concerto begins *allegro* with the announcement of the primary theme by the orchestra, after which the solo instrument makes a brilliant entrance, responding and leading up to a quieter presentment of the subject. Hence the usual forms of evolution and combination are followed, a second theme of more expressive character being introduced, as well as a *cantabile* passage for solo first violin (rendered delightfully, of course, by Mr. Kneisel) until, after some changes in tempo and an episode in the key of E flat, the movement comes to a brilliant and powerful conclusion. The second movement, in A major, is a scherzo, cast in the form of a 'perpetuum mobile,' the opening of which is led in by the 'cellos and violas and which grows in animation as it proceeds, although it ends lightly with long trills and chromatic runs for the piano. The third movement begins with a calm and almost melancholy *largo*, also in A, but soon resumes the original key and accelerates its pace to an *allegro con scioltezza*, which gives great scope for display in both the solo and orchestral scores and provides for some effective and brilliant *cadenzas*.

"The fine Steinertone, with Mrs. Beach's exquisite touch upon the keys, brought out a wonderful depth of tone, and responded to her call, whether for dreamy softness, sparkling vivacity or broad *maestroso* effects. Her reading of the part was delightful, so sincerely earnest and unaffected, yet so instinct with feeling and intelligence.

The orchestral portion was grandly given, and the pleasure and appreciation of the audience was evidenced by the repeated recalls of the composer."

It will be noticed that both critics approved of the effect of the Steinertone, the new action invented by Mr. Morris Steinert. This novelty has not been heard outside of Boston. If it makes way it will no doubt in time be heard in the Central and Western states. In reply to a private letter, Mrs. Beach stated lately that the more she used the Steinertone the more she liked it. And concerning the criticism made by Mr. Godowsky, that it seemed to him that he had to retain too much in reserve, since upon letting himself loose the Steinertone failed to respond like the usual pianos, Mrs. Beach says that every instrument has its peculiarities. She herself experiences no trouble in this respect, and she thinks that if any pianist were to play upon the Steinertone a few times in public he would find his command over the tone of a piano far more complete than usual, and the extremes of force reached with far less effort.

---

#### AN INTERNATIONAL MUSICAL ASSOCIATION.

The International Society of Music Scholars is the name adopted for associating the limited number in every country who have pleasure in musical knowledge as such, in order to secure by this association the publication of monographs and original documents belonging to musical science, which could not otherwise be published. In one sense the name is as imaginary as that of the famous society of the "David's League," which Schumann invented for the discomfort of the Philistines. In another way the present society is real and active. The old and celebrated publishing house of Leipsic, Breitkopf & Haertel, to which the musical world has been so greatly indebted any time this hundred years or so, has undertaken the new organization. To become a member one has to send a subscription of 20 marks per year (with possibly additional for postage) and in return he will receive the Monthly Journal of the society, and the occasional publications, to the number, it is thought, of two per year. The first issue of the Journal is at hand, containing about forty pages of matter of some interest, not unsuitable for any good musical monthly. The first of the "Sammelbaende der Internationalen Musikgesellschaft" is also at hand, containing the 160 pages octavo, as follows: Oskar Fleischer, "A Chapter of Music Resemblances Scientifically Discussed," 53 pages; Komitas Keworkian, "Armenian Church Music," 11 pages; Johannes Wolf, "The Music Teaching of Johannes de Grocheo," 66 pages; Max Seiffert, "On Haendel's Clavier Works," 11 pages; "The Musical Guild in Friedland," 8 pages; Johannes Wolf, "Dufay and His Time," 14 pages. All, of course, in German. The editor is Mr. Wolf. The work is printed by Breitkopf & Haertel.

Prof. A. A. Stanley of Ann Arbor, Mich., has undertaken the



organization of an American section of this society, and those interested will do well to apply. Libraries desiring to add these to their list should subscribe direct to Breitkopf & Haertel.

---

#### MUSICAL CONDITIONS IN BIRMINGHAM, ALA.

During a recent visit to Birmingham, Ala., I was much impressed by the activity of its musical life and the high standard of musical culture which prevails. It is a city of something over 100,000 inhabitants and of considerable wealth, and therefore able to give liberal support to the art, and this is what it does. There is a large conservatory in a very flourishing condition, while the Birmingham Seminary and the Pollock Stevens Academy both have well patronized musical departments under very able direction: At the seminary Miss Hattie Morton, with Bohlmann of Cincinnati as associate director; at the academy Mr. H. T. Staats, formerly of the New York College of Music.

An important place in the musical life of Birmingham is filled by the Apollo Club, which boasts an orchestra of 27 pieces and a chorus of 75. It is the only incorporated musical society in the state, and under the able direction of Mr. E. E. Williams has given five operas, the most successful performance being "Martha" and "Bohemian Girl." The club and its director have done much toward elevating the musical standard of the city.

Among the private teachers of piano Miss Daisy Woodruff Rowley is particularly successful. Miss Rowley was educated in Dresden, where she spent three years under Kraus and Schmidt of the Conservatory. She has now been in Birmingham five years and in that time has sent several pupils to Germany, where they have been especially successful in their further study. Miss Rowley is also a composer of considerable ability, and her comic opera, "Terra Sortis," which contains many catchy airs, has been given four times with great success.

The Birmingham Conservatory of Music has now been in existence five years, and its director, Mr. B. Guckenberger, has accomplished great things. Mr. Guckenberger is a native of Cincinnati, and received his musical training there and in Berlin, where he studied piano with X. Scharwenka and score reading and directing with Ph. Scharwenka, Gustav Kogel of the Philharmonic Orchestra, and Henschel of London. Returning to America, he was connected with the Cincinnati Musical College until prominent Birmingham citizens induced him to locate there.

Mr. Guckenberger is a most enthusiastic musician. His forte is directing, and he has given three successful performances of Haendel's Messiah, one of the same composer's Judas Maccaheus, Gounod's Redemption, and a Bach Passion. His crowning achievement was the May Festival of 1899, for which the Boston Festival

Orchestra and Campanari were engaged. This is to be repeated this year.

While in Birmingham I had the pleasure of meeting Mr. E. Milton Jones, the genial secretary of the Music Students' Club Extension. He told me that he had successfully organized the above mentioned institution, and spoke enthusiastically of the reception accorded to the greatest educational movement on musical lines which this century has developed.

Together we had the pleasure of hearing Mr. Paderewski play to a large and appreciative but discriminating audience. There was hearty but dignified applause, but none of the hysterical demonstration so common to the appearances of this distinguished artist. Paderewski was in fine form and his playing was more controlled and more truly beautiful than it had yet been my good fortune to hear from him. He used the forte and fortissimo very sparingly. With the exception of the last movement the Symphonic Etudes of Schumann were wonderfully done. But this he played capriciously, with many arbitrary pauses and a general lack of rhythmical precision. The Appassionata showed the same weakness in the first two movements. It was very beautiful and full of the richest coloring—in short the best kind of piano playing, but not the most satisfactory Beethoven. But the rest of the program—Schubert-Liszt, Chopin, Paderewski, Straus-Tausig, Liszt—was ideal, and the artist, in response to hearty applause, supplemented it by more Liszt and Chopin.

GLENN DILLARD GUNN.

#### THE VIOLIN AT ELGIN, ILL.

In further illustration of the kind of musical doings that occasionally come off in the smaller cities of this country, note the violin recitals given at Elgin, Ill., by Mr. Carl Hecker.

February 12, 1900, he played: Concerto, No. 7, DeBeriot; Spanish Dances, Sarasate; Musin, Caprice de Concert; Wieniawski "Faust" fantasia; Sielanka and Chanson Polonaise, by the same; and Grand Polonaise, by Hesselberg.

March 6, 1900: Bruch Concerto, op. 26; Romance, Paderewski; Guitarre, Moszkowski; Souvenir de Moscow, Wieniawski; Paganini "Moise" and Vieuxtemps' "Norma" on the G string; Vieuxtemps, Hommage a Paganini.

The Hecker string quartet also played last season three concerts which included entire quartettes by Dvorak, Mozart and Haydn, and a variety of smaller number. All this in connection with the Elgin College of Music.

#### MR. WILSON G. SMITH AS TEACHER.

From programs received from Cleveland one gets an idea of the kind of work that is now being done in every large city of this

country. Mr. Wilson G. Smith, for instance, besides making the usual studies under good European masters and composing in a variety of styles and dimensions (the pedagogic largely predominating), has distinguished himself as a teacher of high ideals. He was one of the original and most active members of the American College of Musicians at the time while the society was still alive and national. As such he held a prominent part in the examinations and had much to do with establishing and defining proper standards. Two of his more recent programs are at hand, the first one illustrating the range taken in modern instruction. For instance, the concert included trio, op. 46, by Reinhard; the Mendelssohn Capriccio; Sonata Fantastique, Godard; Godard Concerto, a variety of pieces by Schytte, a Beethoven sonata, etc.

In the second concert Schumann was the composer most represented, the works being the *Faschingsschwank*, op. 26; Concerto in A minor, and the *Kreisleriana*, op. 16. There were other works upon the list, a Mozart concerto, a two-piano piece by Jadassohn, etc. Both were pupils' recitals. It is unnecessary to say the pupils able to play works like these are the same kind of pupils as the best of the European conservatories.

---

#### EDUCATIONAL RECITALS IN NEW JERSEY.

A remarkable series of programs of music recitals before some school or other (particulars rather indefinite) has reached this office. They were given (perhaps) at the "auditorium of the state schools of New Jersey" (only one for the entire state?) and all the programs evidence the assistance of Prof. Skilton at the piano. It is a pity that so many concert programs omit the name of the city in which they are given.

During the fall course five recitals were given, the subjects being: Descriptive music and part songs; Descriptive music; Analytical recital by Dr. Henry G. Hanchett (fine program); Advanced music (including something from "*Parsifal*"); and a lecture on Classic and Romantic music. In the winter course there were also five recitals of unusual merit, the most unusual of all perhaps was one from Wagner, given by a soprano, tenor and piano, permitting most of the soprano and tenor solos and duets from "*Lohengrin*." There was one program which may have been a little dry, unless sanctified by some right good talk. It contained the Buelow arrangement of the "*Tannhaeuser*" overture for four hands, Liszt's "*Tannhaeuser's Pilgrimage*" and the "*Evening Star*." Miss Maria Schwill of Cincinnati gave a fine song recital March 15, including splendid representatives of Schubert, MacDowell and Chadwick. To judge from the lists these recitals must have been intended for students of high-school age and rank, or but little farther on. Something of the same sort is being carried on in the high schools of western New York and

Pennsylvania, to judge from some of the Zelinski programs which occasionally come to hand.

---

#### SHERWOOD RECITAL IN CHICAGO.

Mention was inadvertently omitted last time of Mr. Wm. H. Sherwood's splendid piano recital in University Hall, March 15. The program was varied to a degree. Beginning with a Bach "Echo," Mozart Gigue, and Mendelssohn's Rondo Capriccioso, it went on with the whole eight of Schumann's "Kreisleriana"—and this was really the great feature of the recital. The playing was intelligent and sympathetic, and the fantasy of Schumann was well brought out. The remainder of the program was of a lighter character, closing with the Dupont "Toccata," with which Mr. Sherwood has been accustomed to exploit his octaves these many years. The audience was large and enthusiastic.

---

#### MISS AMY FAY WRITES FROM NEW YORK.

New York, April 11, 1900.

Dear Mr. Matthews: Inclosed please find check for subscription to your valuable magazine, *Music*, which I greatly enjoy reading and never lose an opportunity of recommending when I can do so. I gave one of my piano conversations before the Musical Club of Fall River, Mass., a curious old town, of which Mrs. R. W. Thurston is president, on March 3. There I found a former pupil of yours, now Mrs. Barnard, who has a very gifted little girl, 5 years old. This child played for me after the concert, as her mother has been teaching her for a year already, and is very ambitious for her. It was easy to detect the incipient artist in the little Stella, as, with her baby hands, full of dimples, she played two little pieces quite correctly, counting slowly and carefully aloud all the while. When I began advising Mrs. Barnard in regard to teaching her, and played over some children's etudes by Czerny, which I thought it would be well to give her, the child, who was standing behind the piano, looked up and remarked, gravely, with the air of a connoisseur: "Pretty!" and nodded her head in approval. I felt very much complimented on my performance. She is a judge. Mrs. Barnard asked after you, and I told her about your musical periodical and recommended her getting it into the club. She said she "would be glad to do so."

I was much pleased to receive circulars within a few days from Mme. Zeisler and Emil Liebling, who seem to have been doing great deeds and covering themselves with glory in their public performances. I am surprised that Mme. Zeisler does not give some recitals in New York. Just now would be rather a bad time to do it, however, as even Dohnanyi, the new pianistic star, has had small audiences. He is a first-rank artist, and his playing is perfect, yet does

not enthrall, somehow. He has a cold way of playing warmly, and is almost too much master of the situation for so young a man. One would almost like a little nervousness. Dohnanyi made his début with the G major symphony of Beethoven and the Boston Symphony Orchestra. He took the first movement exactly the opposite tempo to that of young Hofmann, who played it so fast and so impetuously. The opening chords were delicious, and Dohnanyi played the whole movement with great deliberation, phrasing with the utmost care. His technique is flawless, and all the difficult passages were "played out" and surmounted with the greatest ease.

Dohnanyi's great characteristic is the overpowering climax which he builds up toward the end of the pieces. Thus the last pages of the final movement of the concerto were something wonderful, and different from any other artist. He had composed two very fine cadenzas, one for the first and one for the last movement, which displayed the modern dazzle and brilliancy, while preserving a serious character. They were in the minor mode, in contrast to the major one in which the concerto is written.

Well, Dohnanyi is a very remarkable artist. In personality he is of the MacDowell type, and he has short hair! I don't know yet whether I like him as well, or better, than I do his contemporaries, Mark Hambourg and Josef Hofmann, those two young Hercules of the piano, who strangle serpents in their cradles. You can judge for yourself soon, no doubt.

Last week we had a great musical event in the Bach B minor mass, which was produced for the first time in New York, under the leadership of Frank Damrosch, with a big chorus, organ, orchestra and soloists. It is simply stupendous, and I don't know when I have been so carried away by anything as I was by that! I expected to be fatigued, but, on the contrary, I was buoyed up, and was as fresh as a bird at the conclusion of the concert, so exciting and interesting was it! Your intellect was kept on the qui vive all the way through.

The very first number, the "Kyrie," was pathetic enough to make anybody weep, and, as the pamphlet describing the mass said, "the 'Kyrie' ushers in a scene of lamentation such as, in point of power and breadth of conception, has no equal in music, except, perhaps, in Handel's 'Israel in Egypt.'"

It goes on and on, in Bach's "endless melody style," and the men's voices are like the sighing of the wind in the trees, while the 'cellos and double basses in the orchestra beat relentlessly upon your heart-strings.

The famous chorus, "Cum Sancto Spiritu," was the most inspiring of all, and was overwhelmingly grand, and at the same time joyous.

Old Bach was a man who knew his Bible, and he probably laid it to heart that the "fruits of the Spirit are love, joy, peace," etc., for this chorus about the Holy Spirit was in the major mode, and

went through all its windings (in six parts) in such an exultant and jubilant way that it made you feel perfectly splendid!

Saturday evening, April 6, was the last concert of the Philharmonic Society, but in spite of the beautiful programme, which opened with Bach's fugue in A minor for string orchestra, proceeded through Wagner's "Parsifal," "Waldweben" and "Tannhaeuser," and closed with Beethoven's Ninth Symphony, it was almost an anti-climax to the Bach mass, and ought not to have been given in the same week with it.

I positively could not get out of Bach and into Beethoven on two days' notice, for the mass was given on Thursday and the Ninth Symphony on the following Saturday evening.

I forgot to say that Mr. Frank Damrosch received quite an ovation for his admirable conducting of the mass. We are having a Bach wave here in New York at present.

For a change and diversion I thought I would go to the theater and see Sothern and Virginia Harned in Hauptmann's "Sunken Bell," which has been admirably translated by Charles Henry Meltzer, with original music, composed expressly for it by Aimé La-chaume. This play made a great sensation here when Agnes Sorma acted it at the German Theater two years ago, and all the papers were full of it. I did not see her, but it is difficult to imagine that anyone could look the part of Rautendelein, the elfin maid, better than Virginia Harned does. She was a vision of "Spring" when the curtain went up and revealed her sitting in the crotch of an apple tree, in full blossom, and combing her "golden hair," which waved in great profusion "down her back." She wore a clinging silver robe, which outlined her graceful, slender figure, and slewed around in serpentine folds, as she danced in the electric moonlight. Around her head was a wreath of roses, trailing down upon her hair behind, and she waved her long and filmy angel sleeves as she flitted about between the rocks. Virginia Harned was the ideal Fairy Queen, such as we see her in the pictures. The play was a surprise to me, in spite of all that has been written about it, and is a work of genius—all but the last act, which is rather absurd, and spoils it. One ought to leave at the end of the fourth act (after the terrific scene in which Heinrich casts Rautendelein from him in wrath and loathing, and rushes down the mountain), in order to preserve the impression.

The play is a great study of the artist nature, and Heinrich, the bell founder, is an "exposed nerve," like all great artists. Sothern did the role of Heinrich magnificently, and he grows all the time in his acting. This is the best thing I have seen him in. He was really great. Anyhow, it is a strange, weird and fascinating play, with its Alpine scenery, elves and fairies, and the moss-covered well, with the old Nickelmann (the water spirit) coming up and waving his green flippers. He was just like a frog. I suppose you saw the "Sunken Bell" when it was first produced in German, two years ago, so you know all about it, but to me it was quite new.

Last night I was one of the patronesses of a very charming concert given by Miss Lillian Littlehailes, 'cellist. Miss Littlehailes "hailes" from Canada, and is a very finished artist on her chosen instrument. She has a great deal of fire and abandon in her playing. She is going abroad for a year's study, and the concert was given to that end. Mrs. Emma Juch and Campanari kindly gave their services and sang superbly. Stars! what a voice Campanari has! And to think he was once a member of the Boston Symphony Orchestra, and never knew he had such a voice! It seems incredible. As for "pretty little Emma," she is as exquisite as ever, and her blond beauty was set off to advantage in a poetic dress of black tulle, embroidered with silver "paillettes"—"the latest." I think Emma Juch-Wellman sings, in some respects, better than ever. She has gained in style and dramatic intensity, and her facial expression is full of variety, and shows her long training on the stage. It is fascinating to watch her.

She sang some great songs by Brahms and others, but captivated everybody with a song by Chadwick, called "The Rose Leaned Over the Pool." The refrain of each stanza, "Touch me not, touch me not," was sung with a bewitching grace and coyness that made one want to "touch her" very much indeed! In fact, one would like to catch the lovely artiste to one's heart and kiss her.

Madame Juch has a distinctness of enunciation which makes it a delight to listen to every word, and one comprehends the meaning of the song completely. Many young singers could take her for their model in this respect with advantage.

Miss Littlehailes' concert was not given in a hall, but in a superb apartment-house. This apartment was the largest one I ever saw, and consisted of twenty rooms. The music room was in the center, the other rooms opening into it, with handsome inlaid floor in hardwood, and no draperies. Music sounded very fine there. The walls were hung with pictures and we sat and gazed upon them, so that the eye was gratified as well as the ear.

The hostess' daughter, Miss MacMillin, received the guests as they came in. She was attired in white, with a magnificent pearl necklace wound about her neck and falling below the waist.

Chickering Hall has become a thing of the past, I grieve to say. John Wanamaker has bought out the New York branch of the business and the pianos have been transferred to the piano department of the Wanamaker store, Broadway and Tenth street, where there will be a grand opening on Monday night, April 23, with a concert. The last concert in Chickering Hall was given on Thursday evening, April 12, and was a benefit tendered to Mr. J. Burns Brown, long connected with the firm.

As I had attended the first concert in this hall, when the doughty Hans von Bülow was brought over to this country by the Chickering house, twenty-five years ago, for the express purpose of inaugurating the new hall, sentiment demanded that I should attend the last con-

cert ever to be given in it. The programme was a miscellaneous one, with the Dannreuther String Quartet; Mr. Richard Hoffman, pianist, and a group of soloists, of which Mr. Tom Karl was the most prominent. The veteran pianist, Mr. Hoffman, played exquisitely a trio by Tchaikowsky for piano, violin and 'cello, with Dannreuther and Schenck, three Schubert songs, transcribed by himself—"Am Meer," "Hark! Hark! the Lark!" and "Erl King."

The noble Chickering piano rang out with all its old-time beauty of tone, or warbled like a bird in "The Lark," under Hoffman's fingers. Truly, we may be proud of this distinguished American piano, which has maintained its high rank for seventy-five years.

It was with a feeling of sadness and of the transitoriness of life that I left this charming hall, which had so long reverberated with delicious harmonies, and been such a musical center! Never shall I forget the imposing series of concerts given there by Von Bülow, the first of the great "recitativists." None has ever made a stronger impression upon the country than he, except Paderewski.

And now I will conclude my budget of musical gossip with something brighter—an announcement of an engagement of marriage. It is that of my former pupil, Miss Laura Sanford, who has been studying abroad for a year, and, at the age of 19, is about to exchange the triumphs of a successful artistic career for the more solid, if less glorious, joys of domestic life. Her many friends will be pleased to learn that Miss Sanford's good fortune will follow her, and that she will marry a man who is unexceptionable in every respect. His name is Mr. Walter Hoffman, and he is a resident of New York. Mr. Hoffman is young, of good family, well educated, attractive, and well established in business. The young couple will be married on June 2, and will live in this city.

AMY FAY.

---

### A COLLEGE ORCHESTRA WITH A HISTORY.

Some Suggestions by Eugene E. Simpson.

In the winter and spring of 1888 there were eight or nine Chicago friends who had become accustomed to meet once per week to play easy orchestral music with the assistance of a pianist. At the same time another orchestral crowd of about the same importance were meeting at 233 State street, in the music warerooms of Estey & Camp. The two companies became acquainted and soon united, continuing weekly rehearsals for some months. A Mr. Bosson had lately come from Boston, where he had been engaged with an amateur orchestra, which had given performances, so some one suggested that a like organization should be effected here. The proposition was taken up with great enthusiasm, and search for a conductor began immediately. One of the members being a player with the Jacobsohn Orchestral Club, in connection with the Chicago Musical College, he proposed his name. Mr. J. I. Veeder and Mr. C. L. Jenness were



appointed a committee to wait upon Mr. Jacobsohn, their mission being so well performed that he consented to conduct the orchestra for a year, and if money were in the treasury at the end of the season he was to have pay; if not, his services were donated.

When this had been done a circular was issued calling the first rehearsal, stating the composition of the proposed orchestra as being of forty first and second violins, twelve violas, eight 'cellos, six double basses, two flutes, two oboes, two clarinets, two bassoons, four horns, two cornets, three trombones, one tympani—total, eighty-four. To this was appended a list of the officers of the orchestra.

After a period of about six months the first concert was given in Central Music Hall, Thursday evening, Dec. 6, 1888, with the assistance of Sara Philips, soprano; Mrs. S. E. Jacobsohn, violin, and Adelaide Lou Northup, piano. The orchestral part of the programme was as follows:

Overture, "Joseph," Mehul.

Andante, Second Symphony, Haydn.

Violin Concerto, Paganini, Mrs. S. E. Jacobsohn.

{ (a) Serenade for strings, Fuchs.

{ (b) Waltz, "Marianna," Waldteufel.

Overture, "Massaniello," Auber.

The first season brought but two concerts, and, as a result of a great deal of energy on the part of members, who procured subscriptions, the organization was enabled to stand on its own feet. For the first few seasons the expenses were from \$1,500 to \$2,000 per year, this allowing the conductor about \$400. With the second season Messrs Simmons and Baker promised to assume the management and the financial responsibilities for the club. The arrangement proved so unsatisfactory that disruption resulted, with the new managers assuming the club name. The other party took a new name—"Chicago Symphony Club." It seems that a sort of fusion was effected later, when Mr. Shea Smith, a Chicago business man, was attracted by the enterprise of these amateurs and offered to raise a subscription of \$2,500 to continue the concerts.

For some reason difficult to explain—probably because Mr. Jacobsohn was connected with the private institution—it was deemed expedient to change conductors. After much discussion, this was finally agreed upon, and Mr. Henry Schoenfeld was placed in charge. Though this gentleman was a very fine musician, he found the air still too heavy for comfort, so, after a few rehearsals, he resigned of his own accord. Mr. T. P. Brooke was the successor, though he conducted only until the close of the fifth concert season. From that time the orchestra has played under the name of the "Jacobsohn Orchestral Club," and has been continually under the protection of the schools with which Mr. Jacobsohn has been connected—from the sixth to tenth seasons, inclusive (1893-98), with the Chicago Conservatory, since that time with the Chicago Musical College.

The work of the organization under its various managements has been, by seasons, as follows:

First—Two regular concerts.

Second—Two regular concerts and one appearance with the Arion Society of Milwaukee, in Rheinberger's oratorio, "Christophorus," December, 1889.

Third—Four regular concerts and one for the Art Institute, November, 1890.

Fourth—Four regular concerts and a programme for waifs' Christmas dinner.

Fifth—Three concerts.

Sixth—Three concerts (Chicago Conservatory).

Seventh—Three regular concerts and two outside programmes—one with Wicker Park Choral Society, in "Judas Macca-beus" and "St. Paul."

Eighth—Three regular concerts and four outside appearances.

Ninth—Five regular concerts.

Tenth—Three regular concerts and one programme in Austin Presbyterian Church.

Eleventh—Six regular concerts (Chicago Musical College) and dedication of Memorial Hall in Public Library Building.

While the orchestra has already made three outside appearances the present season, it has played but one regular concert, and this was given in College Recital Hall, March 27. The assisting soloists were: Miss Rosalie Jacobsohn, a daughter of the conductor, who appeared with the 'cello, in "Romanza," by Hugo Becker, and "Serenade Espagnole," by Glazounow, and, while her numbers were not heavy, her work is very enjoyable. Miss Charlotte Kendall Hull played the Saint-Saens Violin Rondo Capriccioso, and Mrs. Ethel Kirwin Rood sang "La Zingarella," by Campana, with orchestral accompaniment, displaying a very agreeable florid soprano. The orchestra played the Mozart "Jupiter" symphony entire, and two other works by a pupil of the school—Mr. Copland. One was a clever arrangement of the "Oriental Song," by Brounoff, the other a march on original themes. The arrangement of the Brounoff piece is done in a popular style, introducing various effects of the tambourine, cymbals, triangles, etc. The march opens with a horn theme, with seeming operatic intent. It is quite a dignified and interesting composition; a very pretty clarinet cadenza and a strong theme for violins on the G string are particularly remembered.

The orchestra was decidedly capable as amateur orchestras go, with very little to suggest dilettantism, with the exception of the time occupied for the players to ascertain where they were to sit, and in the beginning of the symphony, the playing was quite perceptibly cautious. The later movement came off with some abandon and in the last of the symphony there was great vigor. Little need be said of the conductor who gets these results except that he is very quiet in the

conductor's stand. He secures an excellent attack and ~~keeps~~ the various instruments extremely well balanced, ~~so that~~ the parts are all heard. There were no French horns engaged in this concert.

#### CHICAGO ORCHESTRAS IN GENERAL.

Let us observe the change which has been wrought in the orchestral field since the Chicago musical schools began such work in 1887. Joseph Vilim came to take charge of the violin department of the Chicago Musical College in about 1885. In 1887 S. E. Jacobsohn, a much older man, just in his prime, was called from Cincinnati to succeed Mr. Vilim in the directorship for the violin work in this, the only important music school in the city at the time. After remaining a short time under Mr. Jacobsohn, Mr. Vilim became dissatisfied with his position, and went to take charge of the violin work for the American Conservatory. This was an institution which had just been founded by John J. Hattstaedt and a few other teachers, all having seceded from the Chicago Musical College. It seems that Mr. Jacobsohn organized an orchestral class the first season at the college, while Mr. Vilim did the same at the Conservatory, the class of the latter numbering about fifteen pupils in 1889. They were accompanied by a pianist. Then came the "Chicago Orchestral Club" and its successor, the "Chicago Symphony Club," while the Chicago Orchestra, under Mr. Theodore Thomas, began its regular work in the autumn of 1891. Fear of the competition naturally arising from this new orchestra, and the very depressed business situation, coupled with liberal quantities of internal dissension were deemed sufficient cause for a discontinuation of the Chicago Symphony Club's independent concert seasons.

In the meantime an institution under the name of the Chicago Conservatory was established, and a couple of years later Mr. Jacobsohn and his assistants took up the work in this new school in the autumn of 1893, and here they remained until 1897. They went back to the Chicago Musical College and were succeeded at the Conservatory by Theodore Spiering, who also withdrew after two seasons and established his own violin school in September, 1899. His orchestral class is in fine working condition, having played a symphony program April 17, as elsewhere noticed.

Mr. Herbert Butler came to the Chicago Conservatory in September last year with practically no material remaining from which an orchestra could be established, but he has been so fortunate in securing a class that he actually has an orchestra of thirty-five to forty instruments doing not only creditable work in the symphonies but in accompanying the arias and piano concertos. This is one of the plainest possible evidences that orchestral material has become available out of all our musical endeavor. Mr. Vilim has seceded again and is in the second season of a violin school of his

own. His orchestral class has just begun work on the Second Beethoven symphony. They have arranged a subscription scheme to procure music to a series of symphonies and they expect to read parts or the whole of one symphony each month. Being a very practical man, Mr. Vilim inaugurated another plan by which an orchestral concert was given in a certain part of the city, when pupils, soloists and conductor all received pay for the performance. It was a co-operative plan. Each pupil was allowed as many tickets as he could sell, the proceeds to be entirely his own.

The director printed the programs, did the advertising and paid the soloists. The results were satisfactory to all, and as it was in a part of the city made up of a very mixed population, the hearers had never been under the influence of the Chicago orchestra. This was really breaking new orchestral ground. Mr. Vilim has also a junior orchestral class of about fourteen pupils who work once a week with piano. He hopes soon to have this division ready to engage in the heavier work with the main class. The Balatka College of Music has only a small class of perhaps fifteen pupils, but it is the intention to keep open house next season and have a much larger orchestra under the direction of Mr. Sansone.

In view of all this earnest work by Messrs. Jacobsohn, Spiering, Butler and Vilim, it would seem that the time is about ripe again for the founding of a series of amateur orchestral concerts. The long time faithful officer of the "Chicago Symphony Club," Mr. C. L. Jenness, explained that a factor which was ever active against an amateur orchestra was the ever changing personnel. A chorus could be got together from city residents and trained up to a fine skill with about the same voices each year. But with the instrumentalists from the colleges it was different. They came from everywhere and dispersed to the same points. The objection has been very valid, but progress has been bravely marching over it. The conservatories in Berlin, Vienna, Leipzig and Paris have pupils' orchestras made up in the same way and subject to the same changes. At the beginning of a season they play raggedly enough, but long before the year is closed they do playing which is extremely creditable and to be enjoyed thoroughly by an old critic. In this one field of musical activity American vanity may still hang her head. But it will not be always so.

With the reflection of Chicago orchestral conditions upon me I lately visited Mr. Shea Smith who was the manager of the "Chicago Symphony Club" for three or four seasons. In his office, where he was almost surrounded by his morning mail, I approached him and asked what were the prime difficulties encountered and the benefits to be derived from the work of an amateur orchestra. He gladly suspended business affairs to explain that it was quite a trial to manipulate the financial machinery for the first few years at least. Then a very great difficulty, as he understood it, was to get a conductor not connected with any private school, who could be abso-

lutely fair in the selection of worthy candidates from whatever school they might happen to come. Indeed, he thought this had been the principal objection to Mr. Jacobsohn, and whether or not it was fair, it had caused unending trouble.

From the educational side he thought it one of the most beautiful influences that could exert to promote a profound musical interest on the part of the populace. He told how seats for the gallery had been occasionally distributed gratis to all the employes of a factory or mercantile house, and the many letters of profound gratitude from those who had in this way been brought to hear orchestral music for the first time. As we spoke further of the probabilities for the future, the pleasures of the past aroused him to strong animation, but recalling the bitter that had crept in with the sweet, he spoke of it as of a nightmare, so I thanked him for a pleasant half hour and finally retired in gloom. Getting a few blocks away from his office there came the thought, "Is there, then, no balm in Gilead?" Oh, happy thought! Why could not the Chicago Orchestra Association establish an auxiliary season of twenty-two concerts to be conducted for the amateurs. By having even a much lower subscription rate for these concerts a younger and less affluent population could become trained music lovers and these would soon come to manifest a decided interest in the work of the older orchestra. The interest once being established the means for admission would be procured even at an occasional sacrifice. There should be many thousand persons addicted to the theater habit who, with a little coaxing, might become regular attendants at musical entertainments. With a little gain in this direction where would the deficit be then? The Chicago Orchestra Association should have lifted itself over the wall by its own bootstraps. With this rare quality of Utopianism next upon me I straightway repaired to the office of Mr. Bryan Lathrop, president of the Chicago Orchestra Association. He received me kindly when it became known that I wished to talk of orchestras. After reciting the short history of the Chicago Symphony Club and the conversation with Mr. Smith, I tried to learn what he thought of a proposition to place before the orchestra association the idea of an auxiliary series, the parallel of which would be found in no other city of the world. It might seem rank Utopianism at present, but in so far as the association had begun some nine years ago to indulge in Utopianism at the price of about fifty-two thousand dollars the first year, and the problem had increased in worldliness until the deficit was now about a fourth of the above sum annually, there might be some reason to take hope.

Lovable man that Mr. Lathrop is, he neither called the police nor made inquiry as to which of the state institutions had graduated me. He looked upon me with compassion and said that it was a new thought, and at first blush he was hardly of the opinion that it would be right to ask those who had so faithfully contributed in the past to sustain the orchestra, now to take up a new and uncertain burden

at the first signs of relief. Then he suggested that he hardly suspected the existence of a lower class for such an orchestra to reach, because those who could not afford the present subscription rates of ten, fifteen, twenty and thirty dollars for twenty-two concerts would probably not care to hear a musical performance anyway. Hence the principal benefit would accrue to the pupils engaging in the performances. Our time was too limited for discussion and thought on the subject was very immature, but later consideration of all musical conditions lately observed is directly adverse to this hurried supposition. During my investigations of the public school music thus far, I have found almost invariably that the musical exercises were indulged in most enthusiastically by the poorer children, where there seemed much more need of music's comforting spirit. The question is worthy of much subsequent consideration. This was in no way an unkind thought of the worthy president of the orchestral association, but one naturally to be expected from one whose business and association had not brought him to an observation of the life of less affluent classes. He said, too, that others of the board of directors had been more actively engaged in the details of management and he would be glad to have me visit them for further information as to the practical workings of the association.

Before my departure he related an incident of the campaign of education which the Chicago Orchestra was waging out of town. At some place down east one of the members of the orchestra became especially anxious to get the critical opinion of a certain rustic whom he had noticed at one of the concerts. Approaching after the performance, the orchestra man took the risk of a personal interview. What did he think of the orchestra? Well, he was very much interested. He could not see for the life of him though why they brought that big drum all that distance only to hit it once.

---

#### PITTSBURG.

Mr. John Dennis Mehan has given a series of three lectures on the voice. The first was a talk on the views of the distinguished English teacher, Mr. Shakespeare, as expressed at his lectures here. Mr. Mehan acknowledged that he differed from him in many important points, especially in regard to the breath preparation for singing. Mr. Shakespeare held that the breath should be taken by first spreading the ribs, then "quivering" the muscles at the stomach, finally extending the "quivering" to the breath muscles of the back—then sing. Though the recipe included much, Mr. Mehan remarked, the cake still lacked many important ingredients, as was amply illustrated in the thin tones which Mr. Shakespeare produced for us. Mr. Mehan went on to say that the less muscular effort one makes in taking breath preparatory to singing, the better; though one must have muscular developments before one can sing. The act of lifting

on anything too heavy to raise, he went on, puts into play the right muscles for breathing; though repeated stretching and yawning are the best breathing exercises he knows.

After the lecture a song-recital was given by some of Mr. Mehan's pupils. Miss Clark sang Weber's "Softly Sighing" from "Der Freyschuetz" in a delightful way; then there was the Lucia sextette and several other numbers.

The second lecture was on the subject of "Getting the tone on the breath" and tone coloring. The latter subject was made particularly interesting and after the lecture we had a song composed on one tone, in which by way of illustration, the singer, Mr. Myron E. Barnes, kept one tone-color throughout the piece. Even with such limited musical material, Mr. Barnes succeeded in putting in the light and shade, so that the song was full of tone-atmosphere. Questions were asked during the evening, one of which was as to the number of tone-colors there are. Mr. Mehan's pertinent answer was: "As many as there are different shades in the rainbow. Miss Burke was heard in an aria from "Joan of Arc." Her voice is dramatic and singularly beautiful in quality. Miss Arndt, one of Mr. Mehan's most gifted pupils, sang the waltz from Gounod's "Meirelle." Mr. Roberts sang a beautiful Welsh melody, and several other pupils sang Mendelssohn's "Hear My Prayer."

The subject of the third lecture was "Registration, Tone-Color, Nasal Reinforcement." Registration, Mr. Mehan said, is the point which singers most often fail to comprehend; it is indeed a subtle point. The idea that there is only one register for the voice is an absurd one; "I grant," he said, "that when the voice is rightly trained it should appear to have but one register;" but he maintained that the register altered in every three notes of compass. "No two notes," he said, "are made with exactly the same vocal mechanism." He discussed nasal reinforcement, and he declared that the nose is indispensable to good singing. "I maintain," he went on, "that the tone-color of all the vowels, a, e, o, should be the same. This is particularly difficult to do in our language, where the a has a sound peculiar to our language alone." The evening was concluded with a song recital. Mr. Gwylim Miles of New York sang gloriously. Mr. Beddoe sang an aria from "The Queen of Sheba" and Miss Clara McLain sang some beautiful songs.

On the evening of March 27 there was a concert devoted to Nevin's compositions, society lent its presence and I have not seen a finer audience in Pittsburg. Mr. Nevin himself presided at the piano, playing five of his compositions. A new piece called "Captive Memories" was given. It is a novelty in form, of alternate recitations and piano accompaniment with vocal solo and quartet. I must confess that although the recitations were given by a very promising young actor, Mr. Meighan, I found the effort ludicrous rather than serious. The quartet did some admirable singing, and Mr. Rogers proved himself one of the best singers heard in Pittsburg this year. F. D.

## THE MENDELSSOHN CLUB.

The Chicago Mendelssohn Club, under the direction of Mr. Harrison M. Wild, gave its third concert of the season in Central Music Hall April 19. The assisting soloists were Charlotte Maconda, soprano, and Mr. Leopold Kramer, violin.

The club is composed of male voices only. They sang from Gomez, Moniusko, Hartenstein, Gernsheim, Soedermann, Genée, Dregert and Dudley Buck. They were in fine spirit throughout, but I must confess that I cannot find enjoyment in everything, even such a well regulated male chorus is liable to sing. In the lower parts there is too much of that ominous rumbling in which the harmonic construction of the composition is altogether obscure, the effect being about what one could expect from a convention of bass fiddles in a tuning bout. But in the sustained style of the Gernsheim "Grave in the Busento," and the Hartenstein "O Happy Time," such a chorus makes music of extreme beauty.

Charlotte Maconda sang an almost impossible aria from Gounod's "Mireille" and the Thomas Polonaise from "Mignon." I speak of the first of these as impossible, because Maconda was only able to make parts of its florid passages intelligible, and it would not be right to hold it against her in view of the sensational manner in which she gave the "Mignon" Polonaise.

The reception accorded to that superb violinist, Mr. Leopold Kramer, concertmaster of the Chicago Orchestra, may be considered practically thankless when we think of the high art he was offering. The nature of his selections may have been partly responsible. It is really a hard matter for any violinist to arrange four numbers without orchestra to enthuse a mixed audience, as this was. Mr. Kramer began with the Bruch Romanza, which was very well taken, and followed with a Sarasate Spanish Dance. It is well in some way or other to be shown through a player's technical arsenal, but a musician is liable to consider Sarasate poor game. So when he finished I was sorry for this selection, but was quite convinced that he could play. In temperament and general musical make-up Mr. Kramer belongs in a peculiarly musical class with Leopold Auer of St. Petersburg, Henri Petri of Dresden, and Julius Conus of Moscow, though few have received such universal praise from the brother violinists as the second named of this list.

E. E. S.



## MINOR MENTION.

The annual of the Crane Normal Institute of Music at Potsdam, N. Y., has been published, showing that since its foundation, in 1888, the graduates number 134. Of these most have taught continually, 20 per cent are married, and but 2 per cent have died. From these figures it appears that the school is more favorable to marriage than to dying. The musical work of Miss Crane is sincere and thorough to judge from the programs and courses of study; the same is attested by her continued success.

\* \* \*

At the third and closing concert of the St. Louis Amateur Orchestra the selections consisted mainly of Mendelssohn's overture to "Ruy Blas," an Intermezzo for strings by Delibes, Ballet music from "Carmen," and the Strauss "Women, Wine and Song" waltz. The concert was a great success, with fifty-four performers. The tympani were administered by Miss Marie Pettker—perhaps the first recorded instance of a woman playing the kettle drums.

\* \* \*

A violinist of Atlanta, Ga., announces the discovery that he succeeds best with what he calls "negative force." Is not this much the same thing as "absent treatment" applied to the violin?

\* \* \*

Among the compositions by Mr. Foerster of Pittsburg which have lately been heard in public, the song, "An Evening in Greece," is especially to be mentioned as sung by Mr. J. Melville Horner, and "My Margaret," "Fantasy," and "He Loves Me."

\* \* \*

The large organ for the chapel of Leland Stanford University is to be built by Mr. Murray M. Harris of Los Angeles, who is attaining more and more prominence as a builder of artistic modern organs.

\* \* \*

Mr. Howard Willson of Chicago, who has been for three years a pupil of the eminent composer and teacher of singing, Mr. A. D. Duvivier, will go abroad in May. Mr. Willson has a basso cantante voice of fine range and quality, and will, by Mr. Duvivier's advice, continue its cultivation with masters in London and Paris, following the method of the illustrious Sir Manuel Garcia, as taught in Chicago by Mr. Duvivier.

\* \* \*

At a meeting of the Joseffy Club in Seattle, Wash., a talk was given by Mrs. L. C. Beck upon "Paderewski and His Art," the eminent pianist being just then due in that city. The program of the club consisted largely of Chopin selections, the polonaise in A, Ber-

ceuse, Fantasia, Impromptu, Waltz, etc. Mozart, Beethoven and Grieg also were represented.

\* \* \*

At his last song recital in Central Music Hall, Mr. Max Heinrich sang a variety of songs by Schumann, Schubert, etc., and especially the four Serious Songs by Brahms. The latter were greatly admired and the last one made a profound impression. Miss Heinrich was to have assisted but was prevented by illness. The audience was large and enthusiastic.

\* \* \*

Miss Mary Woods Chase, whose elaborate and difficult program was mentioned in these pages before, received very handsome notices for her playing in Chicago, when she had the Brahms-Haendel variations. Miss Chase is a serious artist, with high aims.

\* \* \*

Philip Hale's article upon the personal element in the Paderewski success is stirring up the critics all along the line, on one side or the other; but little by little the element of personality is seen to be greater than that of actual pianism. The difficulty with Mr. Paderewski is that in his tours in this country he chooses first of all stale selections, which do not materially interest him any longer; and then under the strain of constant traveling and appearances as often as five or six times a week, playing is reduced to a horrid grind. He is not fair to himself nor to the extraordinary popular talent he possesses.

\* \* \*

At the Chicago National College of Music, of which the distinguished Dr. H. S. Perkins is head, some recitals are given showing a large list of pupils able to play in public. For instance, at recital No. 144, no less than fourteen performers were heard in a variety of pleasing pieces. At recital No. 145, besides a variety of pleasing piano pieces and songs of minor difficulty, there was a trio for two violins and piano by Pleye, and the famous aria, "Che faro senza Eurydice," from Gluck's "Orpheus."

\* \* \*

Messrs. Breitkopf and Haertel are undertaking a complete edition of the works of Hector Berlioz, which is expected to lead to a better knowledge of this epoch-making composer in Germany.

\* \* \*

The pupils of Madame Boetti gave a recital in Steinway Hall, at which the following unusual numbers, among others, were sung: "Ombre Legere," from Meyerbeer's "Dinorah;" a Trio from Cimarosa's "Matrimonial Secret;" Suicidio, from Ponnchielli's "La Gioconda;" and a variety of other celebrated illustrations of grand moments in Italian opera.

\* \* \*

A new pianist was heard in Chicago in Miss Augusta Scottmann,

who played a recital containing a variety of pleasing concert music, and the Beethoven Kreutzer Sonata with Mr. Spiering. The latter also played the Vieuxtemps "Fantasia Appassionata" and other numbers, illustrating his brilliant and pleasing art. Miss Scottmann seems to be a well-taught pianist of recent vintage.

\* \* \*

As an illustration of an improving standard of music in southern seminaries, where formerly the stricter school of classical music was impossible, may be mentioned a graduating recital at the Judson Institute, Marion, Ala., under the direction of Mr. Gunn. The piano pieces were the first movement of the Beethoven sonata in B flat, op. 22; three pieces from Sinding's op. 32, and the Chopin Andante and Polonaise, op. 22, the latter with second piano. The songs interspersed were also worthy the distinguished company. Schumann, "Widmung;" Richard Strauss, "Serenade," and Grieg, "Autumnal Gale." A still more remarkable novelty in this program were the program notes, which were prepared by members of the theory class. It is evident that Mr. Gunn has been able, even in this first season at the Judson, to institute many of the functions of a real education in music.

\* \* \*

Mr. Ludvig Schytte, the Danish composer, has lately brought out (Kistner, Leipsic) two concert pieces for two pianos. Doubtless they manifest the brilliant qualities common to his works, but these have been criticized on account of the second piano having so little to do. As the pieces are written they amount to a first piano with accompaniment upon another instrument.

\* \* \*

A writer in the Leipsic Signale regards Eugene d'Albert's lately published Concerto for violoncello as the best written in late years. The work is not distinctly separated into three movements, but all are structurally related, as in the Liszt piano concerto in E flat. The chances are that 'cellists will find this an agreeable addition to their by no means too extended repertory of show pieces.

\* \* \*

Mr. E. R. Kroeger of St. Louis, in his fourth recital of the present season, gave a curious program of Wagner transcriptions. The following are the selections: "Rienzi," The Call to Arms; "The Flying Dutchman," Spinning song—Liszt; Tannhauser, March—Liszt; "Lohengrin," Elsa's Bridal Procession—Liszt; "Rheingold," Walhalla—Brassin; "Walkure," Fire Charm—Brassin; "Siegfried," Waldweben—Brassin; "Götterdaemrung," Siegfried and the Rhine Daughters—Joseph Rubinstein; "Tristan and Isolde," Isolde's Love-death—Liszt; "Die Meistersinger," Quintet—Buelow; "Parsifal," March to the Castle of the Holy Grail—Liszt.



### A NEW SONG PRIMER FOR CHILDREN.

The completion of the Primer of the Modern Music Series, edited by Miss Eleanor Smith (Scott, Foresman & Co.) marks a notable step in a very important educational progress. The competition which has been going on for fifty years in the production of books of school music has now taken a higher key. Something better is aimed at than the mere teaching of music-reading. There has been a disagreement as to the primacy of educational requirements in music, which has never been fully settled. Many of our text-books in singing aim first of all at the teaching of time; others at the scale and precision in the sight reading of scale relations. All the books have been obliged to furnish more or less of pleasing songs, but there have been serious difficulties in the way of their doing so. The first was the fact, so influential in musical instruction, that the same persons rarely happen to have exact pedagogical perceptions and artistic sensibility. Moreover, until lately there has never been a flow of inspiration in children's songs in American music. All the good songs in the earlier books came from the German. The American productions were generally composed by the authors of the books, and were constructed by rule to meet certain pedagogical needs—as for a song in such a key, such a measure, such and such a compass, etc. Naturally, songs turned out to fill a purely local want of this kind almost never had in them any of that subtle flow of melody which we mean when we say “song.” It was music (?) with the music left out. This kind of thing began in the very first books; and it has not disappeared from the latest, unless we can credit Miss Smith with having finally put to flight the text-book devil of monotony and mechanical sterility.

At all events the modern music series starts from a principle which ought to lead to fruitful results and to paths ascending Parnassus by flowery roads, amid an enticing variety of scenery. In other words, this series aims first of all to give the child something to sing which is really musical as well as educational. The first step is to find enjoyment in song; the second, to have more enjoyment and a more varied range. Only later do we come to a self-conscious observation of the ground-forms out of which our pleasurable melody

had been composed. That is to say, after we have sung and had a great deal of enjoyment in songs, we begin to observe the scale, and to sing our songs over again and find in them scale progressions which we can identify. And only later than this do we arrive at some precision in identifying our familiar fragments of tune from their written representations in notes.

A scheme of this kind turns first of all, then, upon the taste and judgment with which living melodies have been secured. To be simple and inspired at the same time is a blessing which falls only upon minds of the higher class. Hence in this primer we need not be surprised to find the names of some of the most distinguished composers, American and foreign; and since the text furnishes the central motive of the song, and the melodic inspiration is expected to grow out of the words, great care had to be exercised also in collecting the words. So we have here in music such names as those of Nevin, Gilchrist, Chadwick, our most popular American song-writers; and Brahms, Taubert and Reinecke, the most artistic of European writers. The poems also are song-like, childlike, really imaginative and of pleasant rhythm. Many good writers and various leading magazines are represented. To give an idea of the wealth of the book in these two directions let us note more particularly. And first of the poetry and always with reference to the aesthetic key-note, which may be defined as requiring the song to be sprightly, simple, suggestive, naive, imaginative; to amuse, to stimulate, to afford mental forms for the elementary sentiments of affection for home and country.

For happy examples of jingling rhythm, coupled with what we might call a development of the ordinary incidents of the child environment, some of the poems by Mr. Frederic Manley in this book are among the best. For instance, "The Song of the Woodpecker:"

"There's someone tapping on the maple tree,  
Tap, tippy tap, tap, tap;  
But there's no one about, that I can see,  
Save a lark that is singing a song of glee  
On a sunlit bough, and it isn't he  
That is tapping away so steadily,  
Tap, tippy tap, tap, tap.

"There's someone coming down the maple tree,  
Tap, tippy tap, tap, tap;  
And he is hopping about so busily,  
In a cap quite as red as a barberry,  
And a coat as green as a summer lea,  
And he's singing a laughing melody,  
Tap, tippy tap, tap, tap.

"There's someone going to the maple tree,  
Tap, tippy tap, tap, tap;  
He's as gay as a prince or a lord, but he

Hasn't time to go round showing off, you see,  
 For he stays in the woods working lovingly  
 At a snug little home for his family,  
 Tap, tippy tap, tap, tap."

So also the "Fireman's Song:"

"Ding dong! Ding dong! Too-too-ta-too-ta-too!  
 Bring the horses from their stall,  
 Make a way, you people all," etc.

Very pretty verses are those of Miss Rebecca Foresman, upon the "Morning Glory," to which Mr. G. W. Chadwick has written music. She begins by reproving the morning glory for going to sleep so soon and advises her to rise a little later that she may remain awake all day. This brings out the morning glory's position and the poem goes on, verse 3:

"I love to gaze upon the sun,"  
 The Morning Glory said;  
 "And when I know that he is up,  
 I cannot stay in bed.  
 By noon I cannot look at him,  
 His face has grown so bright,  
 And then I close my eyes and try  
 To make believe it's night.  
 But even if my eyes are shut,  
 I'm not asleep, oh, no:  
 I know I have a drowsy look,  
 But I can see to grow."

A very charming poem is that by Claudia Tharvin, reprinted from the St. Nicholas Magazine:

"Oh! Make-Believe town is a place of delight,  
 Where wondrous things happen, from morning to night.  
 You may go there in tatters, and lo and behold  
 In an instant you're deck'd out in silver and gold," etc.

But enough. Extracts might be multiplied of child poems of most unexceptionable quality and many of rare charm. But I think I am most thankful for Mr. Manley's songs, which are sure to appeal to the boys—a humble class too often neglected in school music. When we get too poetical the boy is apt to find himself a negligible quantity.

As other examples of utilizing material familiar to all the children take the Mr. Manley's "Journey's End," which is based upon the quiet "puff, puff, puff" of the locomotive as the automatic engine pumps up the air-brakes, while the machine is standing still. Every

child has noticed the peculiar effect of breathing in the small exhausts of this mechanism. The poem begins:

"Puff, puff, puff,  
Hear how deep the engine's breathing," etc.

Or the song of the bumblebee, from the German:

"Once there was a little fellow,  
Gayly dressed in golden yellow;  
Zum, zum, zum, zum,  
Zum, zum, zum, zum,  
Was his song."

Other songs relate to circumstances which have become mythical, such as "May Tripping Laughing O'er the Meadows," whereas she commonly comes crying and ill-natured at that; so also the "Evening Bells on the Pasture Land," the song of the milk-maids. On the whole, however, we must credit the makers of this primer with having brought together an unusually attractive collection of child poetry. Even when the poet is primarily bent upon utilitarian ends, as in some of the simple exercises, the words are not devoid of cleverness. For example, there is an interval song, in which the voice skips from the tonic to each of the other intervals of the scale, first in ascending relations, then descending. The words comport very well with this idea:

"Jumping Johnny, blithe and bonny,  
Hops about the livelong day;  
Tom and Benny, Sue and Jenny,  
Join the jolly jumping play."

Another example of this same delicate perception of the relation between the musical form and words for practice is found in the little lines of the "Bouncing Ball," also set to an interval exercise:

"Bouncing ball, I throw you, catch you,  
Toss you high and higher still;  
Back again you come, my pretty,  
Touch the ground, too, when you will."

The song of the "Silk-Worm" is another of these suggestive little sets of verses by Miss Foresman:

"Here's a busy little spinner,  
Working hard to earn her dinner,  
I am sure she never guesses  
What becomes of all her dresses."

The singing begins with fifteen pages of songs intended primarily for musical enjoyment, and a very pleasing lot of melodies they are, varied in style and source. The first is an old English air, "The

Dairy Maids," a very simple and honest diatonic tune. Others follow, all cheerful, intelligent melodies, but in no way beyond the grasp of children. "A Friend in Need" brings us to something a little higher. It is a melody by Carl Wilhelm, composer of "The Watch on the Rhine." The melody is simple enough and entirely diatonic. But it has an accompaniment for piano and the third phrase brings some very unexpected but pleasing harmonies. There are some teachers who will object to the harmony as being beyond the capacity of the children. But it should be noticed that even the phrase having the strange harmonies is itself simple and capable of being sung confidently without the support of the accompaniment; but when the accompaniment can be given it will lend new attractions to the melody and impart a more refined musical expression to that part of it. If the teacher is wise enough to call attention to the added meaning afforded by this harmonization, the children will observe it with pleasure and such a thing might make a lasting impression upon the sensitive ones and open their minds to observe the influence of harmony upon melody.

In "The Woodpecker," by the popular composer, Mr. Ethelbert Nevin, we have a melody which in its second phrase modulates into a related key, and throughout is supplied with a very well made and attractive piano accompaniment. It is doubtful whether many school rooms, of the grade of these songs, are supplied with pianos and players able to produce this song according to its intention. Wherever this can be done, however, the song will be highly enjoyed. Mr. Nevin has been very careful of the rhythm, which is very attractive. This is one of the cases of extremely fortunate association between music and words. There are other charming songs in this part. All of them are to be used first of all for rote singing. Later on it is provided for singing them by heart and comparing mentally the melody with scale successions, identifying familiar scale progressions; still later, of finding these in the notes.

Part II. is intended to be used for exercise in reading from notes. For this reason the forms are simple and short, the scale itself is printed adjacent to the group of songs in each key; and a variety of exercises are provided for real sight reading. The methods of proceeding in the latter part of the work is original with this series. The authors hold that a melody composed as such has something in it of a musical coherence and spirit which an exercise necessarily lacks.

Part singing is introduced by means of rounds, in the same way that it came into English singing. In a round, as everybody knows, there is but one melody; when the first set of singers have reached a certain point of that melody a second set begins it at the beginning. There are now two melodies going at once; or different chapters of the same melody. Thus we are having part-singing, but from a melodic standpoint. In this way, even if the round is for three voices, and so for chords of three notes all along, the harmonies are



sung without difficulty, whereas the early exercises in part-singing, where one part undertakes to sing an alto, are almost invariably found difficult by reason of the children hearing the principal melody too plain to be able to follow their own part. Undoubtedly round singing is one of the happiest possible ways of introducing part work, and in this form it can be introduced early and without difficulty.

When one is accustomed to reading in certain New York musical criticism of the "cold grey tone" of Brahms, it gives one a sensation to find in a primer of school singing certain melodies of this great composer. Yet here they are, two of them. One is "The Goldfinch," a curious example of triple rhythm. The measure is 3-8, and each phrase consists of three measures, like one great measure of 9-8. But the melody is entirely simple, with this exception, nor does it include anything impossible in the way of harmony. Moreover, the spirit of the melody, comports well with the dainty airiness of the words:

"Sweetest of music you oft have heard,  
When on a late summer day  
You may have 'spied a dear jeweled bird,  
Pois'd on a thistle's light spray."

The other melody by Brahms is also unusual in its metrical structure, having a first phrase of four measures and a second of three; the third, again, is four measures, and the fourth of three. Such rhythms are common enough in art-music, but they have generally been avoided in music for children; but for no good reason. It is no simpler to the child to read poetry in long meter (for this is what the regular four-measure phrases amount to) than in common, short, or irregular rhythms, such as hymn book compilers call "hallelujah" meters.

Speaking of melody which is pleasing and singable at the same time, a very pretty one is that by Miss Eleanor Smith, "The Little Trolls are Spinning," where the tune is entirely diatonic and without modulation, yet the accompaniment gives a charming character to the piece, since it includes pedal harmonies and passing dissonances during a part of the first section. This is made to a poem by Margaret Sangster, reprinted by arrangement with the Harpers.

In the song just mentioned a characteristic tendency of modern music is noticeable to make a song an ensemble work, consisting not alone of melody but also of accompaniment, which is a quasi independent instrumental part, and the correspondence between the words and the music is not alone between the words and the melodic forms to which they are spoken, but a general correspondence between the entire effect of the word-melody and the instrument melody, or melodies.

A very charming and wonderfully clever illustration of the same trait is afforded by Mr. W. W. Gilchrist's little piece called "A Dew Drop." The melody is instrumental in character, running along chord tracks instead of scale tracks, but within very simple limits, its

oscillations lying mainly in the tonic chord, between sol and mi, with la as a changing note from the sol, and only once going up to the do above; the dominant chord appears in the melody only twice, once by suggestion (m. 3) and once actually in measure 6. Meanwhile the piano has a second or subordinate melody, higher than the child's part, and the effect of the whole is reposeful and fascinating. Rarely are so musical effects afforded within so simple limits. But space fails to trace the variety in this clever little book.

The instrumental tendency noted above in connection with the Gilchrist piece is illustrated even more forcibly by Mr. Chadwick's setting of the clever poem about the "Morning Glory," mentioned above. In this case the melody is quite simple, at least to the ear, although it contains "sharp two" of the key as a changing tone from "three;" but the accompaniment is very artistic, and the harmonies chromatic and clever; the whole is delightful and while exact pedagogues might be found to pronounce it difficult, the children will undoubtedly sing it with luxury and find it one of the best in the book.

On the whole, therefore, it is plain that the authors of the primer have been fortunate and discreet as well as a little venturesome, in providing songs for the children's table. And it is quite certain that children who start out in their musical life with such songs as these are more than likely to go straight on towards higher and more musical things of the same kind; and arrive at a maturity of taste which will at least defend them from the rag-time vulgarities of the day—or whatever fresh profanations may have been devised between now and then. Moreover, as said in the beginning, the book represents an idea—and nothing lasts like an idea.

There is still one other point to be noticed, yea, two. The first is that this book contains simpler melody and simpler exercises than any other book of the kind known to the present reviewer, and this in spite of violating certain arbitrary rules which previous editors have laid down for their own guidance. For instance, there are collections before the public in which neither songs nor exercises make any kind of melodic skip during the first six months of the book. This in music is quite on a par with preparing a primer of language in which no vowel is used but "a" during the first month; in the second month "e," in the third month "i," etc. When we speak of song, we mean melody—and everybody knows that melody is just as apt to skip to the third, fourth, fifth, or even to the octave, as to remain upon the same note or go to the next adjacent. In fact, some of these skips along chord tracks are so easy and so natural that they form the lines of primitive melody—as in those of the North American Indians, for example. To skip up to the tonic from sol, to skip up to sol from mi, or up an octave, from do to do, are among the most ordinary inflections of ordinary speech, and require no preparation whatever for children singing.

The successful defiance of ill-founded pedagogics meets us in the treatment of measure. The first song in this book is written in 6-8

measure, with rhythms of quarter and eighth, and triplet rhythms of three eighths, as well as the dotted quarter. To the ear these rhythms are simplicity itself, and it is altogether likely that the child has yet to be invented who would not be able to sing this song upon hearing. So also the book has other varieties of divided pulses at the very beginning. They present no difficulty to the ear or to the child. It is only when we begin to read from notes that we have to create a difficulty in order to explain it. But just now we are speaking of real singing, for pleasure. And it is the distinct glory of this little book to be first of all attractive. Later on, when it is a question of sight reading, care is taken to give no more difficulties than are needed. It cannot be denied that this avoidance of principles which necessarily lead to mechanical singing and unmusical feeling, is highly to be commended. It is simply a higher pedagogy. The things which are difficult to the child are postponed, introduced with care, explained; the things which are easy to the child, these we do whether they involve divided or collected pulses, modulations, skips, or what.

Justice requires one to say, further, that the editor has been extremely fortunate in her exercises, even, to avoid the mechanical manner. And, to venture a prediction, it will most likely be found that classes taken through this little book will actually make far better readers at the end of it than those in whose training reading has been considered the one thing needful. We will wait and see. Sure it is that the children have here a collection of songs which they will take with thankfulness—if they are anything like the children who played in New Hampshire fifty years ago.

\* \* \*

SUITE CHARACTERISTIQUE. No. 2. By Arne Oldberg. C.

F. Summy.  
 Au Revoir.  
 White Caps.  
 Revery.  
 Song to the Moon.  
 Le Retour.

Five little pieces, thirteen pages in all, of moderate difficulty and generally pleasing quality. Will appeal to amateurs. Might also be used as lessons, for which their brevity recommends them. Mr. Oldberg has a certain musical quality, occasional resemblances to Grieg, and a pleasing vein of his own.

\* \* \*

A COLORADO SUMMER. A Cycle of Ten Pieces, by Gerrit

Smith. John Church.  
 Artist's Brush.  
 At Moonlight.  
 In the Canon.

Alpine Rose.  
On the Heights.  
Mariposa Lily.  
By the Stream.  
Columbine.  
Arbutus.  
Cloud Shadows.

The present collection, like the preceding and like some of Mr. MacDowell's later works, illustrates the new American canniness, not to jar the amateur. The pieces are short, easy, have romantic titles, wear their shirt collars turned down, their trousers turned up, and have all the marks of fashion whenever it rains in London. Mr. Smith prefixes a stanza of verse to each of his pieces, stanzas well chosen and affording the player a choice of inspiration—from the title, which suggests Colorado; or from the poetry, which suggests all sorts of situations. To the present reviewer these carefully written little sketches have no particular importance. This, however, is most likely due to a narrow-minded disposition to neglect American genius. The reader and buyer may allow for that.

\* \* \*

**CAPTIVE MEMORIES.** A Song Cycle for Baritone, with Quartet of Mixed Voices. By Ethelbert Nevin. Text by James T. White. John Church Co.

The idea of this work is explained in the preface as being: To recall and hold captive the delicious emotions experienced in the successive awakening, development and perfection of love, as expressed in the affection anniversaries of a lifetime." Truly, a charming idea, capable, if well managed, of unlimited gratification.

The work opens with a sort of pastorale movement in 6-8 measure and after the piano is well under way the player (or some one for him) proceeds to talk "on the side," so to say, "To Arcady hast thou been? Then let me give the mystic key," etc., a la Walter Damrosch in "Parsifal" or "Siegfried." All this upon a title—"Love is the way to Arcady." Later on a quartet of voices joins in, the accompaniment being still the pastoral movement with which we began. The quartet ceases, but the piano goes on while the speaking voice comments: "Love is the only door therein, etc.," and at the end of a spoken quatrain the quartet sings again the word "Arcady." The second subject is "Admiration" and a pleasant song for tenor develops itself. The next movement is an unaccompanied quartet, "The Touch of Her Dear Hand." Then a short page of yearning, off-beat syncopations, and the like, quite Byronic. And so on to a compass of 38 pages—all sentimental, capable of being thought pretty—in short, quite Nevinsian.

# Arthur P. Schmidt

**BOSTON**  
146 Boylston St.

**Music Publisher.**

**NEW YORK**  
136 Fifth Avenue.

JUST PUBLISHED!

## EDWARD MacDOWELL

THIRD SONATA, Op. 57, for  
the Pianoforte. \$2.00

FROM THE EIGHTEENTH CENTURY.

Transcription for the Pianoforte after  
Harpichord and Clavichord Works

By EDWARD MacDOWELL

Couperin, La Bersan.....	\$0.40
Graziolo, Tempo di Menuetto...	.60
Loeilly, Jig.....	.40
Mattheson, Jig.....	.40
Rameau, The Three Hands (Courante).....	.60
Rameau, Sarabande.....	.40
Couperin, L' Ansonienne (Con- tra Dance).....	.50
Couperin, Le Bavolet Flottant. (The Waving Scarf).....	.40

## FRANK LYNES

Eight Fairy Tales for Musical Children.

Op. 28.	
No. 1. Cinderella's Wedding March, (1c).....	\$0.80
No. 2. Little Bo-Peep's Slumber Song, (1c).....	.80
No. 3. The Dancing Bear, (1b).....	.80
No. 4. Curly Locks' Waltz, (1c).....	.80
No. 5. Darby and Joan, (1b).....	.80
No. 6. Cock Robin's Funeral March, (1b).....	.80
No. 7. See-Saw Margery Daw, (1a).....	.80
No. 8. Jack and Jill Polka, (1c).....	.80

These "Fairy Tales," eight in number, are extremely melodious and represent the composer in his best vein. This fact, coupled with his practical experience in writing for this school of composition, makes them not only doubly interesting, but valuable as well, and as such merit the careful attention of those who are looking for pleasing and melodious pieces.

## SCHMIDT'S CHOIR COLLECTION

—OF—

ANTHEMS, HYMNS and RESPONSES,

Compiled from the works of

Mrs. H. H. A. Beach, Arthur Foote,  
Frank Lynes, G. W. Chadwick,  
E. W. Hanscom, G. W. Marston,  
and others, by

P. A. SCHNECKER.

Price, . . . . . \$1.00

## THE PUPIL'S LIBRARY.

A Progressive Collection of Pianoforte  
Pieces in the Easiest Grades.

First Series.

Price, \$1.00 net.

This collection, designed for the pupil's advancement and pleasure, will be found a source of supply from which selections may be made, not only for the player's recreation, but for the delight of friends as well. The volume, progressive in its difficulties, aims to impose nothing of a task, but rather to place before the pupil a succession of delights that will cultivate a feeling of musical liberty which in turn is sure to create a genuine love for music.

## PIANOFORTE COURSE

FOR THE

New England Conservatory of Music

Edited by Carl Faellen

Elementary Exercises, Book I,	\$1.25
Elementary Studies and Pieces, Book 2,	1.50
Exercises for Intermediate Grade, Bk. 3,	1.50
Exercises for Advanced Grades, Book 4,	1.50

The above-named studies have been thoroughly tested in the New England Conservatory of Music, and are also used extensively by its graduates, as well as by schools and private teachers throughout the country.

## THE STAFF READER

By Carl and Reinhold Faellen

Price, \$1.25, net

The exercises, studies and pieces of this book form a course for developing the faculty of reading and playing at sight. They are intended to give pianoforte students accuracy, fluency and experience in dealing with all the various problems of Staff Notation.

**SENT FREE**—The following Catalogues :

Material Aids for Pianoforte Teachers.

First Pieces for Young Pupils.

Graded Novelty List.

# Clayton F. Summy Co.

220 Wabash Avenue, CHICAGO.

Publishers and  
Importers of

**MUSIC**

Sole representatives  
in Chicago for the

**CHICKERING  
PIANO.**

General Dealers in Pianos and Music of the Better Class.

## SONGS

Abbott, Jane Bingham.	Lullaby (c-f)	50c
Lippa, Kate Ockleston	Fern Song. (d-a)	60c
Peckham, Martha M.	Cupid's Toy (c sharp-a)	50c
Pfefferkorn, Otto	Lilacs (b flat-b flat) For Alto	40c
Rogers, James H.	Doubt Not, O Friend (c sharp, f sharp)	40c
	The First Spring Days (f-g flat)	65c
	A Winter Song. D. F. (f-a)	25c

## SONG ALBUM

Neidlinger, W. H.	Song Thoughts	net \$1.25
-------------------	---------------	------------

A collection of songs for all moods, published in two keys.

## PIANO SOLO

Newcomb, Georgia D.	Album Leaves	50c
A collection of six little pieces for first grade.		
Mokrejs John	Village Scenes	60c
Set of short instructive pieces, first to second grade.		
Oldberg, Arne,	Op. 8, Suite Characteristique	net \$1.00
A most attractive composition for study or recital purposes, grade four to five.		
Pfefferkorn, Otto	Dolce far Niente (waltz movement)	50c
	Eglantine (gavotte)	50c
Two attractive numbers, grade 3.		
Rogers, James H.	Scenes de Bal	net, \$1.25
Contains numbers depicting the various incidents of a Bal Costume.		
Ruifrok, H. W. J.	Menuet (grade four)	50c
Schoenfeld, Henry,	Dance Forms Without Octaves	each 25c
1. March	3. Polka	5. Schottische
2. Waltz	4. Mazurka	6. Tyrolienne
First to easy second grade.		

## PIPE ORGAN

Balfe, M. W.	Overture to Bohemian Girl	\$1.50
--------------	---------------------------	--------

Transcribed by James Watson.

The above list contains only our own late publications, but we desire to call the attention of teachers—especially the younger among them—to the many desirable things that have been published in past years. On account of the mass of new material constantly being published—much of which is of especial interest and value—a large amount of useful teaching material of the older publications is in danger of being lost sight of by many, and by others it remains entirely unknown. When requested we will include in selections desirable material of this nature—in fact, such material is just as new as any to those to whom it is unknown. There is a large amount of it, and stocks such as ours afford unusual facilities for such selections because of the number of publishers represented.

We invite correspondence for special catalogues and full information in regard to music sent for inspection.

Owing to the increasing popularity of our **Bulletin of New Music** we have prepared a special edition for our first issue of 1900, containing much of interest to teachers and musicians generally. It will be sent regularly to any address, free of charge, upon application.

Clayton F. Summy Co., 220 Wabash Avenue, Chicago, Ill.

# Big Four Route.....

The  
**Popular  
Line**  
from  
**Chicago**  
TO  
**Indianapolis,  
Cincinnati,  
Louisville,**  
AND ALL POINTS  
**SOUTH AND SOUTHEAST**  
THE SCENIC LINE TO  
**Washington, D. C. and  
Hot Springs, Va.,  
Cincinnati,  
and the Chesapeake and  
Ohio Railway.**

For maps, rates or descriptive matter,  
call on or address

**J. C. TUCKER, Gen'l Northern Agent,  
284 Clark St.,  
CHICAGO.**



To Repair  
Broken Arti-  
cles use

**Major's  
Cement**

Remember  
**MAJOR'S  
RUBBER  
CEMENT,  
MAJOR'S  
LEATHER  
CEMENT.**

Everybody has  
Something to Mend.

**..MENDS-ALL..**

Mends everything—china, glass,  
marble, bric-a-brac, etc. Requires  
no brush. Colorless, odorless;  
will stand hot water. Sample  
bottle sent postpaid on receipt of  
25c. Agents wanted in every lo-  
cality. Good agents can make  
big money. Write us about your  
locality.

**Gem Chemical Co., Baltimore, Md.**

**TEACHERS' AGENCIES.**

**The Albert Teachers' Agency.**

Correspondence solicited with Directors of  
Music and Teachers of Music who desire positions  
in Colleges and Schools. We fill positions in al  
parts of the country. Address

**C. J. ALBERT, Manager,**

Suite 59 and 60, Central Music Hall,  
**CHICAGO, ILL.**

**THE THURSTON TEACHERS' AGENCY**

secures positions for teachers of  
**Voice, Piano and Public School Music.**

Write...**ANNA M. THURSTON,**  
**315 Wabash Avenue, - - Chicago.**

**THE CLARK TEACHERS' AGENCY**

**B.F. CLARK**

**378-388 Wabash Ave.,  
CHICAGO**

# JEANETTE DURNO, Pianiste. . . .

## Concerts and Recitals.

Personal address  
619 Fine Arts Bldg.

Management  
F. J. WESSELS,  
Auditorium Tower, Chicago.

## JOHANNA HESS BURR,

Teacher of 

VOICE,  
REPERTOIRE,  
COACHING.

Special work in German songs.

.....

518 Fine Arts, Chicago.

Branch Studio,  
163 Ogden Ave., Milwaukee.

IF YOUR VIOLIN IS INJURED  
OR IS IN NEED OF ATTENTION  
Send it to

BYRON E. BEEBE,  
VIOLIN MAKER.

Room 20, 241 Wabash Ave.  
CHICAGO.

Courteous treatment.  Best of References.

 Artistic Singing 

Mrs. L. M. Dunn

Special attention given to  
Breathing and Tone Production.  
Broken voices restored.

Call or address  
Ingleside 5.

No. 1 Park Ave.,  
CHICAGO.

## THE KATY FLYER

THE NEW  
FAST TRAIN

BETWEEN

St. Louis, Chicago,  
Kansas City  
and  
Texas





Wagner  
Buffet  
Sleepers

Free  
Katy  
Chair Cars

C. HAILE,  
Traffic Manager

JAMES BARKER,  
General Passenger and Ticket Agent  
ST. LOUIS, MO.





# ÆOLIAN

## The Æolian

**N**OT a small part of the pleasure afforded by the Æolian is derived from playing and comparing the music of composers representing different schools.

The ease with which this can be done serves to illustrate very forcibly some of the remarkable qualities of the instrument.

For example, take Wagner's opera, "Das Rheingold." The following selections have recently been published for the Æolian:

Prelude: The Rhine and the Maidens.	Descent to the lower world.
Sunrise reveals the Gold.	Meme's Lament: the Tarnhelm.
Wotan greets Walhalla.	The Dwarfs bring the Gold.
The Giants demand Freida.	The Giants bring back Freida.
Loge's Narrative.	Erda's Warning.

Finale: Thunderstorm, Rainbow Bridge and Lament of the Rhine Maidens.

These are all taken from the full orchestral score and are complete and unabridged. A very comprehensive description of this opera, together with analyses of each of the above selections, has been written by Mr. Henry T. Finck, the well-known critic, and is published in the *Æolian Quarterly*. The owners of Æolians can play this music correctly and understandingly, and can compare it with the works of Verdi and other composers of the Italian school.

Following this simple and pleasurable method of study, the veriest novice can soon acquire an intelligent appreciation of all that is best in musical literature. Musicians everywhere pronounce the Æolian the greatest of all educators.

The Rheingold music, in its orchestral form, as published for the Æolian, could not be performed on the piano or organ, and would, in fact, require a large and well-balanced orchestra. This is equally true of all the Wagnerian arrangements for the Æolian, and of a great majority of the other selections published for the instrument.

*The Æolian Company, 18 West 23d Street,  
New York, N. Y.*

Chicago, Ill.: LYON & HEALY.

Philadelphia, Pa.:

C. J. HEPPE & SON, 1117 Chestnut St.

Boston, Mass.:

M. STEINERT & SONS CO., 162 Boylston St.

# Chicago Professional Cards.

## GOTTSCHALK LYRIC SCHOOL.

VOCAL; . . . .  
INSTRUMENTAL  
AND DRAMATIC

Kimball Hall, Chicago.

L. G. Gottschalk, Director.

Catalogue mailed on application.

Mrs. JESSIE L. GAYNOR,  
Teacher of Practical Harmony,  
The Voice and Piano. . . .  
CHICAGO.  
Address: care "Music."

Mrs. GEORGE A. COE,  
Pupil of Barth and Moszkowski,  
PIANISTE AND  
TEACHER OF  
PIANOFORTE.  
RECITALS AND LECTURE RECITALS.  
620 University Place, . Evanston, Ill.

Henry Southwick Perkins.  
Teacher of  
VOICE, HARMONY, MUSICAL  
COMPOSITION, ETC.  
Director of the  
Chicago National College of Music.  
Athenæum Bldg., Catalog (F.)  
26 Van Buren St. Mailed on application.

## ART OF SINGING.

### Mr. A. D. DUVIVIER.

Hon. Member of the Royal Academy of  
Music, London. Member of the Society  
of Authors and Composers, Paris.

Room 70, Auditorium Bldg., Chicago.

### FREDERIC W. ROOT,

Teacher of Singing in its Three Branches,  
Voice Culture, Expression and Music  
Reading. Private and Class Instruction.  
Classes formed in October and February.

243 Wabash Ave., - - CHICAGO.

Herbert Butler. Mrs. Herbert Butler.  
Violinist. Soprano.  
Chicago Conser- 1641 Michigan Blvd.,  
vatory. CHICAGO.  
Concerts—Instruction.

### Mr. ELMER De PUE,

Tenor Soloist, . . .  
Concert and Recital.

Studio, 524 Fine Arts Building.  
Management of Frank Hannah.

## Art of Singing.

### Mrs. STACEY WILLIAMS,

(Pupil of Wm. Shakespeare.)

1001 Steinway Hall,  
CHICAGO.

### Helen Randall Packard,

Teacher of Piano.

With Fine Arts Bldg.,  
Mrs. JOHN VANCE CHENEY, CHICAGO.  
School of Music.

BICKNELL YOUNG,  
BARITONE, LECTURE  
ORATORIO, ALSO RECITALS.

Assisted by Mrs. Young  
at the piano.

Vocal Studio, Kimball Hall.

Management  
Frank S. Hannah,  
Fine Arts Building.

The  
**Music Students' Club Extension**  
OF AMERICA.

W. S. B. Mathews, President and Editor-in- Chief.

Emil Lieblin, Associate Editor.

Blanche Dingley, Business Manager.

E. Milton Jones, Secretary.

The 20th Century

**Movement**  
in musical education is  
The Music Students' Club Extension.

A THOROUGHLY practical and practicable movement in the interest of the music student, which no intelligent teacher of music can afford to ignore.

It represents the promotion of a serious standard of musical study, and to it is called the special attention of teachers, parents and guardians having at heart the best interests of the music student.

A complete apparatus for study is placed in the hands of each student and member.

This movement is now represented in some twenty states of the union, and by many of the leading schools, conservatories and classes of the country.

For  
FURTHER INFORMATION  
Address

**Music Magazine Publishing Co.,**  
1404 Auditorium Tower,  
CHICAGO, ILL.

# THE NATURAL COURSE IN MUSIC

BY

FREDERIC H. RIPLEY AND THOMAS TAPPER,

OF

BOSTON.

**T**HE COURSE consists of a carefully prepared series of Music Books and Charts, designed to cover the whole graded course in Primary and Grammar Schools. In its present form it embodies the combined work of a practical educator and a musician of eminent ability. The system of teaching is the result of twenty years' actual schoolroom experience.

## **Aim.**

The aim of the Natural Music Course is educational in the broadest sense. The object is to impart the power to read vocal music and to master all difficulties common in vocal work. The plan is similar in every respect to a graded series of literary readers.

## **Material.**

The course contains such a collection of choice material as has never before been given in similar books. Throughout the course, both in practice and song, the child is invariably brought into contact with the music and thought of the best composers and classic authors.

## **Method.**

A prominent feature of this course is its method of presentation, which in both books and charts is true to the best principles of teaching, and which has proved eminently practical and successful wherever tried.

## **Grading.**

The system throughout is well graded and adapted to the requirements of different kinds and grades of schools. Through all the stages of this course the material has been arranged with a view to the capability of pupils to read and appreciate music, and their progress is uninterrupted from beginning to end.

---

## NATURAL MUSIC—SHORT COURSE

BY FREDERIC H. RIPLEY AND THOMAS TAPPER.

Book I. For Elementary Grades.

Book II. For Advanced Grades.

The Short Course in Music is embraced in two books, and is designed for use in graded or ungraded schools in which a complete course is deemed unnecessary or impracticable.

---

## AMERICAN BOOK COMPANY,

NEW YORK.

CINCINNATI.

CHICAGO.

# STEINWAY PIANO

SOLD ONLY BY  
**LYON & HEALY**  
Wabash Av. and Adams St.

**WASHBURN**  
1899 MODELS  
from \$15.00 up.



BEAUTIFUL  
CATALOGUE  
**FREE**  
at Dealers  
or of  
the Makers  
**LYON  
&  
HEALY**  
Chicago

**WASHBURN** GUITARS, BANJOS and MANDOLINS are universally acknowledged to be the best in the world. Ask your local dealer to show you one. A WASHBURN is what you want.

**KNABE**

Superb Upright Pianos  
in new and chaste designs in  
Prima Vera Mahogany and  
the choicest fancy woods.

**LYON & HEALY,**  
Wabash Ave. and Adams St.



# SUMMER CLASS FOR TEACHERS.

On Monday, July 2, 1900, at 10 A. M., Mr. W. S. B. Mathews will open a Summer Class for Teachers, in his Studio, 1402 and 1403 Auditorium Tower, Chicago.

The object of this class is the Stimulation of Piano Teachers and to promote their understanding of the Complete Art of Piano Playing, as to its Tone-Production, various kinds of Technique, Musical Feeling, and the Subject-matter of pianoforte Tone Poetry. For this purpose the following lines of study will be pursued, in informal lecture lessons and in class and private lessons.

**1. Tone Production.** The art of producing tone upon the pianoforte; the various kinds of Touch and means of expression. Chord playing, octaves, the pedal, etc. The reinforcing of tone by means of sympathetic resonance.

**2. Technique.** Passage Playing, Scales, Arpeggios, etc. Advanced technique, according to the Chopin, Liszt and Godowsky Studies. Bravoura technique.

**3. The Material of Study.** The selection and manner of administering teaching material from the beginning to the most advanced—especially in the elementary grades (grades 1 to 6). The selection of material designed to promote musical feeling. The lessons will follow the lines of the different textbooks of Mr. Mathews, particularly the Books of Phrasing and the Graded Materials.

**4. Music as Tone-Poetry.** At least four lectures will be given upon the principal composers for the piano; their individualities, place in art and the value of their works for the stimulation or edification of pupils.

**5. Lectures and Recitals.** A number of recitals will be given before the class, in the course of which the principal phases of piano playing will be quite fully covered. Miss Dingley will give one or more recitals illustrating certain comparatively little known phases of playing.

**6. Mason's Pianoforte Technics.** As is generally known, Mr. Mathews has been an advocate of the Mason system of Technics for more than thirty years and has been at different times associated with Dr. Mason in teaching and in preparing the books. He is therefore qualified to handle this important innovation in piano methods with intelligence and authority. Besides discussing the system in its principles and peculiarities in the lectures, there will be classes in Mason's Technics, five in a class, eight lessons each class, one hour each. Experience has shown that this number of lessons is sufficient, taken in connection with the theoretical discussions before the class as a whole, to possess every member with the elementary principles of the system, the different manner of producing tone and the application of rhythm to various elementary forms, such as scales, arpeggios, etc. The greater part of the time will be devoted to Vols. I and IV of Touch and Technics, in other words, to Tone-Production, since this is the place where so many teachers are defective. For this reason those meaning to come to the class are advised to study Vols. II and III by themselves, since in these a careful study will almost always arrive at a correct understanding of the principles involved.

At the close of the class, members will have the privilege of an examination upon the system as a whole and in its main details; and those passing will receive a certificate to that effect.

**7. How to Memorize.** What to Learn and How. The time is past

## SUMMER CLASS FOR TEACHERS.

when the value of memorizing music is disputed. Its advantages to the student are very obvious. Accustomed to this manner of study he has at his command several of his latest pieces at all times, and many more within easy reach by spending a little time in reviewing them. Music thus put into the mind of the student awakens his intelligence, leads him presently to observe in it beauties not observed before, and every well studied piece assists in the comprehension and acquisition of all that come after it. Moreover, the practice of memorizing, if properly done, shortens the time necessary to learn a piece well, and promotes its correct expression, through the comprehension of its various parts. It is therefore advantageous to the student from every point of view; and with those whose musical intuition is a little slow this is the most ready method of awakening it.

In the class of 1899 Miss Blanche Dingley held a number of exercises with the class as a whole and with individuals, in order to communicate this art; the benefits were so marked and the interest of the class so decided—that this year there will be eight of these class lessons in memorizing, which will be so comprehensive as to indicate first of all *what* the student should seek for, and then *how* he is to grasp the particulars with his mind. The art will be illustrated from the standpoint of the beginner and also from that of the artist.

**8. Classes in Harmony.** One or more classes in harmony will be formed—an elementary and an advanced—and will be taught by Mrs. Jessie L. Gaynor, the well known composer, upon her own system, which combines ear training and the practical handling of musical material at a very early stage of the instruction, thus giving the harmony in a manner to make more effect upon the musical life of the student.

**9. Private Lessons in Piano-Playing.** A limited number of hours for private lessons will be available by those desiring them from Mr. Mathews. In these the student will have the option to bring works previously studied for correction and criticism, or to leave to the teacher the selection and co-ordination of material likely to modify the playing in the most desirable directions. As the time is limited, hours should be engaged in advance. Terms, \$3.00 per half hour, or full hour \$5.00.

**Hours of Attendance and Terms.** This class will occupy the student's time from half-past ten to twelve each school day, five days in the week, and one hour in the afternoon on two days of the week. The remainder of the time will be left free for practice and individual study.

For the full course of lectures, harmony, and the classes in Mason's Technics, the charge is \$25; without the Mason's Technics, \$15; Mason's Technics alone, \$10; Harmony, \$5. Miss Dingley's class alone, \$5.

There will be a session on one Saturday of the term, and the class will close July 25, at 4 P. M.

Miss Dingley will give a limited number of private lessons in the Method of Study and in the Artistic qualities of playing, at \$2.50 per lesson of 45 minutes.

For further particulars address

W. S. B. MATHEWS,

1403 Auditorium Tower.

## WANTED.

A gentleman would like a position as director or assistant in conservatory or school of acting, as teacher of acting or dramatic expression. Address

DRAMA,

Care of Music Magazine Pub. Co.

---

The Frederic Horace Clark

### Conservatory of Music

PIANO, SINGING AND MUSICAL INTERPRETATION

Summer Season 1900

353 East 46th Street, off Drexel Boulevard

CHICAGO

For Particulars Address as Above.

Pupils received in all branches of Pianoforte and Vocal Music. Special attention is devoted to pianoforte playing according to natural motion, and in keeping with freedom and unity as taught in the most enlightened courses of physical and psychological culture. Harmonious Vocalization developed by similar training.

### FOR SALE--TWO GRAND PIANOS

OF GOOD MAKE  
IN EXCELLENT REPAIR

Will be sold at a sacrifice. Great Bargain for a Conservatory or Private Teacher. Address "Piano," care of

MUSIC MAGAZINE PUB. CO.

CHICAGO

---

*"Music teaches most exquisitely the art of development."—D'ISRAELI.*

**Music Education. Summer Normal**

CHICAGO: July. BOSTON: September.

FOR INFORMATION,  
ADDRESS:

Calvin B. Cady,

Suite 510, Fine Arts Building.

CHICAGO, ILL.



# Oberlin Conservatory of Music...



With a Large Faculty of  
Superior Instructors and a  
Splendid Building.

For its Exclusive use this  
School of Music offers

## Unusual Advantages

for the study of music. 606  
Students from 34 Different  
States and 6 Foreign Countries  
last year. Terms begin Sept.  
20, Jan. 8 and April 6. If you  
expect to study music in any  
of its branches, send for cata-  
logue to—

**WANDER HALL**  
**OBERLIN, CONSERVATORY of MUSIC**

**FENELON B. RICE, Director, - Oberlin, O.**

**NORTHWESTERN UNIVERSITY, EVANSTON — CHICAGO.**

## School of Music

**EVANSTON, ILLINOIS.**

**A** THOROUGH TRAINING SCHOOL for the musical profession  
combined with the educational advantages offered by a large  
university.

The school occupies a building erected for its exclusive use, with  
well arranged teaching, class and practice rooms, and recital hall.

In addition to the usual equipment of a first-class school, a fine  
choral society and an excellent orchestra give practical advantages in  
oratorio and concerto work to advanced students.

For circular of information address the Dean,

**PROFESSOR P. C. LUTKIN,**

**Music Hall, EVANSTON, ILL.**

# American Conservatory of Music

Kimball Building, 249-253 Wabash Ave., Chicago.

## Special Summer Normal Session OF FIVE WEEKS \*

begining Monday, June 25th, and  
ending Saturday, July 28th, 1900.

Lectures and Recitals designed especially for Piano and  
Voice Teachers.

Unsurpassed Advantages.

Send for catalogue and special circular.

John J. Hattstaedt, Director.

## The Virgil Piano School OF CHICAGO.

1304, 1307 AUDITORIUM TOWER.

SUMMER SCHOOL, August 15 to September 12, 1900, under the personal direction of

**Mr. A. K. VIRGIL,**

founder of the Clavier Method.

Regular course, 48 lessons	-	\$30.
Partial course A	- - -	\$15.
Partial course B	- - -	\$18.

Claviers will be furnished for \$4 for the season, including cartage both ways within the city.

The object of the course is to afford teachers during the summer vacation an opportunity to study the Clavier Method under **Mr. Virgil's** personal direction. For circular, and further information, address

**The Virgil Piano School of Chicago,**  
1304 AUDITORIUM TOWER.

A. K. VIRGIL, Director.

C. N. LAMPHER, Principal.

H. M. BRUNS, Manager.

Established 1867  
Incorporated

# The Chicago Musical College

(Formerly in Central Music Hall)

College Building 202 Michigan Boul.

ACKNOWLEDGED THE FOREMOST INSTITUTION  
OF MUSICAL LEARNING IN AMERICA

DR. F. ZIEGFELD, . . . . President

## MUSIC ELOCUTION SCHOOL OF ACTING

Languages



### BOARD OF DIRECTORS

Rev. Dr. H. W. Thomas  
Hon. Richard S. Tuthill  
William M. Hoyt  
Edwin A. Potter  
Dr. F. Ziegfeld  
Alexander Revell  
Alfred M. Saydacker  
A. E. Bourlique  
Carl Ziegfeld  
William K. Ziegfeld



### MUSICAL DIRECTORS

Dr. F. Ziegfeld  
Dr. Louis Falk  
Hans von Schiller  
William Castle  
Bernhard Listemann  
S. E. Jacobson  
Arturo Buzzi-Peccia  
Arthur Friedheim

DIRECTOR SCHOOL  
OF ACTING  
Hart Conway



COLLEGE BUILDING

Occupied exclusively by this Institution.



Catalogue mailed free.

# Irwin Bath Cabinets.

The New and Improved. Turkish, Thermal or Vapor.



**C**ONTAINS all the best features of all the other cabinets, with several entirely new ones, fully protected by patents, making them the "only perfect Bath Cabinets." They are absolutely the only Cabinets automatically constructed so that you can supply yourself with drinking water and mop or sponge your face without assistance. They are self-purifying, the noxious gases from pores being promptly removed and replaced by fresh heat carrying its full quota of oxygen, which equalizes and stimulates its effect. Better results at lower temperature and without oppression. **Latest Improved Heating Apparatus.** Turkish and all kinds of Medicated and Perfumed Vapor Baths at home at a cost of only 3 cents per bath. Will cure or relieve most any disease.

Newest Designs, Latest Improvements and Patents.

We make Cabinets from \$3.50 to \$12.50.

Pat. April '98, others pending.

Be sure to send for our catalogue before buying a Bath Cabinet if you want to have the best. We give better value for same money than anyone.

**SPECIAL PRICES WHERE WE HAVE NO REPRESENTATIVE.**

**BOOK "HEALTH AND BEAUTY" FREE. AGENTS WANTED.**

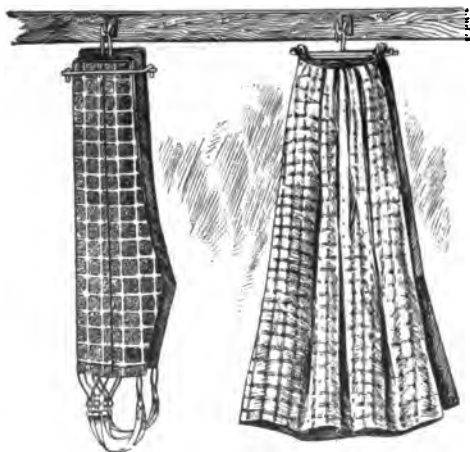
One sold 1,000 in four months. Some of our best agents formerly sold other Cabinets.

**V. V. IRWIN MANUFACTURING CO.,**

123 Chambers St., New York.

Telephone 585 Franklin.

## "Happy Thought" Hangers...



Are simple and practical as the button hook; are made of nickel plated spring steel, will not break or get out of order, weigh less than three ounces and no grip is so small or full but there is room for them. They hold two garments; each—trousers or skirts—either one of which can be instantly taken down or replaced without disturbing the other. They keep the wrinkles out of skirts and preserve the form; prevent trousers bagging at the knees and preserve the crease.

The "Happy Thought" Coat and Waist Hanger adjusts to any size garment, folds up like a telescope and can be carried in the pocket. Over 100,000 hangers sold and not one dissatisfied patron. If you can't find them at your dealers, don't take a substitute. I will send, postpaid,

at the following prices: Any single hanger, 25 cents; five assorted as desired, \$1.00; One dozen, \$2.00, and if asked for, one long closet hook which will hold five hangers, with \$1.00 order; two with one dozen order.

**J. F. BROCK....777 Tower Street....SPARTA, WIS.**

## **Kimball Pianos**

---

are purchased by the greatest musical artists for their personal use, while the annual output is conceded to be double that of any other piano factory in the world.

## **Kimball Reed Organs**

---

are quoted as having the largest representation in the entire output in this branch in the United States.

## **Kimball Pipe Organs**

---

contain many improvements and inventions of notable interest. They are in use in many of the largest churches and auditoriums throughout the country.

## **Kimball Self-Playing Organs**

---

vary in style from the small instrument for the home to the great pipe organ for the cathedral or concert auditorium. The self-playing attachment enables anyone, even if without musical knowledge, to play any music with full orchestral effects.

Musical Herald containing half-tone portrait,  
7x9½ inches, of Mme. Emma Eames mailed free.

# **W. W. Kimball Co.**

243-253 Wabash Avenue  
Chicago.

**THE UNRIVALLED** —————



# WISSNER PLANOS.

Grand  
and  
Upright.

Used in public by artists of the highest rank, such as

**Anton Seidl, Emil Pauer,  
Julie Rive-King, Etc. Etc.,**



**538-540 Fulton St., BROOKLYN, N. Y.**

**Godowsky** **IS AVAILABLE**  
**FOR** 

## Recitals and Concerts

IN THE UNITED STATES AND CANADA.

His Repertory comprises practically the ENTIRE LITERATURE OF THE PIANO, including many compositions which, on account of their enormous difficulty, are very seldom played.

**Season 1899-1900**

Under the Auspices of the CHICAGO CONSERVATORY.

FOR TERMS AND DATES ADDRESS

**Bernhard Ulrich...manager, The Auditorium, Chicago.**

# MUSIC

VOL. XVIII · JUNE 1900 · No. 2

A MONTHLY  
MAGAZINE  
W. S. B. MATHEWS  
EDITOR

CHICAGO · ILL.

A NEW DEPARTURE IN SCHOOL MUSIC.

# THE MODERN MUSIC SERIES,

—BY—

ELEANOR SMITH.

---

## A FIRST BOOK IN VOCAL MUSIC.

Designed for 3rd and 4th Grades.

## A SECOND BOOK IN VOCAL MUSIC.

Designed for 5th and 6th Grades.

## A THIRD BOOK IN VOCAL MUSIC.

Designed for Upper Grammar Grades.

---

This series is the result of many years of study and the active co-operation of some of the best living musical educators and composers. It presents original methods which embrace the most successful principles evolved from the experience of the fifty years during which music has been studied in American schools.

The following advantages are offered as peculiar to this series:

- The songs have all been selected with the greatest care for their beauty both in words and music. The contents of the books have been sifted over and over again, and hundreds of seemingly promising compositions have been rejected in favor of others which combine originality and singing quality of melody with refined musical expression and simplicity. In these respects comparison is invited, and criticism, from the highest poetical, musical and pedagogical standpoint.
2. Sight reading and part singing are approached from the *musical side* in such a way that the difficulties of music acquire a charm entirely new while dealing with them.
  3. The German expedient of canonic treatment is here applied in a new and most interesting manner with the result that independence in part singing is developed more quickly and more satisfactorily than in any other way.
  4. An introduction of the chromatic signs and tones is managed in an original and forceful manner.
  5. The bass clef is developed in an ingenious and attractive way, thereby doing much to solve the vexing question of how to interest the boys.
  6. The various difficulties of music are presented in what may be termed study centers, in which the different problems of music are set out very graphically and clearly.
  7. The system of gradation is entirely novel, presenting the different lessons as musical entities arranged in sequential order.

### SUMMARY:

The publishers claim for the Modern Music Series that it is exactly what its name implies; that it is both educational and cultural as well as attractive—all in the best sense.

---

SCOTT, FORESMAN & CO., Publishers,

378-388 Wabash Avenue, CHICAGO.



# MUSIC

AN ILLUSTRATED MAGAZINE OF ART, SCIENCE AND  
TECHNIC OF MUSIC.

"MUSIC AS MUSICIANS UNDERSTAND IT"

W.S.B. MATHEWS.  
EDITOR.

VOL. XVIII. No. 2

## CONTENTS

June, 1900.

FRONTISPIECE: M. Edward Colonne.

Schumann's Struggle for Clara Wieck. By Richard Aldrich. - - 113

The Artist and The Machine. By Dr. Henry G. Hanchet. - - - 124

The Study of Music History. (Second Paper.) By Edward Dickinson. 128

An Old Man's Love Song. An Indian Tale. By Alice C. Fletcher. 137

The Singer's Tremolo: Wabbling not Warbling. By Frederick W. Root. 140

Throad. From the Norwegian of Bjornstjerne Bjornson By Nora Teller. 142

EDITORIAL BRIC-A-BRAC: 150—Massenet's "Marie Magdalen"—A Bad Text  
and Poor Music—Conception of Oratorio—Marks for Vocal Con-  
tests—A Wooden Piano which is Good—Music in Beloit College—  
Paderewski's Last Concert in Chicago—Good Playing, Very Poor House—  
Song Recital by Mme. Schumann-Heink - - - -

The Time Marking System in Music. By T. Carl Whitmer - . - 164

THINGS HERE AND THERE: Pittsburg, 174—The Chicago Apollo Club, 175—  
Missouri Music Teachers Association, 176—Rubinstein in Milan, 177—  
A South Carolina Music Festival, 177—Music in Adelphi College, Brook-  
lyn, 178—Parepa-Rosa at Terre Haute, in 1865, 179—What the Music  
Teacher Owes the Community, 182—Music in Beloit College, 183—A  
Nebraska Missionary, 185—Indiana Music Teachers Association, 187—  
Minor Mention.

Music Students Club Extension. A Revised Course of Study. - - 193

Public School Music. A Music Section. By Mary R. Pierce. - 196

ANSWERS TO CORRESPONDENTS, 199. Liszt Technics—Nevin—Foote—  
Musical Libraries for Clubs—Rhythm of Plain Song.

REVIEWS AND NOTICES: 204.—New Books and Music.

PRICE THREE DOLLARS PER YEAR. SINGLE COPIES TWENTY-FIVE CENTS.

MANUSCRIPTS SHOULD BE ADDRESSED TO THE EDITOR AND STAMPS ENCLOSED  
FOR RETURN. WE WILL NOT BE RESPONSIBLE FOR LOSS OF MANUSCRIPTS.  
REMIT BY DRAFT, POSTAL OR EXPRESS MONEY ORDER OR CHECK. MAKE CHECKS  
PAYABLE TO THE ORDER OF THE COMPANY.

ADDRESS MUSIC MAGAZINE PUBLISHING CO.

MISS BLANCHE DINGLEY.

BUSINESS MANAGER.

Entered at Chicago Post Office as second class Matter.

1402-1405 AUDITORIUM TOWER.  
CHICAGO, ILLINOIS.

# Songs by American Composers...

**SHEET MUSIC**

Our Special  
Catalogue  
of

**"SELECTED SONGS"** MAILED  
FREE

Containing Portraits of Composers, Thematic Music, Lists of New Songs, Vocal Methods, Studies and Exercises.

Orders Solicited for all Musical Publications.

**OLIVER DITSON CO.**

**MUSIC PUBLISHERS**

OLIVER DITSON COMPANY, BOSTON. CHAS. H. DITSON & COMPANY, NEW YORK.  
J. E. DITSON & COMPANY, PHILADELPHIA.

## Scribners' Musical Libraries

**A NEW DEPARTURE.**

Musical Reference Libraries, embracing works in every department of Musical Literature for the use of Musical Schools, Colleges, Music Students, Music Teachers and Music Lovers.

A 10-Volume Library for \$10 net

A 50-Volume Library for \$50 net

A 25-Volume Library for 25 net

A 100-Volume Library for 100 net

Also \$10 and \$25 Pianists' Libraries, Violinists' Libraries, Singers' Libraries, and Organists' Libraries.

Send for pamphlet giving full particulars.

Also a Descriptive Catalogue—Scribner's List of Musical Literature (144 pages)—sent free to any address. Includes Musical Biographies, Musical Histories and Dictionaries, Critical Works, Essays, Works on the Piano, Organ, Violin, the Voice and Singing, Etc.

**CHARLES SCRIBNER'S SONS, - 153-157 Fifth Ave., New York.**

## FAELTEN PIANOFORTE SCHOOL

**CARL FAELTEN, Director.**



SUMMER COURSE of Lecture-Lessons and Recitals for Music Teachers, in July, 1900, introducing the Faeltten System of dealing with the following subjects:—Fundamental Training. Memorizing. Interpretation. Sight Reading. Technic. Ear Training. Musical Literature. Management of Classes. Normal Training.

FULL PARTICULARS ON APPLICATION.

STEINERT BUILDING, BOSTON, MASS.

## Musical Fathers, Mothers and Teachers

WILL APPRECIATE THE CONTENTS OF

Nature, Season and Devotional Songs from the classics. Folk and National Songs will appear during the year, arranged for unison singing with accompaniments. Rounds,

**SCHOOL MUSIC**

Marches from the great operas, and other instrumental numbers. Comment on the musical contents, and short articles on music teaching and the new education.

Edited by Helen Place, Supervisor of Music in the schools of Indianapolis.

PUBLISHED BY

**SCHOOL MUSIC COMPANY, 128 N. Penn. St., Indianapolis.**

\$1.00 per year. 15c per copy.





**M. EDWARD COLONNE,**  
Director of Music, Paris Exposition.

# MUSIC.

---

JUNE, 1900.

---

## SCHUMANN'S STRUGGLE FOR CLARA WIECK: A LITTLE-KNOWN CHAPTER IN HIS LIFE.

BY RICHARD ALDRICH.

### I.

The one stirring event in Robert Schumann's life of dreams, enthusiasms and self-centered industry was his struggle for the hand of Clara Wieck. It was not his first love affair; it was immediately preceded by that "midsummer night's dream," as he called it, of his relations with Fraulein Ernestine von Fricken, to whom he had become engaged in 1834, and from whom he had parted in January, 1836, suddenly and under circumstances that have not fully been made known. But Clara Wieck at about that time returned to her father's home in Leipzig from study in Dresden, and it is more than likely that her coming revealed to Schumann the true state of his heart, the destiny that really confronted him.

Schumann could scarcely wait for his release from his engagement to Fraulein von Fricken to yield himself entirely to the spell of the new and enduring passion that was to shape the rest of his life. This marked the beginning of a struggle for the attainment of his heart's desire lasting more than four years—a most momentous period in Schumann's career both for the severe trial it put upon his soul and for the profound and moving record it left in his music. It was a struggle through which the way to happiness was found only by the constancy and devotion of the two lovers, the resolution to be cast down by no obstacle, to break even the bonds of filial piety and to go through the painful process of forcing a judicial decision in place of parental consent, in

which a father's insensate folly and wicked perversity must be published to the world.

As long as Clara Wieck 'lived, little of this story was printed in the biographies of her husband. Her family, indeed, after Schumann's rise to fame, made every effort to minimize the painful features of Wieck's conduct. Wasielewski, the author of the first biography of Schumann, appears to have been imperfectly informed as to the facts. The interesting details of the court proceedings have only recently been made known by a scrutiny of the papers in the case. But before matters had advanced to that stage there was a romantic cross-current that seemed for a time likely to wreck Schumann's happiness even more disastrously than Wieck's obstinacy. This episode, too, has never been more than hinted at in the biographies, though it loomed large in Schumann's eyes at a critical period of his life.

The course of true love, even between these lovers, did not at first run smooth. If Clara Wieck was at first disposed to drop into the arms of a suitor so recently disentangled from the embraces of another, her self-surrender was soon to receive a decided check. Was there an understanding between the two, if not a formal engagement, as early as January, 1836? Some of Schumann's expressions in a letter to Clara of February seem to imply it:

"Perhaps your father will not refuse it if I ask him for his blessing. I put great trust in our guardian angel; fate destines us for one another. Long have I known it, but my hopes have not been high enough to tell you and to be understood of you before."

So, too, do these words from a letter to August Kahlert in Breslau, dated March 1, 1836, the object of which is to ask his kindly offices as intermediary for a forbidden correspondence between Schumann and Clara Wieck, then on a long concert tour with her father:

"Clara Wieck loves and is loved. The happy couple have met, talked and promised themselves to each other without the father's knowledge. Now, he observes it, and will sever the bond between the two as with an axe; forbidding any intercourse under pain of death."

That seems scarcely to be explained away as "the utter-

ance of the poet in Schumann," and as resting only on "far-away dream fancies," as Wasielewski would have it, in support of his contention that there was no formal engagement. ("Robert Schumann, Eine Biographie," 3rd Ed. pp. 110, 111.)

Whichever way it was, there soon came a change that brought to Schumann a period of bitter doubt and perplexity. A rival gained for a considerable time a marked advantage over him in Clara's heart. This was Carl Banck, a young composer and a clever writer, who had been since 1834 one of Schumann's collaborators on the *Neue Zeitschrift für Musik*—not one of the original "Davidsbund" that founded it, as has sometimes been represented, but who left it in the early spring of 1836. He subsequently became one of the foremost of German music-critics in Dresden. His friendship for Schumann was broken at that time, probably for the reason now under discussion; and in the immediately ensuing years he let no opportunity pass to discredit Schumann, his compositions and his *Zeitschrift*. Schumann, it may be noted, took the same course himself toward Banck and his compositions, as several pointed passages in his critical writings show.

It is beyond question that Clara Wieck felt herself for a time strongly drawn to this newcomer in her affections. Long love-letters to him, expressing herself freely, are in existence, which personal considerations have not permitted to be made public, and Jansen describes a series of letters from Banck to Hofmeister, the Leipzig music publisher, dating from the beginning of the year 1836, that show his "lively interest" in Clara Wieck; and fail to show, likewise, the faintest friendliness of feeling toward Schumann. Furthermore, it is significant that no letters to her from Schumann dating between the one just quoted (February 13, 1836) and one of December 22, 1837, have been allowed to appear in any of the printed collections of his correspondence. On the other hand, several expressions in his published letters indicate the anguish of soul through which he was passing at this time. Writing to his sister-in-law, Therese Schumann, on March 2, 1836, he says: "My guiding stars have been strangely shifted; may God bring a

happy ending to all this." On April 1 he writes to her in a piteous appeal for consolation:

"I am in a critical state, from which I have neither the requisite calm nor the clear insight to extricate myself. As the matter now stands either I must never speak to her again or she must become wholly mine."

He excuses himself to his friend Zuccalmaglio on July 2, 1836, for his long silence on the ground of the "deep grief of his soul," from which he could not rouse himself for work.

## II.

Although, as Jansen informs us, Banck's "interest" in Clara Wieck kept up until her engagement became generally known in 1839, Schumann soon found the way to her heart. He was guided to it by their common friend, Ernest Adolf Becker, an official under the Saxon government and a zealous musical amateur, to whom Schumann dedicated his "Nachtstücke," Op. 23 (though, curiously enough, with the wrong initials, "F. A. Becker," as the name stands in the first and every succeeding edition). His frankness, sincerity and geniality served to keep him in friendly relations with the suspicious and irritable Wieck, even through the stormiest period of the latter's feud with Schumann. In August, 1837, he visited the Wiecks in Leipzig and during this visit accomplished the beneficent task of bringing together again the old friends and lovers. At a concert she gave on August 13 Clara played part of Schumann's "Etudes Symphoniques"—a sign of their reconciliation and the occasion of a note of heartfelt thanks from the composer to her father for what he regarded as a hopeful sign of special friendliness. Further signs of the same were not lacking, in Schumann's view, who several times mentions in his letters Wieck's friendly tone toward him, whereat he was much encouraged. The prospect seemed favorable for carrying out the plan he had agreed upon with Becker and his affianced, that he should ask her father for her hand by letter, on her birthday, September 13. This letter is a beautiful and dignified expression of the writer's hopes and desires, full of respect for his old teacher and of affection for the father of his beloved,



seeking pardon for the "irritation" he had caused him for the last eighteen months and asking for another trial.

Wieck gave at first no definite answer to this demand. About the middle of October he sent Schumann a letter couched in courteous terms, expressing his opposition to the union on the ground of the young couple's limited means. It was a ground that Schumann at first admitted as a reasonable one. "He is right," he wrote to his sister-in-law in December, "when he maintains that we must first earn more money so as to live decently," and he cherished and expressed the hope that the paternal heart would soften with time. During Clara's absence on a long concert tour with her father that winter the lovers kept up a lively correspondence—apparently without Wieck's knowledge—and by spring Clara could write to Schumann that her father had finally consented to give her to him, under certain conditions. On their return to Leipzig soon afterward Schumann naturally expected a speedy conference with Wieck and a definite understanding. Instead of that he came to see Schumann at his lodgings and said not a word on the subject nearest the young man's heart. So angered and hurt was Schumann at this evidence of insincerity that he thenceforward avoided Wieck so pointedly as to cause him great irritation. From this dated the acutely hostile stage of the relations between the two men. Wieck at once began freely to express his unalterable opposition to Schumann's union with his daughter and tried by every means in his power to injure him in her estimation and in that of everybody else who would listen to him. What Schumann may have said and done does not appear; but his exasperation is repeatedly and pointedly expressed in his letters.

In September, 1838, Schumann left Leipzig for a visit to Vienna with the intention of removing the *Neue Zeitschrift für Musik* to that city and thus establishing himself under more favorable circumstances than he hoped for in Leipzig; and also with the expectation that in his absence Wieck's irritation against him would be calmed. A great disappointment awaited him in the Austrian capital, no longer the mother city of music. Insurmountable obstacles to the publication of his journal there were disclosed, and after a stay of

seven months he was glad to return to Leipzig, in April, 1839. He found no improvement, however, in his prospects with Wieck. Clara had not ceased to importune her father for his consent to their marriage, but so far from successfully that his hostility to the idea and to Schumann personally seemed only to increase. Indeed, his course toward Schumann had become little less than scandalous; he circulated the most outrageous stories about his private life, and manifested his enmity in every way that presented itself—in many ways that were mean and underhanded. Clara, harassed almost into illness by her father's heartless conduct, had started out, this time alone, on a concert tour before Schumann's return from Vienna. In June she was in Paris.

By the beginning of that month she and Schumann had reluctantly decided that they must abandon all hope of ever winning Wieck's consent to their union. There remained but one recourse, of which they finally resolved to avail themselves. Under the German law a couple unable to obtain a parent's consent to marriage may demand a judgment of the court, dispensing with that otherwise necessary formality, upon presentation of proper proofs of the propriety of their union and the impossibility of obtaining parental consent. Schumann at first thought to conduct his own case, and went so far as to draw up a petition to the court, dated June 8, 1839, but he yielded to the better judgment of his friends and retained as counsel to prosecute his case a lawyer of Leipzig named Einert.

Shortly before this step was taken, however, Wieck had surprised the two lovers by sending to Clara in Paris a letter granting his consent to her marriage—but under six conditions, which it was evidently his intention to make impossible of acceptance and as offensive as possible. They were these:

First, That during his lifetime the couple should not live in Saxony, but that Schumann must continue to make as large an income from the *Neue Zeitschrift für Musik* as it was then bringing him in—Wieck, of course, knowing that he had discovered the impossibility of transferring the publication to Vienna.

Second, That he, Wieck, should retain possession of

Clara's fortune, pay 4 per cent interest on it, and not hand it over to her till the expiration of five years.

Third, That Schumann should make affidavit as to the amount of his income as he had stated it to Wieck in September, 1837.

Fourth, That Schumann should hold no oral or written communication with him until he should himself indicate a desire for it.

Fifth, That Clara should never make claim to inherit any of his property.

Sixth, That they should be married by Michaelmas (September, 29).

As Schumann remarks, in stating these conditions to his counsel, they could accept only the last one, and therefore they determined to go on with the legal proceedings. They still wished to leave the way open for reconciliation, however, and Herr Einert was instructed to try once more to reach a compromise with Wieck. The one thing they wished to guard against was the possibility of failure in the court, and Schumann repeatedly urged Einert to tell them if there was the slightest doubt of their success, in order that they might think of another way out of their troubles—though Schumann confesses his inability to imagine what it would be. The lawyer's assurance, however, was positive.

### III.

So he began the action in the Court of Appeals at Leipzig by presenting a petition for the desired decree, dated July 15. On the 19th a decision was handed down based on a mistaken view of the premises—an indication of the rarity of these peculiar proceedings in the German courts—by which consideration of the case was refused because no proofs were submitted of any attempt at an agreement with the father before the proper clergyman. Einert immediately summoned Schumann and had Clara called back from Paris, in order to go through the formality indicated by the court. She came, made one more attempt to be reconciled with her father; failing in which she repaired to Berlin to stay with her mother, Frau Bargiel (Wieck's divorced first wife), whom Schumann was also visiting. By the middle of September

Wieck wrote for Clara to come to Leipzig for another conference with him. The earnest desire of the two lovers to leave nothing undone toward reaching a peaceful settlement is shown in their acceptance of even this eleventh-hour summons. As was to be expected, there was no result. Wieck had no real intention that there should be one.

Thereupon they undertook to carry out the formality prescribed by the court. Wieck was called to the conference before a clergyman, but excused himself on the ground that he was obliged to be out of town on the day fixed. A second appointment was made; Wieck did not appear till the couple had gone, after waiting beyond the time agreed upon. He observed to the clergyman, however, that he would never give his consent and that he could not tell then when his business engagements would permit him to come again to a conference.

At this juncture, fortunately, the court discovered that the case did not require proofs of an attempted reconciliation. It tacitly dropped its original view in appointing a hearing for October 2. Schumann and Clara appeared, but Wieck refused to do so, on the ground that the law required the conference before a clergyman to be held first, thus planting himself on the position the court had just abandoned. His allegation was summarily disposed of, and a second date—December 18—was set for the hearing. This time Wieck appeared. The meeting was an extremely painful one for his daughter and her affianced. Wieck gave his wrath free play and overwhelmed Schumann with reproaches and personal abuse of the most insulting kind.

The court handed down its decision on January 4, 1840. Of all Wieck's allegations against Schumann urged as a bar to his marriage with his daughter, only one was declared to be of any importance, even if true—and of that he was required to submit proofs.

Wieck thereupon presented to the court a long document objecting to the decision and stating at greater length the grounds of his complaints against Schumann. First, he submitted that Schumann was not in a position to earn even his own living. Wieck admits that he had some property, but asserted that it had been much diminished, the income

not being then sufficient to maintain him properly, and his earning capacity being doubtful. His *Zeitschrift* might easily lose its subscribers; his future compositions might not attract publishers. On account of the insufficiency of his income Schumann, he declared, had been encroaching upon his capital, and thus his financial condition was steadily growing worse, instead of prospering or even standing still. The second ground related to Schumann's personality and character; a special reproach cast upon him being his regular visits to the *Tafelrunde*, the daily gathering of choice spirits in the "Kaffeebaum" tavern at Leipzig. It was of this charge in his previous statement that Wieck was required to give proofs by the court. Another ground was Schumann's previous love affair—his relations with Ernestine von Fricken; another was his individual peculiarities, which were not of a sort to be of advantage to Clara on her concert tours; another, that Clara had not the training to make her a good housewife; and so on. An insulting insinuation was made that Schumann desired to marry Clara Wieck only for the money that her success as an artist would bring him.

These charges were all answered by Schumann in an energetic statement dated February 26. As to his financial condition, he declared that at the death of his father in 1826 he had inherited a property of about 9,500 thaler. He acknowledged that this had been reduced by the necessary expenses of preparation for his profession, as he had had no other support. His annual income, besides the return from his patrimony, included 624 thaler as his editorial salary; 200 thaler as his receipts from his compositions; 150 thaler from the sale of music sent to the *Zeitschrift* for review and 26 thaler for outside work. His entire income he placed at 1,500 thaler, "which could not be accounted too small for the proper support of a family," especially when it was considered that Clara possessed a fortune of 2,000 thaler and was besides in a position through her distinguished talent to contribute largely toward the household expenses. As for his compositions, he could only quote the favorable opinion of men like Moscheles, Liszt, Seyfried and others. He pointed out a contradiction in Wieck's statements—if his compositions were such poor stuff, why did Wieck set his daughter

to studying them? If his *Zeitschrift* was so insignificant, why did so many notable musical associations make him an honorary member in recognition of his work as its editor? As for the company at the "Kaffeebaum," Wieck himself visited it every evening, and was generally the last to leave it. Wieck's opinion of him was formerly quite different, as could be shown by extracts from his letters, and by the fact that he had asked Schumann to stand as godfather to one of his children. "Wholly false and unworthy" was the charge that Schumann expected Wieck to undertake concert tours with his daughter after her marriage and divide the proceeds with him. Finally—and here it must regretfully be admitted that Schumann wrenched the truth woefully to suit his purposes—he asserted that his earlier interest in another young woman was "solely one of friendship"; never had he asked her father for the hand of Fräulein von Fricken! All readers of his published correspondence know, of course, that he had, and that there had been a formal engagement between them. Why this fact should be considered so serious a bar to his suit for Clara's hand, and why he should so flatly deny it, is not clear.

As a result of Wieck's appeal, the case was sent up to the Higher Court of Appeals at Dresden. On March 28 a judgment came from that court affirming the lower court's original decision. Wieck made no attempt to furnish the proofs demanded of him by the Leipzig tribunal, and the case was dragged on till the first of August, when the final decision was given. This was that for the father's consent to the union the court substituted its own; and that the petitioners were permitted to marry after the publication of the usual banns.

#### IV.

The sorely tried couple, happily relieved of the burden of their long struggle, with its anxieties and painful experiences, were wedded in the church at Schönefeld, a hamlet near Leipzig, on September 12, 1840, by the pastor, one Wildenhain, a boyhood friend of Schumann's. They entered upon a golden age of happiness, of fertile and brilliant productivity for Schumann, ended by the early twilight of his reason in 1853, and his death in 1856; for Frau Schumann

of ever-increasing honor and dignity in the artistic world, and of an activity that ceased only shortly before her death in 1897.

It is perfectly plain that the grounds advanced by Wieck for opposing the match were nothing but a pretense. The real reason was the financial one as affecting himself—the loss of the large sums brought in by his daughter's concerts, at that time almost unprecedented, and perhaps, too, the idea that a more "brilliant" match was possible for her. Whatever his grounds, his methods were indefensible. Schumann never recovered from his deep and glowing resentment; and though there was a sort of family *modus vivendi* established, there never was any real reconciliation between the two men.

## THE ARTIST AND THE MACHINE.

BY DR. HENRY HANCHETT.

We have heard much about the shoemaker and the machine. The machine came—the shoemaker disappeared. We still have the cobbler, but he is not very busy. Perhaps machine shoes do not wear quite as long or stand patching quite so well as did the products of the shoemaker, but they are cheaper, and new shoes look better than either old or patched. On the whole the world seems to find the machine an improvement upon the shoemaker, and fewer children go barefoot.

What became of the shoemaker? Did he turn capitalist and build a factory? Did he employ the leisure given him by the machine to gain learning and culture? Did he become a "hand" to tend the machine (which probably needed only the attention his wife or child could give)? Or did he display his marvelous versatility, perhaps at fifty, by becoming a blacksmith, a pharmacist or a lawyer? There is a prevalent idea that somehow the shoemaker shared in the general progress and benefited with the rest of the world by the advent of the machine. Probably the idea is correct; but the man who finds that a machine and a girl can relieve him and perhaps a score of his comrades of their jobs, and who seeking work in some new line finds other workmen similarly relieved by other machines, sometimes is put to it to discover just the extent to which he personally has progressed, and how he would best set about enjoying his individual share of the general benefit due to the introduction of some particular machine that now does his particular kind of work.

It has been moderately comfortable for the sympathetic editor, author, preacher or artist to talk philosophically about the world's progress in material things. They have thought some about the relation of the machine to the labor market. Perhaps they have noticed that the professions are becoming somewhat crowded, even uncomfortably so, by the men who



cannot longer compete with the machine or who do not wish to risk an encounter with it by basing their hopes of worldly success upon the mastery of a mechanical trade. Though it may not always be easy for the professional man to gain admission to that celebrated "room at the top" or to earn a decent living even when well established in its occupancy, yet those who are in the profession can usually "raise the standard of admission" to those who would enter, believing or saying that the latter can doubtless adapt their talents to other fields of activity where there is more need of their labor. But what is to be done when the labor-saving machine undertakes to relieve the professional man himself of the service to the world by which he has been earning his bread? The preacher must reckon with the stereopticon and the printing press; the editor with the great machines that send forth the metropolitan daily by the million to do away with the necessity of the local journal; and still other professional men are beginning to feel the influence of machinery directly in reducing the field of their labors. How is it with the artist?

The painter met the machine years ago when the camera and the lithographic stone gave to the world portraits and reproductions of masterpieces which while easily seen to be not so artistic as the tracings of brush or pencil, have yet satisfied as well—possibly better—many of the uncultured, even those who were financially qualified to become patrons of art. Who knows what great pictures might not have been made and sold had not the photograph and the chromo came in to take away some of the world's appreciation of its need of art works?

And now it is the turn of the musician, particularly the pianist. Not that mechanical devices for the execution of music are anything new, only such devices for which the claim can be boldly made that they lend themselves to the artistic execution of music. The Swiss music-box plays mechanically—although the artist plays with the most soulful expression possibly, he yet plays mechanically, too. Mechanism is inseparable from playing of instruments, and it is the mechanical part of his playing that demands the incessant practice that enters so largely into the pianist's life. Now

comes the machine and offers to save him all that practice, all need of executing himself the mechanical part of his performance, while leaving him as free as ever in the matter of expression. The musician who only knows how it ought to sound without having the skill to make it sound so by manipulating the keys, may now stand on a par with the pianist who has spent hours daily for years in acquiring the technique necessary for that manipulation. On a par, did I say? Where is the pianist so accomplished that he can compete with the machine in either accuracy or velocity? And who can say that any of the qualities of playing in which the machine is inferior to the human pianist are more valuable than the accuracy and velocity in which it is superior? The machine cannot apply expression differently to different notes that enter at the same instant. As it plays treble so it must play bass except as regards the duration of the sounds produced. That is admitted to be a serious defect, but it leaves a great range of expression still open to any one who can appreciate the hidden meaning of the composer and knows how to bring it out by the aid of the machine. The machine in tasteful hands not trained in the slightest degree to the technique of piano playing can probably be made to approach more nearly to the work of the best artistic pianists than can the best chromo to the best painting; and, moreover, the machine can give upon the piano an approximate interpretation of an orchestral score such as no pianist can ever hope to rival for faithfulness or richness of tonal effect.

Are we, then, to expect the speedy disappearance of the pianist and the piano teacher? Hardly. The trolley car is everywhere and the automobiles are becoming common, yet horses are of finer fiber and higher price; libraries are abundant, yet the private individual buys more books than ever; the photograph and the chromo are by no means novelties, yet the art schools are crowded to the very doors. Undoubtedly many a father has paid for music lessons that his daughter might become able to tickle his ear with pretty jingles on the piano. Those who have such an ambition may find it better satisfied by machine music; yet even such, if they elect the machine, will lose the gratification of having

their own daughters able to give them this pleasure. Because one daughter took piano lessons has been no reason in the past why a younger sister should not follow in her course and go through her finger-training in turn. For this class of music students the machine will simply set up a standard of precision which must inevitably tend to improve the playing of the average amateur.

But music is not the making of musical sounds; it is the expression of emotion and artistic ideas. One who would understand the language of music will get no deeper into it by the aid of the machine than will the student of Latin by the use of a "pony" translation. He only really knows the mind of the composer who absorbs his notes and interprets them by his own voice or fingers. Even the amateur who relies upon the machine finds himself impelled to go to the artist concert that he may there learn the true rendition of the pieces he would play from his perforated rolls. Not long ago it looked as if the silent-practice machine was about to drive the piano teacher from his field, since by the aid of the machine and its methodical use young girls were able to train embryo pianists in technique quite as well as experienced and high-priced teachers could do it; but the technique machine has simply given the artist teacher a better opportunity to do his legitimate work.

The wise pianist welcomes the machine as an aid, and influences as many as possible to take the machine into their homes and learn by means of it what the great world of music contains. It will surely prove an inspiration to study; it will surely develop appreciation and understanding of the aims and culture of the musician, on the part of friends and public. The percentage of music students is higher in Germany, where music is abundant and good, than it is in Patagonia, where the pianists have little to fear from competition. The artist in music does not make shoes, and he is in no danger of meeting the fate of the cobbler. The mechanical piano and organ player is a modern wonder and a distinct aid in the work of musical education. It is about as likely to contract the field of the artist pianist as the daily newspaper and its millions of readers are to supersede the platform and the elocutionist.

## THE STUDY OF MUSIC HISTORY.

(Second Paper.)

BY EDWARD DICKINSON.

In the previous article upon the present theme we observed that the progress of musical forms is from the simple to the complex, parent stems throwing out branches, which in turn become organized and matured; and that, along with this technical, we might almost say physical, development, expression constantly tends out of the abstract, vague, general and formal to the particular, definite, individual and characteristic. We also found that this two-fold process is quickened by the stir of life that springs up spontaneously in the popular heart, which, as soon as it becomes sufficiently self-conscious, overflows into the more artificial art channels, giving direction and force to the intellectual currents which without such infusion would exhaust their energy and become stagnant. And now, still further than this, we find that these historic movements in musical art are always more or less under the influence of contemporary changes in the larger world of thought and action. As in the departments of literature and painting, so there has always been a kind of magnetic connection between music and certain dominant social tendencies. The form and coloring which music has taken, in particular nations and at particular times, cannot be explained by the mechanical processes of evolution alone.

Music can never be divorced from life. The meaning and value of typical works of music are not exhausted when their immediate aesthetic impression is received. Every composition is a human document; in it we see more or less clearly defined the portrait of its creator. It is an event in the emotional life of the artist; it leads us back to that most worthy of all objects of study—a living man. But neither is this living man isolated; he is made what he is only slightly by his own determination but vastly more by innate and hereditary dispositions, by physical and moral influences—educa-

tional, legal and conventional—and by modes of thinking, feeling and acting which prevail in the epoch in which he lives, and which he shares with the members of the community or race to which he belongs. The innate and hereditary predispositions—the spiritual elements which combine to form what we call his “genius”—cannot be precipitated by any analysis of his work. There are qualities, however, more obvious and external, but not less essential, which can be explained as the result of the harmony between the artist and his environment. Just as soon as the investigator compares different styles and phases of musical development with other manifestations of contemporary activity, when he examines all the conditions amid which large related groups of musical compositions, and also single works of the highest order, appear, he will often discover that the musical forms respond sensitively to the hidden impulses that reveal themselves in the literature, art, philosophy, religion and even sometimes in the political movements of the time to which they belong.

From this point of view music rises to the dignity of a world-oracle, and he who would expound its message must have so broad a range of vision, a mind so cultured and sharpened, that he is able to gauge all the influences in art, science, belief, in individual and social predispositions and motives, which have from age to age laid hold of the art of music and have fitted it to become, like its sister arts, a means for the revelation as well as for the adornment of life. These reactions of music upon life and of life upon music are often tenuous and evasive in the extreme; by the very mystery of music's origin and the indefiniteness of its expression it can give no such detailed and positive testimony as poetry and graphic art are able to furnish; it reflects, rather, those general diffused states of consciousness which are more easily discerned than described, but which are the underlying conditions of those particular phenomena with which words and pictorial representations deal. Difficult as it is to trace the relationships between music and life they cannot be disguised, and the fuller one's knowledge of history, the deeper one's insight into what really constitutes the problem of history, the more apparent becomes the law that

music also has its roots in that common soil from which all human emotions and volitions spring. In this lies the ultimate instruction and the perennial fascination of the study of music history.

If we seek for illustrations of the power of extra-musical conditions to regulate musical forms and color musical expression, we may find them in almost every period in the history of the art. For demonstration's sake only a few of the more apparent need be noticed.

The unison chant, which was the only authorized form of worship music down to the twelfth century, is in its development so closely entwined with the liturgy that the two can never be separated in conception, the chant partaking at every point in the austere, exalted and fervent utterance especially fitted to the mystic offices of Catholic devotion. The chorus music of Palestrina and the Roman school of the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries, in its impersonality and tone of chastened transport, is the appropriate expression of the entranced and self-forgetful type of piety especially nurtured by the discipline of the cloister—the same feeling which pervades the mediaeval Latin hymns and litanies, the books of pious exercise, and the paintings of Fra Angelico, Giotto, Botticelli, Van Eyck and the school of Cologne.

The whole course of German Protestant religious music was directed by the Lutheran conception of a more immediate access of the believer to God, the assertion of the reliance for salvation upon an inward personal experience instead of outward conformity. Out of this idea came the people's hymn-tune, the introduction of national types of music into the act of worship, and a more direct individual expression. The Anglican church music assumed its final character under the union and compromise of the two opposing ideas in worship, viz., the individual and the sacramental.

The revolution in literary ideals which signalized the opening of the nineteenth century—the demand for a more subjective expression, the penetration to the real roots of emotion, the substitution of direct personal revelation for academic routine—is plainly reflected in the music of that epoch, most suggestively in the changing styles of Beethoven. Weber stands forth as a national poet, a champion who car-

ried the "war of liberation" into musical culture and patronage, and emancipated the German lyric stage. The impulse in lyric poetry, drawing its themes and phraseology from common everyday experience, which was inaugurated by Burns, expounded by Herder, and shaped into manifold types of beauty by Goethe and the romanticists, stimulated, as by magnetic induction, the genius of Schubert, Schumann, Franz, and Loewe. Dr. Hanslick finds evident traces of race temperament in the folk melodies of Switzerland, lower Germany, Italy and Austro-Hungary. The marked distinctions that exist in the Italian, French and German opera are not to be explained as results of formal evolution alone, but they also emanate from differing modes of feeling as affected by race peculiarities, social conditions, literary habits, etc. Italian music has always striven for plastic symmetry of form, has laid chief stress upon surface melody rather than harmonic complexity, has been content with general, abstract beauty; while German music has elaborated intricate details of structure and penetrated deeply the sources of specific, characteristic expression—and these distinctions, in spite of certain marked exceptions, hold good in the general history of art and literature in these two countries. The spirit of the Italian Renaissance seized upon music in the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries, when the frank delight in the indulgence of sense, the revival of pagan myths as subject-matter of art, the passion to embrace life under every guise—all of which had metamorphosed art, science, literature, and all the motives and methods of action—exploited themselves once more in the sphere of the opera. National forms of music have sprung into life under the stress of political and spiritual movements—as the German choral and its resulting forms in the Reformation period, the romantic music of Germany and France at the time of the revolt in literature and painting against the tyranny of tradition, the French "historic" opera in an era of revolution and the excited memory of great deeds. In all the representative works and schools of nineteenth century music we are always, to use Stevenson's phrase, "conscious of a background." It is impossible to isolate modern music. Its masters, like the poets and painters, are spokesmen of their age. Modern music is

like a great river near its mouth, and life is like the ocean; the river adds its current to the larger mass, and its own waters are in turn tintured by the ocean brine and raised and lowered by the ocean tides.

Music has yielded to all the intellectual agitations which have left their impress upon the modern mind. The transition from the cool deliberation of the school of Pope to the rebellious enthusiasm of Byron and Shelley and the impassioned mysticism of Wordsworth, the entrance of new literatures from the East with new problems and methods, the sympathetic love of landscape and the recognition of a pre-arranged harmony between nature and the human soul, the perception of the true significance of mythology and folklore, the proud assertion by the French and German romantics of the rights of the individual as against the canons of the schools—all this has drawn music down out of the clouds of abstraction and made it a willing servant of the manifold influences that work in modern culture. The correspondences that appear when music is studied in the same light that beats upon the other products of the creative imagination are not mere analogies, they are results of similar hidden causes. We can know Beethoven, Berlioz, Wagner, and their compeers, only by studying the drift of the intellectual movements by which they were consciously affected. They, too, are revealers. Their work was shaped "in the tide of life, in action's storm."

These considerations, and many more of a similar tenor that might be adduced, teach us that the works of the composers and schools have, to a large extent, been made what they are by conditions of time, place and circumstance, and that if we would grasp their larger meanings we must study them with an eye to those conditions. Works of musical art—I mean, of course, those that have obtained an historic position—are not to be estimated simply by measuring them by what we conceive to be the highest excellence, and praised or condemned according as they reach or fall short of that standard; but we try to see how each met the needs of the time in which it was produced, how it indicates the achievement of the art at that particular time and place and contributed to the art's advancement, and also how it exem-



plifies some special phase of feeling that was dominant among those for whom it was written. Just as we study, or should study, the religions of heathen nations not from the standpoint of an antagonist or an apologist, but simply to learn to what extent they are the natural products of certain stages of culture upon which they throw in turn a reflected light. A student who pursues this method will not simply appraise works of art of different periods and motives by means of an inflexible standard of valuation, but will try to understand them by applying a criterion drawn from the necessities under which the works were produced.

I trust that no one who has followed me up to this point will think that I imagine that I am telling the whole story, or that I can suppose for a moment that critical judgment is identical with or subordinate to historical classification. "The salt of all aesthetic study," says Walter Pater, "is what, precisely what, is this to me;" and with this maxim I most cordially concur. I also share Mr. Runciman's preference for "the impressions of a fully endowed man," who gives me "new sensations and emotions and thoughts," over technical or aesthetic criticism. But I demand that my teacher shall in very truth be fully endowed, which he cannot be unless he has studied comprehensively and with a humble recognition of other values than his own instincts. As a matter of fact the interminable strife over the relative merits of objective and subjective criticism is largely a quarrel over the two sides of the shield. A purely objective, or a purely subjective criticism cannot possibly exist. But I am not dealing now with finalities. I merely wish to show that so far from there being any necessary conflict between the historical perception and the aesthetic sensibility, the former is the proper antecedent and educator of the latter. This truth is tacitly admitted by all the adepts. There is not a musical critic of authority in Europe or America who is not deeply versed in the history of his subject. Art history, moreover, excites the mind to a wider range of sympathy and hence to a larger capacity for pleasure. Art history shows the artist and his work in their native atmosphere. It gives an insight into the laws by which he was consciously or unconsciously swayed. We become thereby his contemporaries and fellow citizens. His-

tory shows how one group of artists in one epoch had a particularly keen vision of one phase of beauty and was intent upon seizing that, to the neglect of beauties of a different order. Through history the art lover takes account of the influences of race and social conditions, of public taste and fashion, of patronage now of the church, now of the aristocracy, now of the people. He learns that one standard of interpretation cannot be applied equally to all forms and schools, and he acquires larger capacities of enjoyment by coming into touch with modes of feeling different from but not less true than his own. The critic who takes all the factors of the problem into account will come to realize that a generous judgment is pliable and adaptive, he will measure art works by the laws of their own special nature and not by a pedantic canon or an arbitrary preference. He will not disparage Mozart by comparison with Wagner, Handel with Bach, old Catholic music with new Catholic, classic with romantic, the product of a formative period with the ripe product of a school's maturity. He will rather seek to learn in what the peculiar merit of each lies, and strive to make himself sensitive to the peculiar phase of beauty which each manifests. Such a critic will see that all earnest, sincere work has its own value, that it answers to a human need at a certain point, that it challenges the respect of the man of liberal temper, who desires to know the truth of art as well as to feel its obvious delights.

Such principles as these, which have in recent times been worked into the basis of all rational systems of literary interpretation, must sooner or later be adopted into musical criticism. There was once a barrier between musical criticism and history, each was made to move in a separate track of its own. Criticism, so far as it existed at all, based its verdicts on mere personal predilection, which carried no real authority because capricious and resting on no permanent principles; or else it was purely technical, passing judgment upon works according as they did or did not conform in structure and style to the rules taught in the treatises on composition and exemplified in the works of the past. The conception of historic development and the explanation of musical works in the light of their antecedents and environ-

ment had not yet dawned. Some of the most melancholy chapters in the history of musical genius deal with the bitter animosity shown toward original and progressive artists by their professional brethren, because they dared to break over the official bounds of rule and precedent and anticipate the emotional needs of mankind. It is enough to condemn the old arbitrary pedantic criticism that it took no account of the fact of growth in the human spirit and the necessity of novel forms of art to keep pace with the widening needs of that spirit for self-utterance. It was against the bars of this narrow artificial method of criticism that the leaders of all modern art movements have been compelled to beat their way. Opposing criticism, like theology in the path of science, has always been forced to yield, but still unabashed it has forsaken its ground only to renew its bigoted assaults from new vantage points upon the next champion of progress. It would be too much to expect of human nature that this age-long contest between creative genius and criticism, liberty and tradition, is soon to be pacified. The same spirit that resisted Gluck, Beethoven and Wagner will doubtless arm itself against the next overturner of rooted ideas. But its weapons are not so sharp as they once were. A more generous and catholic spirit is making its way, softening old asperities and appealing to reason—a temper which is destined to raise musical criticism to the high ground of liberal interpretation. Dogmatism is out of date in intelligent criticism as it is in theology, and for the same reason; it is being destroyed by the scientific spirit of the age which takes a dispassionate view of the facts of history and human nature, and strives to know the truth instead of to defend a doctrine or a system.

Up to this point I have chiefly emphasized the importance of music history as a branch of culture history. I have never been able to see why Bach and Wagner should not be studied in their relation to the intellectual and social conditions of their time as well as Dante and Goethe. If my emphasis upon this point seems excessive my excuse is that this phase of the subject has been too much ignored by musicians and critics. Certainly no one is better aware than myself that a rational study of music history and criticism must put the

works themselves in the foreground, and the steadfast gaze upon them must not be diverted by purely accessory and qualifying considerations. The study of biography, social conditions, external relations of all kinds is of value only as it helps to throw a searching light upon the works themselves and to discipline the student's faculties of perception and comparison. No books on general history or aesthetics, no curiosity over irrelevant biographical details, no critic's personal opinion, however stimulating or suggestive it may be, must ever be allowed to cast a shadow upon the works. The works are primary, all else is secondary. But it is no less equally true that an exclusive study of musical compositions will not suffice. "One who knows nothing but the Bible cannot know the Bible," said Matthew Arnold; and it is no less true that one who knows nothing but the musical works, abstracted from all relations, cannot, in a critical sense, know them at all. Here is possibility of error on each side. The method, therefore, becomes all-important, and what I consider to be the most profitable manner of study will be the subject of the next paper.

(To be concluded.)

Oberlin Conservatory of Music.

# THE OLD MAN'S LOVE SONG.

AN INDIAN STORY BY ALICE C. FLETCHER.

Early in the century there lived an Omaha Indian, a tall and comely man, gifted with a fine voice and a good memory,

## THE OLD MAN'S LOVE SONG.

*Omaha.*

Harmonized by PROF. J. C. FILLMORE.

*Solobitum. Flowingly, With feeling.*

Ha he ha ha he ha he ha we dhe ha dha

Ped. \* Ped. \* Ped. \*

e ha dhoë, Um - ba e - don ha - i - don,

Ped. \* Ped. \* Ped. \* Ped. \*

hu wi ne ha, ho e ho wa dho he dhe. !

Ped. \* Ped.

and who was greatly admired by the men and women of his tribe. Although genial with every one, he was reserved;

and none knew all that had transpired in his life or that occupied his thoughts. He was a prosperous man. His lodge

### THE OLD MAN'S LOVE SONG.

na, ha he ho, ho ne ho, he ha we

\* Ped. \* Ped. \* Ped.

dhe dhoe. Un ba i don ha-i don,

\* Ped. \* Ped. \* Ped. \*

hu-wi ne ha, ho e ho ne dho he.

\* Ped.

was well supplied, for his skill as a hunter was equal to his valor as a soldier.

Years passed, and here and there a silver thread glistened in his black hair, the furrows deepened in his handsome face.

and more and more his thoughts seemed to dwell on the past. One day he was heard singing a love-song of his own composition, and gossip became busy as to what this song might mean. His actions threw no light on the mystery. He was the same kind husband and father, the same diligent provider, and sought no new companionship. Nevertheless, at dawn he went up on the hill near his lodge, and while the morning star hung like a jewel in the east, he sang the melody carrying the words—

“With the dawn I seek thee.”

The young men caught the tune, and sung it as they wooed the maidens and the old man smiled as he heard them. “Yes, they are right,” he said. “It is a love-song.”

He grew to be a very old man, an old man with a love-song, until it was only when the warm days came that he could slowly climb the hill at dawn, and, alone with the breezes and birds, greet the new day with his song, that both kept and revealed his secret—the secret of a love, like the radiant bow, spanning the whole horizon of his life. At last a time came when his voice was no longer heard.

The tender cadences of his song, fraught with human hope and human feeling, still linger, and today awaken echoes across the barriers of time and race.

(From “Indian Story and Song from North America.” By permission.)

## THE SINGER'S TREMOLO: WABBLING NOT WARBLING.

BY FREDERICK W. ROOT.

A correspondent of an inquiring turn of mind writes to the "Church Economist" the following letter; and as it opens a question in which a great many people are interested, I beg to reproduce it in your columns, together with my solution of the question. This is the letter:

"As your esteemed periodical reaches many organists and choir leaders, I would beg through you to address to them a question in the hope that some of them may give a reply. In going from church to church in this city I notice that singers have pretty universally introduced the "quiver," or as I call it, the "wobble," in their singing. Whatever be the nature of the tune their voices shake all the time, as though they were on the edge of breaking down with overwhelming emotion.

"The question which I want to put is: 'Is this truly artistic and proper?' In my soul it always raises a tumult of hilarity, combined with disgust. It seems to me so utterly artificial and ridiculous that I feel like saying to the singers, 'Stop your nonsense and sing steadily without this absurd wobble.'

"At the same time I may be mistaken about this, and would like to hear from some men with musical training what they have to say with regard to the matter on hand.

Yours very truly,

"A. F. SCHAUFFLER."

### ANSWER.

The trembling or "wabbling" of the singing voice incontinently condemned under the name of "tremolo" or regarded somewhat more indulgently as "vibrato," is sometimes occasioned by a false, strained use of muscles, the indiscriminate effort which results in a shiver or tremble when excited by any cause, extreme cold or fear, for instance. But gener-



ally this condition of unsteadiness is because of the singer's belief that it is a sign of culture.

So many public singers, either from overstraining the organs, or from the habit of highly dramatic utterance, exhibit a constant trembling in their tones, that a sort of standard has been established which the superficial judgment thinks it proper to strive for. The vices and vulgarities of old staggers appear to callow enthusiasts as virtues and ideals for their ambitions. There are occasional moments in the utterance of intense sentiment when a trembling of the voice is true expression. But these moments are rare; and the choir singer who assumes to be this inis intense from beginning to end of the service is like a preacher who should pound the desk and saw the air in the first sentences of his discourse. There is in some rare voices a vibrant palpitating thrill which is wholly desirable.

This quality of voice will blend with others and give vitality and sincerity to expression, but the affected quivering in which inferior talent decks itself out, has neither of these virtues.

## THROND.

(From the Norwegian of Bjornstjerne Bjornson.)

BY NORA TELLER.

Alf was the name of a man who was the pride of all his fellow villagers, because he excelled them in wisdom as well as strength. But when he was thirty years old he went back to the hills and made himself a home two miles from town.

Many wondered that he should go to such a lonely place and they wondered still more, when in about a year a young girl, one who had been among the gayest at dance and feast, went to share it with him. They were called the "Wood folk," and he was known as "Alf of the wood;" the people looked curiously at him as he went to church and work for they did not understand him, and he gave them no opportunity to become better acquainted.

His wife had been in town but once and that to have her child baptized. This child was a son and he received the name of ThronD. As he grew older they decided to keep some one to help them and as they could not afford a full-grown man, they took, as they expressed it, a "half"—a fourteen year old maiden who waited on the boy when the parents were busy out of doors.

She was simple minded, and the boy soon noticed that it was much easier to understand what his mother said than Ragnhild; he rarely turned to his father, for he was afraid of him and learned that when he was in the house everything must be quiet.

One Christmas eve—two candles burned on the table and his father drank wine from a white bottle—he took ThronD on his lap and said "Look at me, boy," then in a softer tone, "you are surely not afraid; do you want to hear a story?"

The boy said nothing but looked at his father wonderingly. Then he told him there was once in Waage a man named Blossom. He was engaged in a lawsuit in Copenhagen and it dragged on till Christmas eve came. Blossom felt very badly over this, and as he wandered through the streets longing

for home, he saw a great, tall man in a white cloak walking in front of him.

"You seem to be in a hurry," said Blossom. "I have to go a long way to-day to reach home," answered the man.

"Where are you going?" asked Blossom. "To Waage," he replied, and walked still faster. "Ah," sighed Blossom, "would that I too were going hither." "You can go if you will sit behind me on my sledge," answered the stranger, turning into a cross street in which a horse stood. He climbed in his sleigh and bade Blossom to do so also. "You must hold on tight," he said, and Blossom found it necessary for it went faster than anything he ever saw. "I believe you are going over water," said Blossom. "That I am," said the man and the foam dashed about them. Again for a stretch it seemed that they no longer went over water. "I think you are going through the air," said Blossom again. "Yes, indeed, I am," replied the man.

After a while Blossom thought he recognized the country round about. "I think that is Waage," he said. "Yes, we are there," said the man, and Blossom was delighted with the quick journey.

"Many thanks for the swift trip," he said. "Thanks, also," answered the man, and added as he drove his horse on "it will not be worth while for you to look around." "No, no," answered Blossom, as he stumbled over the hill to his house. But suddenly there arose behind him such a noise and cracking that it seemed as though the whole mountain were falling down and the country was as light as day; he looked around and there was the man in the white cloak going into the side of the mountain that had opened up like a great door, and flames burst out. Blossom was a little surprised to find what a traveling companion he had had, but when he tried to turn around again he could not do so, and never again was Blossom's head straight.

The boy had never heard anything so terrible in all his life. He dared not ask his father for another story, but early the next morning he asked his mother if she knew one. Yes, yes, she knew many, but they were all about princesses that sat imprisoned seven years till the right prince came.

The boy thought that all he had heard was right in the air about him.

When he was eight years old, on a winter evening, a stranger came to the door for the first time; he had black hair, and Thronð had never seen anyone like him. He uttered a short "Good evening," and stepped into the room.

Thronð was frightened and sat on a stool near the fire. The mother bade the man take a seat and as he did so she observed him more closely. "I vow, is not this Geigenknut?" she cried. "Yes, I am he; it is a long time since I played at your wedding." "Truly, it is quite a time; come you from afar?" "During the Christmas days I have played on the other side of the mountain, but suddenly in the midst of the hills a sudden illness overcame me and I must hasten in here to rest."

Thronð's mother gave him food; he sat down to the table but did not say, "In Jesus' name," as the boy was accustomed to hear it.

When he had eaten he arose. "Now, I am quite well," he said, "let me rest a little," and he threw himself on Thronð's bed to rest. A bed was made for Thronð on a couch, and as he lay there the side that was turned from the fire grew cold.

That was the reason he thought he was set naked in the cold night in the midst of the forest; how had he come out into the wood? He sat up and looked around him; the fire burned in the distance, and he really was in the midst of the forest. He wanted to go to the fire but he could not stir from the spot. Then fear seized him; a danger seemed to threaten him; spooks and spirits pressed about him; he wanted to go to the fire but he could not stir. His alarm increased, he gathered all his strength and called out in terror "Mother," and awoke. "Dear child, you have had a bad dream," she said tenderly and took him in her arms.

He trembled all over and glanced fearfully around. The strange man had disappeared and he dared not ask after him.

The mother put on her black cloak and went to the village. On her return she was accompanied by two strangers both with black hair and miserable hats. Neither did they say "In Jesus' name" when they ate and they talked in low tones with the father.

They went out together into the barn, and came in with a great chest that they carried between them. They set it on a sled and said "Farewell." Then his mother said "Wait a moment and carry the little chest with you also." They were about to get it, but one of the men pointed to Thronnd and said, "Let him have it." The other agreed and said "May it turn out as good for him as that which lies here," and he pointed to the large chest.

Then they both laughed and went out. Thronnd looked at the little chest that had come to him in such a fashion, and asked. "What is in it?" "Look for yourself," said his mother, and she helped him open it. An expression of joy came over his face for he saw something light and fine within. "Take it," said his mother. He touched it carefully with one finger, but drew back quickly. "It weeps," he said in alarm. "Take hold firmly," said his mother, and now he grasped it with his whole hand and drew it out. He turned it back and forth, laughed and felt it on all sides. "Dear mother," he asked, "what is it?". It was as light as a feather. "It is a violin."

And in this manner Thronnd, Alf's son, got his first violin.

His father could play a little, and gave the boy his first lessons; his mother remembered some of the melodies she had known in her old dancing days, and Thronnd learned from her, but soon he made airs of his own. No sooner had he composed them than he played them, played them so constantly that his father remarked that he was getting white and miserable; all that the boy heard or learned went at once into his violin.

The slender, fine string, that was the mother; the one lying next that constantly followed it was Ragnhild. The coarse string that he seldom used was his father; but the last heavy and solemn string he was more than half afraid of and he gave it no name. When he made a mistake in the fifth, it sounded to him like a cat's cry, and the tone of his father's string like the lowing of an ox. The bow appeared to him as an image of that Blessom, who traveled from Copenhagen to Waage.

So each melody recalled some circumstance to him. When he drew a long, melancholy tone it seemed like his mother in

her black cloak; a springing, skipping tune reminded him of Moses striking with his staff and causing the waters to gush out from the rock. When he drew the bow softly over the strings he thought of the wood nymphs, who, shrouded in mist so that they were invisible, drove home the cattle.

But his playing urged him out over the mountains, and a longing seized his heart when his father told him one day of how a little boy had played in the market place and earned much money. Thrond waited till his mother came into the kitchen and said softly to her that he wished he could go out into the market and play also. "How do such notions get in your head," answered his mother, but she told his father of it. "He will have to come out into the world soon enough," his father said, and he spoke in such a manner that the wife no longer begged.

One day his father told his mother of some new neighbors that had recently settled on the mountain and were shortly to have a wedding. They had as yet gotten no player. "Cannot I be their player?" he asked his mother softly as she came out into the kitchen.

"You are only a little boy," she answered, but she went out to the barn and said to his father. "He was never in a church; he has never seen a church; I do not know why you think it is necessary to beg me for that," Alf answered, but he said nothing more, and his mother fancied he had half yielded.

In consequence she went to the newcomers and asked an invitation for her son. "How does he play?" they asked. "We never knew such a young boy to play." But finally it was agreed that the boy should go with them to the wedding as musician.

That gave them great joy at home. Thrond played from early to late, learned new tunes and dreamed of them at night; they carried him over the mountains to strange lands. His mother sewed new clothes for him but his father kept out of the room.

The last night the boy did not sleep, but composed the new melody about the church that he had never seen.

He arose early in the morning and his mother got up too and gave him his breakfast, but he could not eat.

He put on his new garments, took his violin in his hand, but everything danced before his eyes.

His mother went with him to the stone steps, and watched him while he went out of sight around the hill; he had never been away from his father's house before.

His father stepped softly out of bed and went to the window; he stood and watched his son till he heard the mother's steps on the porch, then he went back to bed, and laid there with closed eyes when she came in.

She went about continually as though there was something on her heart that she must speak of; finally she could no longer restrain herself. "I think I must go to the church and see how it goes," she said. He made no reply, but watched her in silence, while she made her preparations and went.

It was a clear, sunny day, as the boy wandered over the mountain; he listened to the songs of the birds, and saw the sun glimmer between the green leaves, as with his violin under his arm he stepped quickly forward. When he came to the house where the wedding was, he saw nothing save the fancies within him, neither the bridal pair nor the guests. He asked if they would start soon to the church and they would. He went ahead with his violin; he played the whole morning as he walked between the flowers. "Shall we see the church soon?" he asked, turning back. For a long time they told him "No," but at length some one said "As soon as we turn round those rocks we shall see the church." He played his newest melody, and he looked straight ahead while his bow danced over the strings. There lay the church right before him.

The first thing he saw was a light cloud of mist that hung smokily over the hills; then his glance rested on great houses with windows that glowed in the sunshine. They shone like the skating ground on a winter's day. The houses grew continually larger and larger and more and more windows became visible and here at the side lay monstrous great red houses, horses stood before them hitched to the walls and little gayly dressed children played on the hills, while dogs sat near and watched them.

Over all rose deep rich tones so that Thrond felt his very

soul moved within him and he felt that everything kept time to it.

Then he saw for the first time a large narrow house that pointed its glittering spire up to Heaven, and below hundreds of burning windows shone in the sun till it seemed as though the whole building was aflame.

That must be the church thought the boy, and the music must come from there.

Round about stood crowds of men who were passing each other. "Now I must play," thought Thron, and gathered all his strength together. But what was this? No sound came from the violin; there must be something the matter with the strings. He looked but there seemed to be nothing. "Then it must be that I did not bear heavily enough on the bow," and he used all his force, but the violin was silent. He tried to play another melody that he had intended for the church, but the tone was nothing but a sorrowful, piping sound. He felt the cold sweat drop from his brow, he thought of all the wise people who stood about him and perhaps laughed at him, at him who could play so beautifully at home, while here he could not bring out a single note! "Thank God! my mother is not here to see my shame and disgrace," said he softly to himself as he stepped, still trying to play, through the people, but lo! there she stood in her black cloak, and shrank farther and farther back. Then he saw high on the church tower the black-haired man who had given him the violin: "Give it back again," he cried laughing and stretching out his arms, and the steeple seemed to move back and forth. But the boy put the violin under his arm; "You shall not have it," he cried, and turned and ran through the crowd of people, past the houses, over field and hills until he was exhausted and sank on the ground.

Long he lay there, his face on the earth, and when he raised his head he heard and saw naught but God's endless Heaven that spread its soft clouds over him.

But all was so horrible to him that he buried his face once more. When he looked up again he saw the violin which lay beside him. "It is all your fault," cried the lad and raised it over his head to shatter it; but paused suddenly and looked at it.



"We have spent many happy hours together," said he and fell into silence. Shortly after he continued, "The strings must go; they are good for nothing," and he drew out his knife and cut them.

"Ah," said the first shortly and sadly. The boy cut again; "Ah," said the next string. But the boy cut on; "Ah," cried the third in pain, and now the fourth remained. A heavy grief seized him; he had never named the fourth and he dared not cut it.

Now he felt for the first time that his failure to play was not the fault of the strings. His mother came slowly along to take him home, but a great fear took possession of him. "No, mother, I can never go home till I have learned to play what I have heard to-day."

## EDITORIAL BRIC-A-BRAC

I have had within the last month a real sensation. I have heard incomparably the worst oratorio I have ever heard or read of in all my life. The benefactors who brought me this unexpected sensation, at an age when few novelties make a deep impression, was the Apollo Musical Club of Chicago. Their leader, Mr. Harrison M. Wild; the work, "Mary Magdalen;" music by J. Massenet. "Wherein," I hear the reader ask, "is this work a greater sinner than many others?" It is perhaps a long story; but the pre-eminent quality of it justifies particularizing.

The peculiar badness of "Mary Magdalen" begins in the libretto, which is phenomenally unscriptural, unbecoming and "Frenchy" in a strong sense. It quite recalls the word of one of the critics who reported concerning the same author's "Herodiade" that "it follows the scriptural narrative quite closely; the best number in it being the love duet between John the Baptist in prison and Herodiade." The same kind of French additions to scripture abound in the present work; and even if we admit for the sake of the argument (as is likely true) that the translator may have imparted an additional vulgarity to the poetry, enough remains to class the book as above stated.

"Mary Magdalen" is laid in three great scenes. The first begins with a pastoral chorus of expectation, the hour of the Nazarene's customary public ministry being at hand. This chorus is after the well-known French manner, a la the peasant's chorus in Gounod's "Faust," the women singing a pastoral phrase, followed by an interlude of two measures of instrumentation. The whole very simple and naive, in the French style.

"The hour now cometh near;  
 Yes, now cometh near,  
 When our Nazarine teacher  
 By the way-side wandereth here;  
 And we hail the voice of the preacher  
 Who brings words of truth  
 To childhood, age and youth." Etc.

After the women the tenors and then the basses, the latter the pharisees:

"We now shall see this impudent pretender.  
 Our cunning foe we soon shall meet;  
 Let the crowd their praises render,  
 We brand their idol as a cheat."

Later the first subject comes back and dies away.

Then enters Mary Magdalen, announced by a small chorus of Pharisees (from the role assigned the Pharisees it would seem that Mr. Massenet must be accounted a Saducee.

"Mary comes, queen of all our beauties;  
 Our fairest fair one.  
 With charming grace she approaches, tranquil and sad."

Then Mary:

"'Tis in vain that I seek a retreat still and lonely  
 Where my remorse might find me only."

Presently her strain rises to one of those impassioned couplets, which serves here as a refrain, the words being:

Have you heard him, that stranger holy,  
 God-like, and yet meek and lowly  
 All that flows from his lips has a kindness divine."

The music to this text is really one of the very best bits in the entire work, having more of delicacy and musical sensitiveness than most—which as a rule is shallow and without heart.

Then occurs one of the most objectionable bits of all. It is a chorus of the women, "*Allegro vivace e leggierissimo*," 12-8 accompaniment a la guitar:

"But say, can she repent them truly,  
 All the sins of days long ago?  
 A life so free and so unruly  
 Be made as white and as pure as the snow?  
 Ah, ah, ah, ah, ah, ah!"

Even Judas does not escape the French appetite for misrepresentation, for he comes in now, a la Mephisto:

"Ah, Mary, give an ear one moment.  
To my counsel attend,  
For it comes from a friend.  
Shed not a tear; thy sadness is madness.  
Then welcome back delight and love to thy heart once again."  
And then he falls into an aria:

"The days are all sunshine around thee," etc.

We come now to the fourth step in the story. Mary in a brief recitative deplors their taunts and falls into deeper despair. Chorus again pianissimo a la the evil spirits in the church scene in Gounod's "Faust":

"Vain is all thy pleading; all thy tears are vain,  
Soon wilt thou be leading Thine old life again."

All this with sickening iteration, fortissimo, fortzando, and fugato. The whole, after several interruptions from Mary, ends with a climax:

"Guilty creature remain."

All this to prepare the way for the entrance of the Evangelist, in other words of The Christ.

"Ye that are so lost in your pride and blindness,  
Can ye not show your mercy and kindness  
To this poor stricken heart?  
Say, can ye not yield consolation  
Stay those cries of deep lamentation,  
Ere she depart?"

Mary appeals to the Master, and Judas joins prematurely:

(Judas) "Like her I bend before thee at thy feet."

And the whole eventuates into a trio. Verily as Trinculo remarked, "Misery acquaints a man with strange bedfellows." Here begins the finale of the first act. Evangelist:

"Though thy life hath been shameless  
And thy sins were so vile,  
Go thou in peace, be freed earthly guile."

Then the chorus:

"Ne'er did man yet speak as he speaketh."

The second act takes place at the house of Mary and

Martha (Mary Magdalen here being taken as the sister of Martha). After a short prelude the chorus of women appears, in more favorable guise than before: "With flowers of the best and fairest around us, 'tis lively and gay"—a chorus of the daughters of pleasure. The chorus is really a charming part-song for women's voices, one of the few good musical bits in the work. When the music has been once sung, Martha interferes saying that the Master will not care for such levity, and sends them away. Whereupon the music over again.

The eighth number brings more trouble for Judas, for it is a duet between him and Martha. He begins:

"Martha, I am told, but scarcely can believe it,  
That the Nazarene will eat with you this day."

Judas is afraid the foes of the Nazarene will take this occasion to arrest him. Whereupon an indignant reproof from Martha, and an ensemble for closing.

With the ninth number the Master approaches. Mary sings, again in the pastoral strain of the first number:

"Sister, behold, low sinking in the west," etc.

Then the Master enters and both sisters join in an "Alleluiah."

In the tenth number Mary sends Martha away "to prepare our evening repast"—in other words, "to be cumbered with much serving." And then a long duet between Jesus and Mary, curiously enough not a love duet.

In the eleventh scene Judas and the disciples enter and the "Lord's Prayer" is sung:

"Be thy name an adored one, our Father on high,  
And may thine earthly reign draw nigh," etc.

We now come to the chorus "Golgotha," which forms scene twelve.

"'Tis the man; that is he.  
Far the worst of the three.  
No crime could viler be."

And so on, with terrible iteration. Meanwhile the orchestra has a funeral march, and the chorus occasionally shrieks and yells, after the manner of certain sensational passages in Berlioz. Quite after. This piece is spun out until just be-

fore the death upon the cross, each new turn bringing added sonority and sensational features.

Yet before the moment of death, there is a pause, and a soft strain is taken up; it is Mary weeping at the cross. Musically this is the gem of the work. It is much in the spirit of the famous air at the end of the Bach "St. Matthew's Passion," "I'll watch with my dear Jesu"—very sweet, meditative, and charming. Distinctly "after" Bach.

"Brightest and best, Oh, my Lord and Master.  
Flows ever fast and faster thy pure life away."

When this is completed the chorus comes back, "He is dead"—very strong and with the full power of the orchestra.

The fourteenth number opens with an orchestral prelude, which presently is followed by Mary and what the book terms, with unnecessary euphemism, "chorus of females"—most likely women.

"I have wept all the night and long to see the morrow."  
And then the chorus:

"Mourn for the lost one wailing.  
Mourn for the heart now cold and still;  
But thy tears and thy sighs will be unavailing,  
Death will not hearken to thee nor thy prayer fulfill."

In the fifteenth number the Master appears and speaks to Mary. Then the chorus of men and "females" celebrate the resurrection. All this at length with full power of all the forces, but innocent of polyphony and antiquated guile.

\* \* \*

As for the style of the music, everybody knows how Massenet writes. He represents the worst elements of the higher French musical art. At times sensuous, sometimes sentimental, he is never dramatic except in small occasions, and never strong. He is a combination of properties which by rights have belonged to Berlioz, Bizet and Gounod. But the young David does not wield the weapons of the fathers with equal skill. Parts of the work would be available for ballet; parts for opera; and there is the one real air of Mary. The chorus has enough to do such as it is; but it is not musical nor edifying. The orchestra is handled with the customary art of impressionistic color. The 'cello now and then "soz-

zles" about in the middle range; the oboe, the flute, the horn, each gets its meat in due season. It is a capable hand, that of Massenet; but it does not obey the bidding of a sincere and deep musical heart. This is all that lacks. And why mention it?

\* \* \*

I have characterized this work above as the worst oratorio that I have ever known. Why should I do so when upon detailed examination there appears nothing very bad the matter with it? It is a fair question. Oratorio, I answer, is a class of art devoted to noble ideals, lofty conceptions, the sublime and the beautiful in their purest aspects. These extreme notes of feeling are nowhere touched in this work from first to last. The puerile conception of Judas, the chorus of women and of all against Mary, the diluted words of the Master, the watered out prayer—all these belong to a grade of art administered by minds of lower potency. The highest notes are those of shallow pleasure, in the chorus of women opening the second part; and in the aria of Mary at the cross. While representing opposite poles of life, one can praise both of them. As for the remainder, it is conventional and shallow. Also vulgar, profane, and debased.

\* \* \*

A correspondent asks me how to mark for contestants in vocal contests. He gives several lists already used. For instance: Ability, Enunciation, Stage Presence, Culture. Or, Merit of Piece, Ease, Technical Ability, Expression, Tempo. Another, Articulation, Time, Expression, Vocal Production. Another, Enunciation, General Musical Ability. I propose the following scale and values therewith given:

Merit of Selection .....	20
Musical Quality (10).	
Suitability to Individual (10).	
Tone Production .....	30
Intonation (15).	
Tone Quality (15).	
Interpretation .....	30
Phrasing (10).	
Musical Conception (10).	
Dramatic Conception (10).	

Enunciation .....	20
Distinctness (10).	
Dramatic Expression (10).	
Total .....	100

It seems to me that this recognizes all the qualities of the singer and at something like a fair estimate. I do not mark Stage Presence, although it is a very important element of public success, because I do not think it fair to give these prizes to the handsome women who have leisure to get themselves up for the occasion. I want every real musical talent to stand an equal show.

\* \* \*

In her interesting letter from New York, in last month's issue of this magazine, Miss Amy Fay speaks of Josef Hoffman and Mark Hamburg as the "two young Hercules of the piano, who strangle serpents in their cradles." I have never happened to see either of the young gentlemen engaged in this act, but I did hear Hambourg strangle a Chopin Nocturne in Central Music Hall, and pound it to death afterward. Hercules all right; Sampson, if you please. But they would do well to confine their strangling operations to the animal and reptile kingdom, and, as the southern editor expressed it, "not ruthlessly trample under the foot of brute force the delicate blossoms of musical inspiration."

\* \* \*

Chicago is a place in which the unexpected is very likely to happen—the unexpected in almost every direction. The latest unexpected which has come under my notice is a wooden piano. I have played upon and carefully examined a pianoforte made entirely of wood, excepting the tuning pins, rivets, bolts, strings, and a thin plate of aluminum covering the after part of the bridge, where the strings are fastened. This piano is the work of Mr. Durkee, the same who invented the Lyon & Healy harp, and who has made all sorts of small instruments for many years and is therefore familiar with the good and bad qualities of wood as a material. It is known that ever since about the beginning of this cen-



tury the tendency has been to put more and more metal into the piano. At first there was a hitch-pin plate, at the right end of the square piano; then there was the full iron frame; later an iron truss carrying the entire tension of the strings, amounting to a pull of twenty tons or more.

Theoretically the iron in the frame has nothing to do with the tone. The piano maker's ideal is to hold the strings entirely rigid near the point where the hammer strikes, in order to send the entire swing of the vibration down into the sounding board through the wooden bridge, somewhere along the middle of the instrument. In order that this sounding board might be in tension and capable of sustaining, receiving and increasing these vibrations, it has been made thin, strengthened by ribs underneath and compressed into a convex surface pressing up against the strings. Just as soon as the wood dries out there is a tendency for this board to assume a flat position in which the bridges no longer press firmly enough against the strings. Moreover, the board itself generally cracks, and it is no uncommon experience for a piano of the most celebrated make to fail in this vital point of its construction after no more than two or three years' use. As for the less careful makes, they have little to fail; but that little fails promptly and unassumingly—as a matter of course. Few who play upon these instruments understand what is the matter with the tone. It is generally regarded as a consequence of wear—which it is not.

Moreover the iron piano has another great defect, which as yet no one has been able to overcome. When the instrument is new and the sounding board in fine order, the hammer just soft enough, the tone is clear, telling and musical; but just as soon as the hammers get hard, which they do very soon with playing, the tone begins to sound sharp, metallic, "tin-panny," as the girls say. Try any old piano you like it is always the same story, and in an old one of the very best makes it is even worse than with the poorer ones. I fancy the reason of this is that the vibrations of the metal tend to divide into the higher harmonics, and when the sounding board faithfully takes up all the vibrations, you get these metallic flavors in the tone.

Mr. Durkee has recognized these drawbacks in the iron piano for years, and lately has turned his attention to finding a way of avoiding them. He has taken the animal by the horns, with a boldness and a disregard of the entire course of invention during the last century characteristically American. He has made his piano of wood. The ordinary piano, with its steel wire string, pulling some hundreds of pounds, is supplied with a sounding board but little thicker than that of the little violin. Mr. Durkee makes it of thick board and fastens the strings to the board itself, and not to a frame outside of it. The wrest-plank is supported against the end of this board, but the string is fastened to the board at the bridge itself, just as in the guitar. The only use of metal is to strengthen the after part of the bridge a little, by the thin plate of aluminum, already mentioned, which naturally being behind the bridge and not in tension or in any way pulled upon, except by the wire passing over it, does not enter into the vibration at all. Mr. Durkee declares that this instrument will support the tension of the strings and be less affected by the weather and will preserve its tone longer than any piano made. In case the board should spring under the tension (which is guarded against by means of heavy ribs below and strengthening supports, covered by his patents), the tone will still remain unchanged. The sounding board still carries the tension and the strings cannot get away from it. Just so long as they vibrate at all, the sounding board stands in the same position to receive and reinforce them as at the beginning. Moreover, the getting out of tune through the different behavior of the iron and the wood under changes of temperature is here done away with.

\* \* \*

Since the foregoing was in type this interesting piano has been subjected to further tests by Mr. Leopold Godowsky, in the presence of the undersigned and others, and the musical and sympathetic qualities of the tone were greatly admired. Its carrying power is great, and at a distance the absence of the usual metallic brilliancy is even more noticeable than when the listener is close at hand; but the pene-

trating power of the tone seems to be much greater than in instruments of the usual construction. It only remains, therefore, a question whether the new system is capable of the necessary durability. It would seem, at least, that for upright pianos, intended for small rooms, this system would be preferred by all who are sensitive to refined and delicate tone. What adds to the value of these tests is the claim that no tone-regulation whatever had been performed, the instrument having been left to stand upon its own merits purely, without any attempt at glossing over imperfections by treating the hammers.

It is certainly a most remarkable experiment, the most remarkable and novel which has ever come under my notice, the most striking novelty in piano construction since the over-stringing of the Steinway system, in 1854, and some of their other patents a few years later.

\* \* \*

In another part of this issue notices are made of certain musical developments in two western colleges, the state university of Nebraska and Beloit College, Wisconsin. In the latter, Professor B. D. Allen is conducting a series of classes in music and the general culture in music, in which he is making highly successful use of the Aeolian orchestrelle. He has written this office a letter concerning it, here omitted, because in an interview with our representative he has sufficiently stated the rationale of his work and the advantage he has gained from the use of this instrument.

The point particularly gratifying in his report is the fact that he is working to influence the average student of the college in favor of listening to music as a serious art. This is the most important influence a college professor of music can perform for the body of undergraduates. His purely technical instruction to special students in music cuts precisely the same figure as equivalent instruction given elsewhere, its value depending upon the scope and ability of the teacher and the capacity of the scholar. But to so conduct musical exercises within the college as to develop a real understanding of music (the meaning and sound of master-

pieces, and the esthetic satisfaction to be gained from music) these are works which will make a difference with undergraduates all through their subsequent life. The results will appear years later in the willing support which professional and business men will be ready to give to intelligent effort in music; and will crystallize into schools, chairs of music, orchestras and the like. The older colleges in the east have overlooked this part of their duty to a considerable degree, although in Harvard, for example, the musical advantages of concert-hearing are great. But a concert takes in but a limited portion of the undergraduate body. What is needed is the exercise of persistent influence in favor of musical intelligence until the unregenerate undergraduate also spurs up and listens to music from an art standpoint.

If it proves possible to do work of this kind in a college without neglecting those educations so peculiarly prized in presidential circles, the college yell, the glee and mandolin club, and baseball, every lover of "the humanities" will have reason to bless so fortunate an epoch in culture.

\* \* \*

I am glad to say that by all accounts Mr. Paderewski played a great deal better at his closing recital in Chicago than at any of the earlier. His program was better chosen and he played it with interest. The audience was extremely meagre—some say the very smallest that has ever been seen in the Auditorium. It was estimated as low as \$500 or lower. The playing was well received. I was sorry not to hear it, but an imperative engagement elsewhere prevented.

I notice that some of the musical young gentlemen who write for daily papers in Portland, Oregon; Seattle and elsewhere, discover between Mr. Hale and myself contradictions, in re Paderewski. They should remember, what both Mr. Hale and myself omitted to state, that we spoke of what we heard. If Hale admired Paderewski's playing of a Bach Fugue in Boston, this is no more than I have myself done of his playing one in Chicago; but upon the occasion I mentioned these good qualities failed to appear. The truth is, as Mr. Hale says, that Mr. Paderewski is an extremely gifted

popular player, capable with a fair chance for himself, of sentiment and fair technique. Owing to the demands of his tour he often plays against great disadvantages. Hence the poor playing. He is unjust to himself; he might tour more slowly. As for his Barnum capacity, it is great; it is well worked; and it has paid beyond the record. I do not think it will stand another American turn.

\* \* \*

When Mr. Godowsky played in Halifax, N. S., lately, he found that De Pachmann, who had been there two or three weeks before, had done much for his reputation by his enthusiasm concerning both the writing and the playing of the younger artist. Mr. Paderewski was also very handsome, acknowledging the epoch-marking nature of the Chopin studies as rewritten by Godowsky. He offered, it is stated, to write a preface for the collection, in order, as he gracefully said, to have the honor of connecting his name with so important and original a work.

\* \* \*

Mrs. Schumann-Heink gave a remarkable song recital in University Hall, Chicago, under the auspices of managers Hannah and Hamlin, May 17, with a large and fashionable audience in attendance. She began with the well-known recitative and air from "St. Paul," "But the Lord Is Mindful of His Own," which she sang in English—the only case of the kind in the program. Naturally, as a German woman, her English was not altogether perfect in accent, but considering it as probably learned for the occasion, it showed conscientious study. Her singing of the recitative and air was very artistic, saving that dramatic expression was perhaps a trifle overdone for this class of work. Particularly fetching was her mellow suggestiveness on the word "women" in the phrase "Men and women." Her next number consisted of three songs by Schubert (in 'German, of course)—"Death and the Maiden," "Whither," from the Miller songs, and "The Almighty." Mme. Schumann-Heink is an actress in all respects. Accordingly when the prelude begins she begins to assume the mood of the song—in pose and facial expression, and every part of the song is carefully

considered first as to the prevailing dominating mood, and then as to the variations and climaxes. Her first song showed these elements, where the maiden sang with such appealing and womanly flexibility. Then came the speech of Death, calm, confident, relentless, unimpassioned. After this the afterlude, during the whole of which the singer remained in the mood of her closing phrase.

A most remarkable example of technique was her treatment of the sprightly "Whither," which she sang throughout *mezza voce*, very fast, staccato, very flexible, and only in a few places coming out to a real *mezzo* degree of force or a sort of *mezzo forte*. This made a great effect and was repeated. The third song, Schubert's sublime "Great Is Jehovah, the Lord," illustrated her range of expression in broad and strong conceptions.

Her next number consisted of three songs by Brahms—the "Sapphic Ode," "Thou Art My Queen" and "My Love Is Green." Here again were all the qualities of most finished song singing. Her third combination consisted of a pleasing "Swansong" by Lud. Hartmann, "Like a Greeting," by Ad. Mehrkens, and Schumann's "Spring Night," in all the same perfection, or nearly so. The accompaniments were delightfully played by Mrs. Nellie Bangs-Skelton, but it would have been better if Mr. Heinrichs could have performed this part, for greater force and a more freely dramatic mastery of the pianoforte part would have aided the singer. Mr. Hermann Diestel played three 'cello pieces, one of which was a Romanze by Mr. Weidig—which pleased the audience.

I do not remember any woman singer in such a program as this so gloriously done. For a combination of vocal technique, a voice of singular range and great power, and a temperament to conceive a song to its amplest range of expression, I remember no woman like Mme. Schumann-Heink since Rudersdorf. The latter was perhaps even more elemental in her abandon, but she also was capable of refinement combined with extreme breadth. She had intelligence, was versed in art and grasped her subject matter like the best type of man, with woman's emotionality super-added. I have no personal acquaintance with Mme. Schumann-Heink and am not aware whether she really knows what she seems

to know when she sings; if she does not, but only seems to know, the miracle is even greater and the triumph of her art.

If only some one of our American singers were capable of singing her own language with the fullness and finish with which Mme. Schumann-Heink sings her native German, then America would have reason to be proud of art progress. If we had some one just entered upon this great way—even that would be something. But at this point our foreign teachers and our fool submission stand in our way. Meanwhile let us admire the real article when we hear it.

W. S. B. M.

## THE TIME-MARKING SYSTEM IN MUSIC.

BY T. CARL WHITMER.

Some time ago I made a promise that I would give an exhaustive exposition of a system of simple and compound time which, by its markings, would serve to indicate more clearly and accurately the intentions—especially as concerns accents—of composers.

I stated that our system as at present noted is not exhaustive enough, and therefore not sufficiently accurate in the denotement of the relative and absolute values within a measure; which I prefaced by saying that the widely varying interpretations of any one composition by great artists are due not solely to the individualities of temperament.

There is form in music just as surely as there is architectural form. The composer molds and models quite as cunningly, quite as accurately, as the architect draws his plans; and his plans, therefore, should practically be no more misunderstood than those reproduced on the blue-print.

If a musical structure is to be appreciated—in that wonderfully comprehensive specific sense known to readers of John La Farge's works on painting—it must be notated in such a way that, when interpreted, each measure, each phrase, each period, each individual movement shall be structurally defined to the ear; and that definition must, of course, correspond to the conception as original with the composer.

Interpretation is general and specific. Specific interpretation comprehends, among other things, the attributes of a measure; but the first requisite of good interpretation is the recognition by the interpreter that the attributes of a single measure are, practically, the attributes of a complete movement. The principle of form in music—as understood when applied to movements or union of movements—is but an enlargement of the principle of applied accents.

Several centuries of usage by the best (as well as worst!) composers have had a hand in the conventionalizing of certain musical symbols, signs and signals. It is hard to adapt



ourselves to the new—even if better—and so we go on and on and on and on using the same symbols, the same signs.

Several ultra-revolutionary systems of "Time" have suggested themselves to the writer, but he well knows the impracticability and the utter waste of energy involved of endeavoring to cast off a system which has proven itself to be good; a system which has shown itself thoroughly capable of almost unlimited intellectual and emotional definition.

And it is, you see—almost! Therefore he does not wish to overthrow, but to—develop. He wishes to make suggestions on how to build up this system, not on how to overthrow it and construct new bases.

The vitality of accents is universally appreciated. But the expression of that vitality is at present left to the interpreter in great part; and it is a question of intuitive luck whether or not the composer's intention is divined.

It is as if an architect would make out the specifications for a number of rooms, doors and windows, and leave the size of the same to the judgment of his builder.

Conceive of the effect: Conceive of the incongruous shapes and likely anachronismatic styles!

That is practically what is happening five-sixths of the time in the executive or interpretative section of our musical world.

It is strange that, with all our materialism, we cling to the belief that our divine (!) interpreters can express a composer's intention when that composer has not notated one-fiftieth of what he had in mind!

Now, the succeeding matter is intended to enlarge the scope of only one element toward adequate notation—viz., accent. Yet this element is—after the matter of practical acoustic definition (as applied to a system)—the most important of all the affecting factors. It is the most important of all such factors when considered from the standpoint of both emotional and intellectual expression. Accents determine general and specific form. Accents make possible the auricular definition of those general and specific forms. Accent is vitality, is energy, is movement. And why this branch of our musical expression should have such paltry attention paid to its proper and exhaustive notation is a mystery.

Few students have a clear idea of how our system works. They know by tradition that 4-4 has two accents, that 6-8 has two accents, and are not aware that here is a way to show why such and such a time is the possessor of a certain number of points of emphasis. The old German professor's heels tramp corn at "one" and "three" or at "one" and "four," as the case may be, and warns you to do the same on penalty of knuckle-tapping. And thus you learn that four-four and six-eight have each two accents! It is the logic of sole leather and thumps!

It is conceded by authorities that our present "times" are not accurately or universally systematized; that there are differences in naming which cause considerable annoyance. It appears to me that what is lost sight of in formulating systems is that what is traditionally used is not necessarily good, and that what is in ordinary usage quite well understood is often very faulty logically and therefore unfit for technical classification.

Every substance comes from something. All compounds come from simples; all simples from some inappreciable simples. But all we are now concerned with is that something compound comes from something simple. There is nothing in our musical system which is simple absolutely, only relatively. No art has absolutely simple bases.

Let us observe that, in our system:

- (1) No number of units in a certain conceivable time can be less than two;
- (2) Although the number of units is limited (on the minus side only) the kind of unit is altogether unlimited. (There is an auricular limit to accentual appreciation of both number and kind, but that is not relevant here.)

As two is our lowest appreciable number—appreciable from a rhythmic viewpoint—we will call it simple. (We must have names to have a classification. A rose might be as sweet by other names, but its present name is its identifying mark in the flower system.)

Take two (2) as a basis. Two (2) is simple. Whatever has like characteristics is likewise simple. (It is understood that this two (2) stands as a "numerator" in a time-mark.)

The main characteristic of the number 2 is that it is no common-multiple for any two numbers.

Simple time, therefore, is defined on this basis. We can define compound time as that whose "numerator" is a common-multiple for several factors. (The unit-value—or what is commonly known as the denominator in the fraction form used—has nothing to do with simple or compound time, because, in our present system, "number" and not "kind" is the determinate factor in the filling of a measure.) Now, all measures are—within a certain type of time—alike. And this may be termed the principle of mensural equalization.

It is now necessary to note that, according to the number of units in simple time a name is given. Of the numbers, two (2) is Binary; three (3) is Ternary; five (5) is Quinary, and seven (7) is Septenary. Therefore, whatever is found having the characteristics of two, three, five or seven, as the case may be, is named, in part at least, therefrom.

Hence, whatever has its compounds as compounds of certain simples, takes its fundamental names from the same. But that "whatever" has naturally, a qualifying name. The name Binary is a fundamental name. The name Duple, e. g. —preceding the word Binary—is a qualifying name.

As a simple time number is irreducible it carries but one impulse (ordinarily called strong accent). But as there is more than one factor involved, that other factor—or those other factors—must carry something; and that something we call pulse (weak accent). I prefer to use the word "accent" in a general way only and to cover the whole question of rhythmic markings, but to use the words "impulse" and "pulse" in a specific way.

Therefore, simple time has but one impulse, but compound time has as many impulses as there are combinations, or compoundings, of simple groups. Simple time has as many pulses as factors minus one exist, while compound time has as many pulses as exist in the number of compounded groups (each group's pulses equal factors, minus one.)

The pulses of simple time and the impulses and pulses of compound time diminish in force relatively, and that relatively is a logical weakening. But the pulses of simple time diminish logically according to individual factors; while the

impulses and pulses of compound time diminish logically according to individual groups. Hence the pulses contained within these groups cannot alone be considered in the aggregate as logically weakened for that would be the recognition of them as independent whereas they are vitally related to the impulses.

Each group, in simple time, is an organism by virtue of its members considered as individual factors. In compound time each organism is a unity by virtue of its groupings considered compoundedly.

Now, in the next place, in every particular must the individual secondary member of a simple group sustain its relative position to the impulse when the organism, to which it belongs, is compounded.

Also, each group must sustain itself, when compounded with other groups, according to the law which governs the relation of individual members. That law is logical relativity.

Some Limitations in Our Present System: First, the use of but a few out of the very many possible simple and compound groupings.

Second, the little or no use of so-called time duplicates.

Third, the neglect of what may be termed ocularly duplicate times.

Fourth, the confirming of the time-markings to the use almost exclusively—of the medium units.

#### Consideration of the First Limitation.

Examine any collection of music and note what little variety there is in the time-markings. There is variety of key and form; but it is amazing how much harping there is on a few stock "times." Let us look through the eight Organ Symphonies of Charles Marie Widor. These comprehend forty-eight movements. Taking them in their order we have the following result: 4-4, 3-4, 4-4, 9-8, 2-4, etc. Recombination 4-4 occurs seventeen times; 2-4, eight times; 3-4, eleven times, etc.

Movements, 48; varieties of time-marking, eight. These symphonies are written by a living Frenchman, a progressive man, a man who is inventive and imaginative, who is no

repetitor; yet, there is such diversity (?) in his time markings. If time-marks mean anything at all, they mean that the "unit" and "number"—the so-called denominator and numerator—indicate the character of the measure.

And in not two cases out of twenty-five is the indicator in our modern music exactly what it should be.

Let us now look at the Sonatas of Beethoven from Opus 31, No. 2, on to Opus 111, taking the Sonatas by movements in their exact order:

Fifty-eight time markings, and 12 varieties. (Note, however the unusual 6-16, 9-16 and 12-32. Such marking is more in the line of accuracy.)

Now let us look at Schumann. We will find in the *Fantasiestücke*, Op. 12, that *Warum, In Der Nacht*, *Fabel* and *Traumeswirren* are all in 2-4, notwithstanding their inherent differences of rhythm and musical feeling. As for the other time marks in the same opus we have only 2-8, 6-8, 3-4 and 4-4.

In the *Kreisleriana*, Op. 16, we find that Nos. 1, 3 and 7 are in 2-4; Nos. 2 and 8 in 3-4—2-4 and 6-8—2-4; No. 5 in 3-4; No. 4 in 4-4 and No. 6 in 12-8—6-8. *Phantasie*, Op. 17, equals 4-4—2-4—12-8. *Drei Phantasiestücke*, Op. 111, equals 4-4—3-4—4-4.

I have indicated twenty pieces with twenty-five time-markings. Yet there are six—only six—varieties of time. Only six kinds of time in twenty movements; and in a *fantasie* style at that.

Our time-marks, as at present used, have no real meaning. They indicate nothing more than how to count.

We will take a look through Chopin's Preludes. Surely here we will meet some marks that will give us a clue to those subtle accents of his. Twenty four Preludes, Op. 28: No. 1 in 2-8; 2, 4, 14, 16, 18 in 4-4, *Alla Breve*; 3, 8, 9, 15, 20, 23 in 4-4; 5 in 3-8; 6, 7, 10, 12, 19, 21 in 3-4; 11, 17, 22, 24 in 6-8; 13 in 6-4. Twenty-four time-markings and only seven varieties.

Widor's Symphonies: 6 different markings out of 48.

Beethoven's Sonatas: 12 different markings out of 58.

Schumann's Fantasies: 6 different markings out of 25.

Chopin's Preludes: 7 different markings out of 24.

## Consideration of the Second Limitation.

"The little or no individual use of so-called duplicates." By this time it will be observed that the kernel of our principle is that every grouping is individually functional. That is, every root being individual all the compoundings to which it may be subjected can never totally destroy the individuality of the factors. There can be found, by sufficient compounding, certain kinds of time which at first sight (and by arithmetic) have accents exactly alike. But 4-8 and 2-4 are not alike in significance; 6-4 (Triple Binary) and 3-2; 8-8 and 4-4; 12-8 and 6-4 (T. B.) are not alike in significance, because each number and unit form an independent organism, and all compounds of the same are absolutely individual. This time seems to need no further comment.

## Consideration of the Third Limitation.

At first sight, the existence of two 6-8s, two 6-4s, etc., will be confusing. But it is a very easy matter for a musician to judge by the context. (Just at present in e. g. Schumann's "Des Abends" one who closely observes will at a glance be able to see that, although the accompaniment is in 2-8, the melody is really in 3-8, notwithstanding the 2-8 time-mark.) It is a very great mistake to discard the ocularly duplicate. Such things confuse the musical smatterer but never the knowing. And then, basing my assertion on the individuality of every simple and every compound, these apparent duplicates are a necessity.

## Consideration of the Fourth Limitation.

As my example under the "First Limitation" will show, the composers of even the best class have made nothing of the possibilities within our time-marking system. The 2-4s and 3-4s, etc., are put down on paper almost perfunctorily and as seldom changed as can be helped, no matter what the change of emotional contents may be the 2-4 or 3-4 still governs (?). Now to come to our point more directly, let us examine the character of the units as suggested by the so-called "fraction." The variety (?) is even more appalling than the various varieties already aired.

Widor (in examples cited) uses the eighth, the quarter and the half.

Beethoven uses the thirty-second, the sixteenth, the eighth, the quarter.

Schumann uses the eighth and the quarter.

Chopin uses the eighth and the quarter.

And yet the eighth and the quarter, etc., are supposed to express something. They do not express anything vital at present; but it is just this unused vitality which I am endeavoring to demonstrate and provide for in the present article.

At present we depend on French, German, Italian and English words, and multitudinous sandwiched and sardinely packed signs to reach the composer's idea. There is only one way to free ourselves from the burden of verbal signs and that way is to recognize—and practice—that a quarter-note unit does not have the same absolute accentual weight as a sixteenth note or a whole note; it has not the same length and so the weight or accent must differ.

Widor has written an exquisite Adagio in his sixth Organ Symphony (Movement 11). It is written in 3-8 time and the M. M. 46 equals the eighth note.

A fair example of the carelessness in time-marking which destroys the vitality of our eighth notes. This Adagio should be written in at least 3-2 (M. M. half equals 46). I should write it in a compound time rather than a simple time, however, because of the sustained accentual equalization (e. g. 6-4 Triple Binary).

To bring these brief considerations to a close—after which I will give, by a less negative method, the exposition of my plan for development—let me ask those who are interested if anything has been suggested by the briefly laying bare of the thoughtlessness of even the best of composers, follow, especially thoughtfully, the course of my thought from now on.

The rejection of the longa and the rare use of the breve, and the little or no use of the thirty-second and the sixty-fourth, except as "fillers," are of decided disadvantage to our system. The disuse—comparatively—of those two members of our mensural system was the first step toward the neutralizing of a note-

value's accentual vitality. The compression, as it were, of our "values" is to be deprecated most vehemently.

Our system recognizes that an eighth and a quarter are not the same in length; but it does not recognize that they are not the same in weight—or accent, as we term it. Notice that I use the word weight. That is, an eighth is not so "heavy" as a quarter; a quarter is not so "heavy" as a half or a whole note. Unfortunately our composers seem to imply in their writing that an eighth or sixteenth is short, but not light. My Widor's Adagio example is illustrated by this, and at the same time is the illustration of this.

It is true that we can have no absolute weight and attribute it to the note value. But neither can we have an absolute length. At present, however, certain values represent certain relative lengths; and in a given composition that length may be spoken of as absolute. And this is all I ask for my weight plan, viz., that, in addition to considering note-values as relatively long or short, we call them relatively heavy or light. And that weight will be in time appreciated as an almost absolute quantity when considered, as we will find later on, within the limits of a certain movement not only, but as independent of a special environment. As a quarter represents twice the length of an eighth, that relation denotes their relative value. As a quarter is placed at a certain metronomic degree in a given piece, that degree expresses the absolute value. Now apply this to "weight." As now, according to our new idea, the quarter is twice as weighty as the eighth, this relation denotes the relative accent-value. But accent seems too intangible a quantity to catch and brand at any absolute value.

However, there are the natural and the artificial accents to deal with when an attempt is made. The difference must be settled by the metronome. A natural accent is that accent which the metronome describes, so to speak, by a complete single oscillation. Measure, by hearing, the impression made from the click to the end of its swing one way only. That is natural accent. The artificial accent is more violent, and is in ordinary use in conservatories.

The metronome is, then, an all important factor in our plan. Its use has become more and more general, but there



seems to be no uniform treatment of it. Or, rather, does its use have no vital principle involved. As our own "values" must be made more vital so must the metronome be used more and more consistently and uniformly in order to render absolute those values.

In the first place calculate all note-values when used as units by the auricular measuring of metronomic or natural accent.

In the second place make the metronomic unit correspond to the time-unit and not, as is so often at present, with a unit greater or less than the time-unit.

The difficulty of measuring those impulses by the metronomic oscillation is great, but then it is accurate. Unless this necessity be recognized as a first step the vitality of our values will never be developed. If we desire to become sensitive we must have manual, ocular and auricular problems to solve. It is not possible to preserve an absolute simplicity of detail in a system which is as well developed as our musical system is. When simplicity stands in the way of accuracy it is no longer a virtue.

Carrying on our principle of an absolute accent we will observe the following generalization:

Large units have more absolute weight than small units, therefore when two or more large units are grouped (as is the case in all simple and compound time, although the relative weight by this grouping is unchanged by character of units) the absolute weight of the mass is greater—owing to the original individual weight of its members—than the weight of a grouping of small units. Now, of course, one can put an eighth note to any metronomic degree he wishes and say that therefore that eighth note has an accent of such and such a weight. But it would not fulfill the functions of a system. Neither would it meet the question that what is satisfactory to the ear should be satisfactory to the eye. Such markings as an eighth equals 46 are, to me, eyesores. A system should be, when possible, auricularly and ocularly satisfying. And here it is possible.

( To be continued. )

## THINGS HERE AND THERE

### PITTSBURG.

Grand Opera in Pittsburg is now of yearly occurrence, but this year it broke all records. It is to Mr. George H. Wilson, manager of the Pittsburg orchestra, that we owe our debt of gratitude for this privilege. Without his energy we could never have had the Grau Company here. We were disappointed in only one star—Mme. Eames—and her place was so royally filled by Ternina that we had nothing to complain of.

The opera began on the eve of Easter Monday. We heard a double bill—"The Barber of Seville," beginning with Act II., and "Cavalleria Rusticana." The cast for "The Barber" included Sembrich, Campanari, Sig. Pini-Corsi, Edouard De Reszke, Salignac and Meux. Signor Bevignani conducted. I enjoyed it much more than "Cavalleria," though Calve was great as Santuzza. The other singers did not make up in acting what they lacked in voice. The chorus was the best I have ever heard.

Tuesday evening we heard "Tannhaeuser." Mr. Paur conducted, and I have never heard the music more beautifully played or sung. Ternina as Elizabeth was perfect, Schumann-Heink as The Shepherd and Suzan Strong as Venus showed themselves remarkable singers. Van Dyck as Tannhaeuser was a happy surprise. Five years ago he was a mighty uninteresting Tannhaeuser, but I found him very satisfactory the other evening.

"Carmen" on Wednesday afternoon, with Calve in the role of Carmen, Suzanne Adams-Stern as Micaela, Salignac as Don Jose, and Plancon as Escamillo, was the second of our two-star operas.

Our short season closed Wednesday evening, the opera being "Don Giovanni." Mme. Nordica as Donna Anna was vocally very pleasing and I heard a new side of her voice. I did not know before how great her art was. Mme. DeVere took the part of Donna Elvira, and Sembrich that of Zerlina. Edouard De Reszke was great as Leporello. Corsi was good in the role of Massetto. Signor Scotti was a fine Don Giovanni.

The Apollo Club, under the direction of Rinehart Mayer, gave its closing concert for this season on the evening of May 3. We heard a delightful program. Perhaps the most popular number on the part of the club was a song called "Oft in the Stilly Night," which is one of

their old favorites. Mr. Rogers, a member of the club, sang the short solo in a way to charm us all. His voice is an unusually good baritone. The artists of the evening were Mr. Richard Burmeister, pianist, and Josephine Jacoby, contralto. F. D.

---

#### THE CHICAGO APOLLO CLUB.

The Apollo Musical Club of Chicago gave a concert April 26, the program consisting of W. H. Parker's "Dreaming and His Love," Hoffmann's "Song of the Norns," Bruch's "Fair Ellen" and Massenet's "Mary Magdalen." The present writer, being too late in the hall to hear Mr. Parker's work, has never heard it mentioned by any one; it must therefore have been one of those venial sins which a recording angel blots with a tear. The Hoffman piece was rather monotonous. The gem of the concert was Bruch's "Fair Ellen," and it was admirably given. The chorus, numbering somewhere about three hundred and fifty, sang with spirit under the direction of Mr. Harrison M. Wild, who showed himself an energetic leader, able to command the respect of the singers and players.

The solo roles were also beautifully done by Mr. Charles W. Clarke, who is a magnificent artist, and Miss Helen Buckley, who took the place at short notice, Mme. Galski having refused to fulfill her engagement made many months before. Miss Buckley has a voice of beautiful quality and when she sings not too fast nor too loud her work is delightful. Her method is not yet so well established as to permit her to achieve equal success in rapid singing, nor is her enunciation of words as yet fully perfected, although much improved over her former condition. Her vowels are still a little uncertain. She shows talent, however, and that she should manifest so much improvement while doing so much public work is greatly to her credit. To judge from the present illustration of her powers, she must be the most satisfactory soprano we have here—at least in the absence of Mrs. Osborne-Hannah.

Miss Buckley also sang very charmingly in the "Mary Magdalen" music, which she had to prepare at short notice. In the one really fine air the effect was very good indeed.

In the latter work Mr. Clarke also distinguished himself, although the music of the role is nowhere grateful. Mr. Geo. Hamlin also pleased in the tenor roles and the mezzo soprano music was well given by Mrs. Marshall Pease, whose beautiful voice does not as yet show a finished style of delivery.

The accompaniments were played by an orchestra composed of forty or fifty of the Thomas orchestra, and the playing, particularly in the Massenet work, was the best they have been heard to do upon any strange work when not under the baton of "the Old Man" himself. Mr. Wild, if he accomplished this result, is entitled to great credit. In the Bruch work the orchestra played with enthusiasm.

## MISSOURI MUSIC TEACHERS' ASSOCIATION.

The annual meeting of the Missouri Association of Music Teachers will be held at Columbia, June 12-15, 1900. A strong program has been arranged for discussions and concerts. Among the pianists will be Mr. E. R. Kroeger, of St. Louis, and August Hyllested. The association is trying to accomplish several definite advances: First, to get a chair of music into the state university; second, to oblige music to be taught in the public schools of all cities of over two thousand inhabitants; third, to require the school teachers to qualify as music teachers of school singing. Still further, to oblige all proposing to teach music publicly in that state to pass an examination and take a certificate. The latter idea is a favorite one with all the state associations, but it is not very practical, if legal. Anybody has a right to give lessons to anybody else who cares to take them, with payment or without. This is part of the liberty of "life, liberty and pursuit of happiness." Even a state is a pretty large area, and to oblige an intending music teacher to go across it some hundreds of miles in pursuit of a certificate is too much. The game is not worth the candle. The elevation of the music teaching profession will work itself out in another way—automatically, through natural competition. So also to oblige school teachers to qualify as teachers of elementary music is as yet impracticable. Later on it will come, but the teachers will have to begin earlier.

Missouri composers were invited to submit musical compositions for prizes or honors, May 20th being the latest date. The secretary of the association is Mr. H. E. Rice, of St. Louis.

---

RUBINSTEIN IN MILAN.

The London Musical Courier contains a story of Rubinstein's first appearances in Milan, which is worth reading again.

"The great Russian pianist did not at first please in Italy, and left Venice in disgust some forty years ago because of poor audiences. He went to Milan in 1876, accompanied by his wife and Bosendorfer, the piano manufacturer, and after some terrific playing conquered his audience. Ludwig Breitner's teacher in theory, Prof. Angelari, was the high court of critical appeal, and it was his display of enthusiasm that decided in Rubinstein's favor.

"Mazzucato relates that on the next day all the available seats for the next two concerts were booked in the forenoon; and when the recitals took place, at the instance of hundreds who could get no tickets, chairs were brought in from the adjoining Church della Passione, placed in a large passage flanking the hall, and sold at 10 frs. each.

"An equally uproarious scene of enthusiasm, and this one even dearer to the heart of the pianist because coming from a quarter

where enthusiasm is not looked for by any of the most sanguine artists, took place at the first orchestral rehearsal of a concert in which Rubinstein was to play his own Pianoforte Concerto.

"The day and night rehearsals at the Theater of La Scala had prevented the members of its orchestra, who in those days represented in reality the pick of the profession, from hearing Rubinstein. It is a well-known fact that nothing is more ludicrous to an outsider than the talk of enthusiasts; the conservative members of the orchestra thought that their fellow-musicians and the town had gone mad by a fit of admiration for a foreigner, and felt much inclined to jeer and sneer at him.

"At 9 o'clock on a frosty and dark January morning the orchestra of La Scala was assembled in the Sala del Conservatorio for the first rehearsal of Rubinstein's Concerto. Early hours and cold make men not very agreeable, and when Rubinstein took his place at the piano—though he showed no sign of pleasure or of displeasure—he must certainly have commented in himself on the behavior of the orchestra that did not acknowledge his appearance, even by the elementary polite act of uncovering their heads. The first movement of the concerto began and proceeded satisfactorily—that is, without interruptions. At the end of the first movement there is a cadenza, which was, of course—when played by the author—one of the most imposing and irresistibly effective piano compositions. Andreolei was conducting. When Rubinstein started on the cadenza the players, knowing it would be a long solo, leaned back unconcerned in their chairs—not, however, for long. The very attack forced them to turn their heads towards the player; then they stared at him; they stood up to see better; they put down their instruments; like ghosts they glided from their seats, and in breathless silence thronged behind the pianist, who had not noticed what had passed. When on the last chord of the cadenza Rubinstein raised his left hand, turning to the orchestra to show the attack, he found himself in the arms of a crowd of artists, who cheered him, embraced him, and could scarcely be induced to go back to their seats and resume the rehearsal.

"The concerto played must have been the D minor, for in the cadenza Rubinstein usually raised the roof."

---

#### A SOUTH CAROLINA MUSICAL FESTIVAL.

At Columbia, S. C., a musical festival was held, April 26 and 27, under the direction of Prof. H. J. F. Mayser. The solo artists included such names as those of Miss Clary, Mr. Wm. H. Rieger, Mr. Heinrich Meyn, Mr. John Cheshire, harpist, etc. The first concert was composed of miscellaneous selections, closing with Miss Lehmann's "In a Persian Garden." The second concert, a matinee, was also miscellaneous, the main part consisting of selections from the

"Flying Dutchman," the ladies' chorus singing the Spinning Chorus. The third concert was more ambitious, among the vocal numbers being the duet "Quis est Homo" from Rossini's "Stabat Mater," two Brahms songs by Mr. Meyn, and Schumann's "Widmung," and the whole closed with Sterndale Bennett's cantata, "The May Queen"—a curious revival of a charming but by no means strong work. The festival was a great success. The chorus numbered forty voices. Northern readers will not understand this; they should attempt to organize a complete mixed choir in the south. Basses and tenors are practically non-existent; or, when existent, often impossible socially. It is evident to the experienced observer that this festival must have been a great pleasure to the hearers, and have marked an advance in musical experience. Mr. Mayser deserves the thanks, therefore, of all who appreciate missionary effort.

---

#### MUSIC IN ADELPHI COLLEGE, BROOKLYN.

Several times in the life of this magazine mention has been made of the lecture courses given by Dr. Hanchett in the Adelphi College, Brooklyn. The following are the courses of the present year:

##### First Course—General Topic: Musical Material.

October 23—Life (Rhythm in the production of musical effects). Chopin—Polonaise in A flat, op. 53. Schaeffer—Three Fantasie Pieces from op. 1. Bach—Fugue in D major; Clavichord, Part I. Beethoven—Sonata in C major, op. 2, No. 3.

October 30—Light (the expressive power of harmony). Moszkowski—Moment Musicale in C sharp minor, op. 7, No. 2. Grieg—Morning Voices, No. 1; and, The Death of Aase, No. 2, from op. 46. Rachmaninow—Prelude in C sharp minor, op. 3, No. 2. Chopin—Etude in E flat major, op. 10, No. 11. Schumann—Nocturne in F major, op. 23, No. 4. Beethoven—Sonata in E flat major, op. 7.

November 6—Lines (the curve of melody). Chopin—Etude in B minor, op. 25, No. 10. Gottschalk—Aeolian Murmurs. Schumann—Traumerei in F, op. 15, No. 7. Schubert—Impromptu in A flat, op. 142, No. 2. Beethoven—Sonata in B flat major, op. 22.

November 13—Links (references by imitation). Schumann—The End of the Song, op. 12, No. 8. Grieg—On the Mountains, op. 19, No. 1. Bach—Prelude and Fugue in C minor; Clavichord, Part II. Beethoven—Sonata in E minor and major, op. 90. Wagner—Liszt—The Love-Death of Isolde.

##### Second Course—General Topic: Musical Construction.

November 27—Detail. Liszt—Forest Murmurs, Etude in D flat. Grieg—Canon in B flat minor, op. 38, No. 8. Bach—Fugue in C minor; Clavichord, Part I. Schumann—Second Number, in B flat major, from Kreisleriana, op. 16. Beethoven—Sonata in D major, op. 10, No. 3.

December 4—Development. Chopin—Scherzo in D flat, op. 31. (Called, Scherzo in B flat minor). Schubert—Andante and Variations, from Sonata, op. 42, in A minor. Grieg—In the Hall of the Mountain King, op. 46, No. 4. Dayas—Fantasie Piece, op. 3, No. 1. Beethoven—Sonata in D major, op. 28. (Called, Pastorale).

December 11—Dependence. Raff—A Fairy Tale, op. 162, No. 4. Chopin—A Cradle Song, op. 57. Dupont—Toccata di Concert. MacDowell—Selections from Woodland Sketches, op. 51. Beethoven—Sonata in E flat major, op. 31, No. 3.

December 18—Design (form). Mendelssohn—Andante and Rondo Capriccioso in E. Schubert—First and Third Movements from Sonata in A minor, op. 42. Schumann—Aspiration, op. 12, No. 2. Beethoven—Sonata in C major, op. 53.

Third Course—General Topic: The More Important Musical Forms.

February 26—Fugue. Beethoven—Second and Third Movements from Sonata in F, op. 10, No. 2. Rheinberger—Fugue in G minor. Bach—Prelude and Fugue, C major. (Clavichord, Part I). Bach-Liszt—Organ Fantasia and Fugue in G minor.

March 5—Variation. Beethoven—Finale from the Last Sonata, op. 111, in C. Chopin—Nocturne in C minor, op. 48, No. 1. Schumann—Symphonic Studies in Variation Form, op. 13.

March 12—Sonata. Schumann—Second Sonata in G minor, op. 22. Saran—Fantasia in Form of a Sonata, op. 5.

March 19—Fantasia. (At this Recital assistance was kindly rendered by Mrs. Stuart Close, pianiste.) Mozart-Grieg—Fantasia and Sonata in C minor, with additional part for Second Piano. Beethoven—First Movement of Sonata, in C sharp minor, op. 27, No. 2. Schumann—Three Selections from the Kreisleriana; Fantasie Pieces, op. 16. Chopin—Fantasia in F, op. 49.

Fourth Course—General Topic: Musical Masterpieces.

April 16—Schubert, MacDowell. Schubert—Fantasia in C, op. 15. Called "The Wanderer Fantasia." MacDowell—Sonata Tragica, op. 45.

April 23—Beethoven. Three Movements from Sonata Pathetique; op. 13, in C minor. First Movement from Sonata Appassionata; op. 57, in F minor. First Movement from op. 106, in B flat. First Movement from op. 111, in C minor.

April 30—Chopin. Four Preludes from op. 28. Second Sonata in B flat minor, op. 35. Two Etudes: Op. 19, No. 12; and op. 25, No. 7. Second Ballade in F, op. 38.

May 7—Schumann. Fantasia in C, op. 17. Sonata in F sharp minor, op. 11.

#### PAREPA-ROSA AT TERRE HAUTE, IND., IN 1865.

In the Concert-Goer, Mr. Angelo De Prose gives the following amusing story of incidents in a Parepa concert at Terre Haute, Ind.:

One of the grandest concert organizations which ventured out West shortly after the close of the civil war was the Parepa-Rosa

Concert Company, which included Parepa, her husband Carl Rosa, Brignoli, Ferranti, Susini, Mills, and Hatton, the English composer as musical director and accompanist. The episode here related happened in Terre Haute, Ind., and to fully enjoy and appreciate this story, the reader is asked to consider the time and place, as well as the high standing of the artists mentioned.

Those who are fortunate enough to have heard Parepa sing admit that she was unequalled. Signor Brignoli had no equal in the world at that time. We search in vain to find his superior even at the present. S. B. Mills was then recognized as a pianist of the highest type, a distinguished and fine-looking Englishman, who received his musical training in Germany. Intelligence, virtuosity, graceful and gentlemanly appearance were combined in Mills. The other members of this company were also superior musicians.

Terre Haute was a small city. Its growth had been retarded on account of the war. However, cultured people could be found there as well as in all smaller American cities. Many prominent Southern families took refuge there during the war.

Dowling hall was the largest public auditorium. It had been used for the drilling of recruits and political gatherings, and previous to this concert was rather neglected.

Two semi-monthly papers, one English, the other German, were published in Terre Haute. Consequently, to sufficiently advertise a concert given by such a brilliant combination of artists, it became necessary to circulate handbills, which was done by a number of boys, whose chief remuneration was an admission to the concert. Tickets sold rapidly at \$5 each, and days before the great event every seat in the house was sold. It was said that this company took in \$6,000 for one performance.

The audience assembled promptly. Five minutes before the rise of the curtain everybody was seated and on the *qui vive*. At 8 o'clock sharp the curtain began to rise, slowly and laboriously, "squeak, squeak, squeak" at every turn as if the uncoiled, unused rollers and pulleys resented this innovation. When about one-third up, ropes and pulleys broke, and the curtain came down with a crash. The urchins in the front row shouted and yelled, and became so hilarious that the whole police force (consisting of the marshal and one bailiff) was obliged to restore quiet, in order that the concert might begin.

There was no real dressing-room in that hall. The artists were obliged to make their toilettes behind the wings of the scenery upon which remnants of broken mirrors were fastened.

The first to appear was Mr. Hatton, who being afraid of catching cold wore a black velvet skull-cap, which in the hurry he forgot to remove. Parepa, who was seated behind the wings, was the first to notice it, and called in sotto voice: "Hatton, Hatton, Hatton," at the same time motioning to her head, to make her calling more explicit. Hatton caught the meaning of Parepa's gestures and removed



his skull-cap with a sudden jerk, which landed his wig on the floor at the same instant. Before he could realize it, the audience was aroused to a sense of risibility, so that thereafter it became difficult to resist the temptation to laugh at the slightest provocation. The boys in the front row were tuned up to mischief and nothing short of the marshal's club could subdue them.

Later, at the entrance of Parepa, the audience arose en masse, the more demonstrative ones cheering lustily, which but half concealed the undercurrent of laughter, bubbling up from the front row. Parepa bowed and smiled graciously right and left, absolutely unconscious that her skirt, which had been rolled up to protect it from the dust while seated in her impromptu "dressing-room," had not been adjusted, and that in place of a graceful train she was displaying a short petticoat and a pair of shapely ankles. The effect of this was so droll that even the most sedate could not suppress a laugh. Hatton came to the rescue and put skirt and train in proper place. In spite of this faux pas Parepa sang so divinely, that the audience became almost frantic with applause, and demanded a half a dozen encores.

S. B. Mills played the "Summer-Nights-Dream" Fantasia by Mendelssohn-Liszt, in which he displayed an immense technic and fine conception. Such piano playing had never been heard in the West; but alas!—for some reason he met with the same ludicrous fate as his predecessors. Contrary to his custom, Mills played from notes, and in turning the leaves swiftly but gracefully, the inside sheet was cast off its anchor, and went flying down toward the boys in the front row. Every boy sprang at once to his feet and made frantic efforts to catch the strayed sheet. They wrestled with each other for the honor of restoring it to the artist. In the meantime Mills controlled his nerves wonderfully and continued to play, and finished the composition amidst a storm of applause, responding to an encore with his popular compositions "Recollections from Home."

Town papers and handbills had announced that Parepa-Rosa and Brignoli were the greatest living singers. Consequently when Signor Brignoli made his bow the audience rose to their feet and received him as heartily as they did Parepa. It was on that occasion that Brignoli, who suffered from a little cold, made the following speech:

"Laedes an' Gen'men, you must excou-se mee, I am one leetle horse and can not sing so mucha well theese ev-ning."

This speech, the language of which was unknown in that region, provoked renewed laughter. It subsided, however, as soon as the Signor began. No one in the audience could find any reason for his excuse. His voice was in splendid condition. After a long and loud applause Brignoli sang as an encore Hatton's "Good-bye, Sweet-heart," which brought down the house.

Last but not least in this chapter of incidents was the impromptu accompaniment to a quartet (composed by Hatton and sung by Madame Parepa-Rosa, Brignoli, Ferranti and Susini) furnished by two feline quadrupeds (otherwise called cats), who up to this moment

remained quiet behind the scenery, but now chased each other across the stage, tumbling, yelling, hissing and scratching, thereby spoiling a climax of the quartet, but electrifying the audience into peal after peal of laughter.

Dowling hall was pronounced that night to be a Hoodoo place, and ever afterward shunned by all concert or opera companies.

The artists returned to their hotel, vexed and disgusted with this seeming rude audience. They vowed that no money consideration could induce them to visit Terre Haute again. Even the information of the manager, that this was the best paying house the company played to since they had left the East, did not allay their ill-feeling, until a young man who stopped at the same hotel told them all the circumstances—how the audience saw and heard things, how droll and funny some situations and things looked to him. For the benefit of the company this young man mimicked the episode so vividly, that they laughed as heartily as the audience had during the concert.

---

#### WHAT THE MUSIC TEACHER OWES THE COMMUNITY.

A music teacher's career just grows. One begins teaching commonly at an early age, and the point is to get pupils and to do the best one can for them against all sorts of obstacles. The music teacher who is started in the teaching profession an entirely finished product of conservatory or seminary, is a rare object. Most of us teach as we marry, do it first, repent afterward.

The more modest and hard-working a teacher is the less he will realize that he owes the community anything. The obverse of this proposition may be true; the young teacher, especially he who returns from study under distant and celebrated teachers, imagines that the community owes him something for consenting to adorn it; but rare indeed will it occur to this one or the other that he owes anything to the community beyond common honesty.

The missionary spirit seems measurably to have died out. The young preacher is often more occupied in trying to get his rights from the church he serves than to do for his hearers anything beyond what the contract calls for. So much money, so much preach; funeral, weddings and christenings extra—cash down. This is now the rule of the trade.

There is still left in the musical profession a leaven of altruism. The most rigid sticklers for commercial reciprocity I know of, nevertheless often give lessons to more than one talented student for years. A prominent musician told me last winter that he was teaching fifteen pupils absolutely free. This was a teacher whose time is invoiced at \$5 an hour, and upon his telling me the foregoing (which may have been true) I immediately told him that he was doing too much. A teacher has no call to give away fifteen hours a week, valued

at from \$45 to \$80. It is more than his fair share of the burden of supporting the poor. If such a teacher gave free instruction to two pupils he would be doing all that a tax collector could lay upon him.

Nevertheless, I believe that one of the things a teacher owes the community is to make sure that no really talented young person with an apparent vocation for music should fail of development for want of money to pay tuition. This duty might easily amount to an imposition; but generally one will find that if the pupil has talent more than one teacher would be willing to contribute instruction and guidance. I know of a case where one of the most distinguished American teachers was instructing two very talented young ladies gratuitously, and when another celebrated master heard of it he said: "Tell him it is not fair for him to have it all; if the girls want harmony send them to me." And they went and had harmony for two or three years.

The young music teacher owes it to himself and to the community to make himself active as a musical missionary. One teaches first of all music; and one teaches music because one loves music and wishes to be mixed up with it. Now what the young teacher has to do is to increase the number of music lovers in the community, and thereby increase his own public. How he can do this is not always clear. In America there is often a rather wide gap between the ideas of the well-taught young musician and the general public with regard to the status of musical art on the scale of valuations.

If the young teacher starts out with the idea that the main reason that there is so little appreciation of art in the town is because music has not previously been properly played or sung there, he will be mistaken. And if he offers himself as the new interpreter, able to make all the rough places plain, he will certainly awaken opposition from all the older members of the music teaching profession in the town.

E. S.

---

#### MUSIC IN BELOIT COLLEGE.

During the past year the musical director of the college, Mr. B. D. Allen, has conducted a series of lecture recitals in music which have taken a range wholly unusual. The scope and reason may be understood from an interview lately accorded the writer by Prof. Allen. He said:

"We have labored under certain disadvantages in our music course, owing to our lack of a fully organized music school. Nevertheless we have theoretical courses in music, counting toward a degree, and it is in these courses that I have made much use of the Aeolian Orchestrelle. Our college numbers between four and five hundred students, mostly coming from communities as yet destitute of instruction in music in the public schools. The first thing, naturally, is to get them to sing, commencing with the most elementary instruction, passing on to choir practice, and from that to oratorio

practice, until they are equal to such choral work as "The Messiah," Mendelssohn's "Antigone" and "Festgesang," Pergolesi's "Stabat Mater," choruses by Beethoven, Haydn, Palestrina, and those in the Wagnerian music dramas. These performances compare well, save in the matter of numbers, with those to which I have been accustomed in the East during my nearly two score years connection with the Worcester (Mass.) festivals.

"To supplement this we have weekly concerts on the orchestrelle, open to the entire college. The character of these little concerts is shown by the programs which I here give you. As the orchestrelle stands in our chapel, I have discovered that novel and beautiful effects are possible by combining orchestrelle and pipe organ, and to a less extent, the piano. For the classes in music history and for the lectures the orchestrelle has proved invaluable. My experience with it this year corroborates all that Prof. Gow, of Vassar, said of it last year.

"It might seem over-ambitious and ill-judged to attempt so much with the Wagner music dramas, but this has been along the same lines as the annual production of a Greek drama with music, or of a Shakespeare play, which are considered proper subjects of study in many colleges. They are taken up for their educational value as studies; rather than as performances for artists."

The file of programs which I am glad to send with this, shows a list of sixteen recitals on the orchestrelle besides many others accompanying lectures, etc. The purely orchestrelle programs take such ranges as the following:

Nov. 23 they began with a miscellaneous program, in which the selections were: Schubert Quartette in D minor (Death and the Maiden, variations), Chopin Ballade in A flat, Liszt, "Dream of Love," and Berlioz' Rakoczy March. On the following day the program consisted of the "Messiah" overture, Handel's 5th organ Concerto, Haydn's overture to the "Seasons," Mozart's "Farewell," and the Theme and Variations in Beethoven's Kreutzer sonata. On Dec. 13 the selections were from the Brahms symphony in C minor (1st movement), a chorus from Wagner's "Rienzi," a quartet from Flotow's "Martha," and two pieces from Grieg's "Peer Gynt" suite. On Thanksgiving day the program contained Mendelssohn's overture to "Melusina," the Schubert "Ave Maria," the Minuet from Mozart's 1st Symphony, an Allegro from Schumann's op. 8, and the Wagner "Kaiser March." On another occasion the entertainment was: The last two movements of the Schumann Concerto in A minor, a Chopin nocturne, and Coronation March by Svensden. Another recital was devoted to the French romantic school, the representations being: David's overture to "Lalla Rookh," Berlioz' "Valse des Sylphes," and Meyerbeer's "Danse Bohemienne."

In the history of music classes, the orchestrelle has proven invaluable. By its aid selections, wholly unattainable otherwise in such a place as this, were produced with something like their proper effect. Such pieces as Nicolai's overture to "The Merry Wives of Windsor,"

Mendelssohn's "Scotch" symphony, Schubert's unfinished symphony, Brahms' septette, symphonies, and many other pieces. Schumann and Liszt symphonies and symphonic poems, overtures of all sorts, and the like.

The most remarkable part of this work consisted of five lecture recitals upon the Wagner music dramas. The programs of these were in part upon the orchestrelle, and in part sung by good singers, of whose services it was possible to avail.

"Rienzi" was given Nov. 24. The illustrations consisted of the overture, Introduction to Act II (women's voices), Hymn of War from the finale of Act III (men's voices), and the Prayer. "Flying Dutchman" Overture, Senta's Ballad, Spinning Chorus (Miss Peavy and chorus of women).

"Tannhaeuser," Dec. 12. Overture, Scene III, Tannhaeuser, Young Shepherd, Pilgrims, Song of the Shepherd, Chorus of Pilgrims. Act II, Elizabeth's Greeting to the Halls of Song, Processional March, and Chorus of Knights and Ladies. Act. III, Pilgrim's Chant, Elizabeth's Prayer, and Wolfram's "Evening Star."

"Lohengrin," Act. I, Elsa's Vision, the Coming of Lohengrin, Prayer and Finale. Act II, Elsa's "Ye Wandering Breezes," Elsa, Ortrud and Frederick; Bridal March. Act III, Grand Prelude, Bridal Chorus, March, Lohengrin's Declaration.

"Tristan and Isolde." Introduction, Kurneval's Song, Isolde's Narrative to Brangane, Tristan and Isolde's Love Duet, Tristan's Question to Isolde, Isolde's Answer to Tristan, Intermezzo, Tristan's Song, Isolde's Transfiguration.

"The Mastersingers of Nuremberg." Pogner's Address, Choral, Walter Before the Master Guild, Sach's Monologue, David's Lay on St. John's Day, Quintet, Sunrise Chorus, "Awake," Walther's Prize Song, Finale.

I will only say that these most interesting accounts of works so much talked about and so little known to students like ours, were listened to with intense interest. Of the value of this work two opinions are not possible. Respectfully,

J. S. L.

#### A NEBRASKA MISSIONARY.

An interesting account of the work of Mr. Henry P. Eames, teacher of piano in the music school of the University of Nebraska, reached this office a few days ago. It appears that Mr. Eames during the present season has averaged seventy-two half hour lessons a week. Besides this he has given his recital-lecture on "Shakespeare in Music" eight times in different parts of the state since last October, with great success. He has played a number of recitals before Music Students' Extension Clubs in Nebraska and Iowa, also with distinguished success. At the meeting of the National Association of

Music Teachers in Des Moines he will play the Liszt Hungarian Fantasia with orchestra.

Mr. Eames is one of the younger musicians, who brings to his work an equipment unknown a generation ago. He had a college education, studied law and was admitted to the bar, here in Chicago. But no sooner had he reached his majority than his love of music gained its way, and he resolved to give up a fine opening in the profession of law and prepare himself thoroughly for music, which had been his passion from childhood. He began his music as a choir boy and a vocal pupil of Mr. Frederick W. Root. When his voice got shaky he came to the editor of this magazine, with whom he studied several years. Later he took lessons of Mr. Sherwood, to whom he owns himself indebted for valuable points. Still later he studied in Frankfort-on-the-Maine with Kwass, under the advice of Mme. Schumann.

What is particularly nice about this case of Mr. Eames is his activity and good spirits in a small city, remote from the large one where all his previous life had been spent. His missionary labors are sure to bear fruit and have done so. In another place mention is made of some of the graduating programs of students at the Nebraska University. It is a thousand times better for a talented young man, and better for the country, to develop a field of this kind than to linger by the city fireside, regretting that those who have the inside track so persist in not dying and making room.

---

#### PIANO-PLAYING IN THE UNIVERSITY OF NEBRASKA.

Where is Lincoln, Nebraska? Is it much of a place? Who has heard of the University of Nebraska? Surely this must be one of the freshest of "fresh-water" colleges, concerning which the Autocrat once wrote in the disrespectful vein not peculiar to the shores of Charles. For all who ask this question let it be known that this university, which is part of the state school system, numbered in 1890 591 students; by 1895 the enrollment had reached an aggregate of 1,547, and in the current year the enrollment is expected to aggregate 2,250. Last year it was 1,947. In this vast school, there is a school of music, and in this fresh-water school of music, five hundred miles or more west of Chicago, the following selections have been given the present season in the graduate recitals, quoting here merely the piano pieces: Mozart, Fantasia in C minor; Chopin, Ballade in G minor; Brahms, Rhapsody in G minor; Schumann, the Papillons, entire; Haydn, Theme and Variations in F minor; Beethoven, Sonatas, op. 14, 57, op. 31, in E flat; Brahms, Rhapsody in B minor; besides a variety of pieces by Chopin, Liszt, etc.

They even do better; at a post-graduate recital the program contained the entire Schumann Faschingsschwank aus Wien, the Grieg

Ballade, part of the Schumann Etudes Symphoniques, etc. There were five players, apparently all good.

Somewhat too opulent, perhaps, was the program of a "Concerto Evening," April 17. It contained the whole of the Mozart concerto in A major; all of the Mendelssohn in G minor; Chaminade's Concertstucke; all of the Beethoven in C minor; and all of the Lalo concerto in F minor. Of the five players the last two, Rose Olson and Philip Hudson, have large repertoires of important works, as plainly appears from their previous appearances during the season.

The vocal selections upon the same programs were generally of commendable grade.

---

#### INDIANA MUSIC TEACHERS' ASSOCIATION.

The annual meeting of the Indiana Music Teachers will take place at Columbus, Ind., June 26 to 29, inclusive. Papers will be read by Mr. Edward Nell, Indianapolis (Voice), Miss Grace Alexander, Indianapolis; Mr. A. J. Gantvoort, Cincinnati; Mr. W. S. B. Mathews ("Music Club Extension," subject by invitation); Mr. John Dennis Mehan, Supt. Horace Ellis, and others. Piano recitals will be given by a number of favorite players, culminating with Mr. Wm. H. Sherwood of Chicago. The prospect is for an interesting and instructive session. Speaking of the difficulty of distinguishing between the magnitude of the flourishing state associations, with their comparatively permanent membership, and the National Association, it is to be noticed that three of the speakers of the Columbus meeting also appear before the national meeting the previous week, at Des Moines, Iowa. Very likely the same papers will be given. There is no doubt of the value of the state associations, both from the standpoint of professional stimulation and fraternal acquaintance among musicians, and from that of giving music a "flip" in the city where the annual meeting occurs. The national meeting does precisely both these things; and the question is wherein is it able to do them upon the sufficiently larger scale appropriate to its national scope. This is the question which has to be faced and if possible solved.

---

## MINOR MENTION.

At his recital of April 21, Mr. Ad. Foerster in Pittsburg gave operatic selections, the dramas represented being "Freyschuetz" (3), "Don Juan," "Mignon" (2), the "Mastersingers," "Lohengrin," and "Flying Dutchman." Surely this must have been a strong evening.

\* \* \*

Mr. John Dennis Mehan has dissolved his connection with the Pittsburg Conservatory, of which the popular head is Mr. Beveridge Webster.

\* \* \*

The Oratorio Society of Hoopeston, Ill., under the direction of Mr. August Geiger, gave two concerts, May 17 and 18. The program was the same upon both evenings, and the chief number, "The Gypsies," a rhapsody in seven scenes, by Julius Becker. The chorus numbered about sixty voices, the sopranos being by far the most numerous and the tenors fewest.

\* \* \*

The Cecilia Society of Detroit, under the direction of Mr. N. J. Corey, gave "Elijah" late in April, Mr. David Bispham singing the title role. The chorus acquitted itself excellently, and the other solos were satisfactory. The orchestra was local and is also well spoken of.

\* \* \*

Mr. Emil Leibling has renewed his contracts with the college in Milwaukee, and Arkadelphia, Ark., for supervision of their music departments during the ensuing school year. These contracts involve four visits to the school, the examination of all piano pupils every term, a number of lecture-recitals, and as much good advice to the teachers and the principal as there is time remaining for. As this is the third renewal of the Milwaukee contract, it speaks well for the wearing qualities of his work. It can easily be understood that the appearance upon the scene of a wide awake musician and all around commentator upon things in general, once in a term, might make a vast difference in the intellectual stimulus of the environment.

\* \* \*

Mr. Glenn Dillard Gunn is to play before the National Association of Music Teachers at Des Moines, also before the Southern Association at Atlanta, Ga., June 11 to 14. He will play Brahms' two rhapsodies, selections from Chopin, Liszt Ballade in B minor, a minuet by Campbell Tipton and something of Rubinstein. It is reported that Mr. Gunn will locate in Chicago the coming year.

\* \* \*

An orchestra in Philadelphia, little known in the country at large, bears the somewhat unpromising name of the "Thunder Orchestra,"



denoting not so much volume and intensity as the personality of its leader, the well-known musician, Mr. Henry Gordon Thunder. During the past three years, series of symphony concerts have been played in Musical Fund Hall, and the programs show that in this third year of fifteen concerts the works played number 165 by 71 different composers, from Bach down to the present. Among the ambitious selections Liszt's "Faust" symphony may be mentioned. In a note closing the program Mr. Thunder states that the support has not improved so fast as was hoped, and that every concert has represented a loss to him and a sacrifice on the part of the musicians, who have played more for the sake of the pleasure than for the money they hoped to get out of it. He states that there are about 900 resident orchestral players in Philadelphia, and he believes that a selection of from 80 to 100 players could be made capable of admirable work.

\* \* \*

At Lincoln University, Illinois, Mr. Alex. S. Thompson has given two choral concerts: "The Holy City" by Gaul, and Stainer's "Crucifixion." Mr. Thompson states that it cost no little effort to complete so difficult a work as that of Gaul, but in the Stainer work they got along better. The concerts were well patronized and will do good.

\* \* \*

A dormitory has been presented to the Cincinnati College of Music. There are schools that sleep well enough without especial accommodations therefor; and there are others, again, whose motto seems to be that of Mark Twain's famous detective agency: "We never sleep."

\* \* \*

Mr. A. A. Stanley's Ann Arbor Musical Festival took place May 17 to 19, with a splendid body of solo artists and the usual large chorus. Among the solo artists were Mme. Schumann-Heink, Mrs. Emma Juch-Wellman, David Bispham, Gwilym Miles, and Evan Williams. The principal works were Chadwick's "Lily Nymph" (the only choral work of the festival), and some symphonies played by the Boston Festival Orchestra, under Emil Mollenhauer.

\* \* \*

Mr. W. M. Crosse of Minneapolis lately gave two Chopin recitals, of which the first was devoted to Chopin's influence on the distribution of force and freedom in technique, the illustrations consisting of some of the studies. The second program illustrated other phases of the master, the selections being more varied.

\* \* \*

A very good standard of music seems to be kept up at the Missouri Valley College (Where is the Missouri Valley?), where lately Miss Siler played a varied program containing such Chopin pieces as

the Scherzo in B minor, and some studies, Liszt "Rigoletto" and the Weber Concertstuecke.

\* \* \*

The suaviter in modo was not always regarded between editors in the older days, either in America or in Europe. Heine, the delightful lyric poet, once had a quarrel with a strong-minded literary lady, and among the graceful persiflage which he flung at her, he congratulated her upon her advantage over men in having to shave (she had more hair upon her lip than usual) only once a week, whereas men had to shave every day.

Prentice of the Louisville Journal was a bold sinner in his flings with other editors. This brought reprisals. The editor of the Alabama Flag asked why the Louisville Journal's career was like a celebrated tune? Answer: Because it is the Rogues' March.

Whereupon Prentice: "Why will the last end of the editor of the Flag be like a celebrated tune of Paganini?" Answer: Because it will be executed upon a single string.

\* \* \*

Some notable programs of chamber music have been heard at Evanston this year in connection with the Northwestern University School of Music under Prof. Lutkin, who despite his break for the clavier has not entirely done away with audible music. On May 1 there was a faculty recital by the university string quartet (Mr. Harold E. Knapp, leader) and Mr. Arne Oldberg, pianist. The program contained a quartet for strings in C minor, by Mr. Oldberg, and the Schumann Quintet.

\* \* \*

The Vilim trio lately gave a program in which Beethoven's celebrated and masterly trio, op. 97 was played, a violin and piano piece by Smetana, a Grieg sonata for cello, and the Dvorak trio "Dumky," op. 90. The players were Mr. Vilim, Mrs. Gertrude Murdough and Mr. John Kalas.

\* \* \*

At a faculty concert of the Northwestern university, May 11, Mrs. George A. Coe played MacDowell's Sea Pieces and Mr. Arthur Foote's Tone Poems after Omar Kayyam, op. 41. A variety of pleasant American songs were sung by Mr. Hypes. Mrs. Coe cheered up the occasion by playing (upon "request" of some wise foreseer) the Liszt-Wagner Spinnerlied and the Liszt Hungarian Fantasie. All of which completed, the combination of Kayyam, "the jug of wine and thou" were in order. The "Thou" is highly esteemed in Evanston, but the jug is cultivated only in esoteric seclusion.

\* \* \*

Mr. Walter Spry has decided to leave his present work at Quincy, Ill., and return to his native city—Chicago. The graduate programs of the conservatory show a high standard. For instance, Miss Dana plays such things as the Mendelssohn Prelude and Fugue in E minor, Chopin Nocturne in G, Schumann Novellette in D major,

Liszt Hungarian Fantasia, Beethoven Concerto in C minor. Miss Christ: Beethoven "moonlight" sonata, selections from Chopin and Schumann and the Hummel Concerto. (They say a cat has nine lives—how many has this concerto?) Mrs. Albright: Good selections, much like the preceding.

\* \* \*

At the Cleveland school of music Professor Johannes Wolfram has been lecturing upon the Troubadours, Minniesingers and Meistersinger and their relation to the Crusades. This is a new point, but the classes named may have been descendants of the crusades. The lecture had imposing musical illustrations and the bill of the evening contained interesting summaries of dates, musical material, etc. The occasion should have been interesting.

\* \* \*

The Royal Academy of Music, London, has consolidated two scholarships into one called a "Liszt Scholarship." It entitles the winner to three years' free instruction in the academy and after that to a stipend (at present about \$600) for two years' study upon the continent of Europe. It is open to persons of either sex and of any nationality (whether at the time students at the royal academy or not) between the ages of fourteen and twenty. The next competition will take place on Friday, Sept. 21, 1900. Particulars will be forwarded upon application to the secretary of the academy, Tenterdean street, Hanover Square, London. In the circular sent this office the value of the scholarship was noted in pencil upon the margin as about 350 pounds sterling. Whether for a year or three years is not stated.

\* \* \*

The Paris International Assembly is an organization apparently analogous to the American clubs abroad, affording members admission to lectures, excursions, etc., and promoting the comfort of foreigners at the exposition. The membership fee is \$5 per week or \$20 for five weeks, in advance. The plans seem to have been formed in the interests of the visitors.

\* \* \*

Dr. Philip Woolf, in the Saturday Evening Gazette of Boston, credits Mr. Carl Faelten with having made most important innovations in the traditions of conservatory teaching, whereby results are attained which under the old system were impossible. The general principles underlying Mr. Faelten's work appear to be, first of all, to sharpen the student's powers of observation, with the eye for notation and with the ear and mind for a true perception and conception of music. Then to give him experience in all the fundamental harmonic and rhythmic problems of the pianist, and throughout the course to carefully distinguish between such things as can best be studied in classes, at a moderate expense, and those elements of fine playing which have to be acquired from an artist, and therefore are expensive. This skillful co-ordination of all the elements of a

musical education seems to be the point where Mr. Faelten has marked so distinct an advance. Mr. Faelten's system of fundamental training, designed to occupy the first three years of the young student, is open to teachers everywhere, since the books are published, and his school is open for observation, in case any one likes to take up the work.

\* \* \*

Several well-made programs of student recitals in the music department of the university of Idaho have reached this office, given under the direction of Mr. I. J. Cogswell. One of the features is what is called a "Study Program," composed, apparently, of such pieces as are often given as lessons, with explanations and analyses by the teacher, in this case Mr. Cogswell. Mr. A. F. Vanino, author of a very good little manual of the pianoforte pedals, gave a piano recital with a program embracing the following, with others: Mozart Fantasia in C minor, Beethoven, "moonlight" sonata, two little pieces by MacDowell, Chopin Scherzo, op. 39, Etude, op. 25, No. 7, and Ballade. Brahms Intermezzo, op. 119, and Liszt 12th Rhapsody.

\* \* \*

At a Beethoven lecture-recital before the Woman's Club of Lincoln Neb., Mr. H. P. Eames played the following sonatas: E flat, op. 7, C minor (pathetique) op. 13, and D minor, op. 31, No. 3. There were four songs: "The Minstrel's Ghost," "The Minstrel Boy," "Adelaide," and "Nature's Adoration"—all by Beethoven.

\* \* \*

Between his duties in Chicago and Milwaukee, a great deal of music passes under the notice of Mr. Emil Liebling. For instance, on May 12, he played in Milwaukee in a concert, the Moszkowski concerto, and in company with his pupils, Messrs. Heilbronner and Grunn, the Bach triple concerto in D minor, and the young men played for two pianos the Liszt "Midsummernight's Dream" music and the version of Saint-Saens' "Danse Macabre." In this concert he was assisted by the charming baritone, Mr. Frank B. Webster, who sang Schubert's "Faith in Spring," "The Stormy Morning," Schumann's "Two Grenadiers," and several smaller songs. Then a few days later (May 16) in Chicago the Liebling Amateurs had their turn with a number of important solos and concerted pieces, and two days later (May 19) Mr. J. Homer Grunn gave a concert in Kimball hall at which he played with Mr. Diestel, the 'cellist, the Beethoven sonata, op. 24, a variety of small pieces, and the Chopin Andante Spianato and Polonaise, op. 22.

# MUSIC STUDENTS CLUB EXTENSION

## THE COURSE OF STUDY.

The experience of the academic year just completed has shown so unmistakably the demand for such a work as this of the Music Students' Club Extension, that the plans for the ensuing year are considerably enlarged and important modifications will be made in the study-material. These are now being formulated in the prospectus, which will be ready for distribution about the time these lines are read. Copies will be sent upon application. The following is the new course:

### First Year.

1. Bach. Grieg.
2. Haydn. Jensen.
3. American. William Mason, Mrs. Beach, Wollenhaupt, Eleanor Smith, L. M. Gottschalk.
4. Mozart. Sinding. Spohr.
5. Beethoven. Raff.
6. Weber. Henselt.
7. American. Dudley Buck, Paine, Foote, Mrs. Gaynor, Liebling, Gleason.
8. Schubert. Rubinstein. Vieuxtemps.
9. Mendelssohn. Tschaikowsky.
10. American. Damrosch, MacDowell, Margaret Lang, Bartlett, Kroeger, Nevin.
10. (Optional.) Review.

### Second Year.

1. Chopin. Saint-Saens.
2. Schumann. Heller.
3. American. W. G. Smith, Foerster, DeKoven, Chadwick, Seeboeck.
4. Liszt. Moszkowski.
5. Brahms. Schytte.
6. Dussek. Godard. Wieniawski.
7. American. Parker, Neidlinger, Sherwood, Kelley.
8. J. Strauss. Godowsky. Bruch.
9. Sgambati. Franz. Chaminade.

10. American Folk Song. Foster, Root, Bradbury, Sousa, Herbert, Nevin, etc.

Third Year.—The Larger Musical Forms.

1. The Oratorio. The "Messiah" and "The Creation."
2. "Elijah" "St. Paul," Mendelssohn Psalms.
3. Opera. Its Ideal. Gluck and Mozart.
4. German School. Meyerbeer. Weber. Italian School. Donizetti. Verdi.
5. Richard Wagner.
6. French School. Gounod "Faust," Auber "Massaniello," Bizet "Carmen."
7. Symphony. Haydn. Mozart.
8. Schubert. Tschaikowsky.
9. Beethoven. Schumann.
10. Larger Works of the American School.

The modifications in the foregoing course have been made almost entirely from the very practical standpoint of providing more interesting programs, and at the same time of enlarging the ideas of the clubs. The classical composers are carried along as before, but with each one is associated a modern writer whose compositions will serve for adding spice to the musical evening.

Then the sequence of composers is further interrupted in order to put some very much needed evenings with American composers, whose work and ideals we must not pass by unheard. While these do not carry forward the underlying historical sequence of the programs, but on the contrary interrupt it, they so modify the work and diversify the study that this feature will certainly be hailed by the clubs as a distinct advance.

The third year is devoted to the larger forms, and while it will be impossible with subjects so large to get complete ideas concerning them, at least some very interesting and instructive evenings can be had and all the time the ideas of the club members being continually enlarging. There can be no doubt but the improvements here made over the plan of last year will make the work more interesting as well as comprehensive. Some good teachers will regret the absence of the review lessons, devoted to a further acquaintance with composers already once studied. But the loss is more than compensated by the additional matter of interest.

It will be seen, also, that the lists are so managed as to permit more numerous additions of music for the violin, and several writers for this instrument, generally unknown to the younger piano students, are included.

Another innovation is the introduction of so many composers of American birth. It cannot be claimed that some of the writers are entitled to the same consideration as the great masters, of whom the former programs were composed. But they are our own folks and living and working; and we owe it to our nationality to make ac-

quaintance with their work. And some of them are most excellent writers; nor is there so much as one who has not something interesting to offer.

Moreover, in these American programs we have brought in a novel idea. Each composer will state his own standpoint and will refer us to the compositions which he thinks best represent him. This will be a great deal better than to compile programs with the superficial acquaintance possible for any one editor—for to cover the ground here outlined would demand an exhaustive knowledge of American musical literature. The original suggestions and confidences of the composers themselves will be supplemented by the usual critical appreciations on the part of the editor and various contributors to the program books.

Another very important modification of the original plan will be made. In place of confining our program books to sixteen pages each and furnishing them to the members monthly, we shall make each year's work into a volume and deliver it at the beginning of each year. The extension edition of Mathews' Popular History and the three volumes of program books will be published in uniform style and when completed will make a fine little library—a working library of musical information which cannot otherwise be duplicated.

Each book of programs will contain portraits of all the composers, biographical particulars of those not in the history, or ordinary dictionaries, complete discussions of the composer's place in art and the characteristic qualities of his genius, and analyses of all the pieces. Moreover, there will be a surplus of this material, so that the director of the club will be able to modify the programs to some extent in order to bring in greater resources of illustration, when the club happens to have violin and 'cello players. In short it is intended to make this work as interesting and indispensable to singers and players as to pianists.

The modifications of the program books already delivered, made necessary in the new grouping, will make it advisable for the members to take the first year's work again, and it is believed that most of them will be glad to do this. In fact we have received notice from several clubs that they were intending to do this in any case, feeling that they had not gotten out of the study all that the study might well have given them.

We have been much gratified at the interest which the best music schools are taking in our work. Vigorous clubs are working in many conservatories where it has been recognized that an apparatus of this kind affords a much needed stimulation to the interest of the pupils.

In the new edition of the program books already issued the additions of more complete analysis of the individual pieces will be incorporated, experience having shown them desirable.



### A MUSIC SECTION.

The Music Section of the Northern Illinois Teachers' Association met in the Park Place Baptist Church, Aurora, April 27. Miss Rose E. Judson of Elgin, chairman of the section, presided. The program was opened by a chorus of seventh grade children led by Mrs. Mary P. Gale, supervisor of music in the Aurora public schools. The chorus sang a Marching Song by Abt in a most acceptable manner.

The chairman in her opening remarks urged all to take part in the discussion, saying that she hoped the meeting would be entirely informal and all would feel free to speak.

Mr. T. P. Giddings of Oak Park then read a paper on the subject of Individual Work. Mr. Giddings is a firm believer in individual music work on the part of the pupils, and, as he has carried out the work quite fully in his own schools, is able to speak with authority. He called attention to the fact that years ago it was common to have concert recitation in reading, that this had been given up almost entirely, and that it should not be adhered to exclusively in music. The tendency in all such concert recitation in either reading or music is that a few pupils who are quicker than the others will always lead and the slower ones simply follow, doing no independent thinking. There is always more or less difficulty in beginning this individual work, the opposition being, according to Mr. Giddings' idea, first, on the part of the pupils, second the parents, and third, the teachers. It is well not to expect perfect work from the individual. If a pupil does the best he can he should be credited with the effort put forth and encouraged to do better the next time.

To have each pupil do his own thinking it is not always necessary that each one should sing alone. There are a number of ways in which this independence can be secured. One is to require pupils to hold the books and point to the notes so that the teacher, in walking up and down the aisles, can see that each one is keeping the place and giving his attention entirely to his own work. The aim in all this is given in the somewhat paradoxical expression to secure "individual work in concert." By this is meant, that when the schools sing as a whole it is not to be the work of two or three leaders, the others following, but that each shall be working for himself, and the



chorus shall show the combined effort of many pupils. Each must feel that he has something to do.

Another way to secure individual effort is by means of written work, and Mr. Giddings' plan in this is to have one child sing as he dictates, allowing all of the other pupils to write what is sung. To meet the objection that all of this requires a great deal of time and that while one pupil is reciting the others are having nothing to do, it is claimed that all learn a great deal by listening. In the lower grades the greater part of the time is given to individual work. There the pupils are unconscious and willing to sing alone while the others are listening and judging of the correctness of the work and are practically gaining a great deal by drill.

In the upper grades, especially in the eighth where they are using four-part music, it is Mr. Giddings' plan to divide this school into quartets, numbering each group. When quartet No. 1 is called upon they are given the chord, but the other groups are expected to keep the key in mind so it will not be necessary to give it to each one. They are then marked by groups. Besides the facility gained in reading music by this plan there is a certain moral effect which is worth working for. Each pupil learns that he must do his own work and also learns that failure to do his best affects not only himself but the group in which he sings.

In the high school the individual work is not carried to quite such an extent. Mr. Giddings has found that it is very profitable and enjoyable to work with comic operas. There the leading singers can take the solo parts and the others the chorus. The ideas set forth were very valuable and led to some interesting discussion in which Miss Judson of Elgin, Mr. Krinbill of Rochelle and Mr. Frost of Hinsdale took part. It was the consensus of opinion that the more individual work that could be secured the better would be the effect in the schools.

This paper was followed by an exercise in sight reading by eighth grade pupils conducted by Mrs. Gale. The music was in three parts and the copies used by the pupils were mimeographed. Those who have had experience in this kind of work know that it is much more difficult to read music from a mimeograph copy than from a printed page. The work of the school was very good.

Some years ago it was common in all meetings of this kind to discuss the value of rote singing. There were many teachers in those days who argued that children should not learn songs by rote. It has been noticeable in the last few years that this discussion has ceased entirely. All teachers agree that the rote song has a recognized place in school music work.

One of the teachers who is most successful in securing artistic song singing from pupils of all grades is Miss Elizabeth Nash, supervisor of music at Evanston, Illinois. As the fourth number on the program Miss Nash took a class of about fifty Aurora school children, whom she had never seen before, and presented to them three rote

songs. Miss Nash has a most happy manner with the children, and the exercise was a model in every way. The songs presented were appropriate to the season. The first, entitled "What Robin Told," described the building of the bird's nest. The second, entitled "Bird's Thought," described the thought of the young bird in regard to the world which surrounds him. The third song, entitled "Spring Song," was the welcome of the children to the birds and flowers of spring.

The fifth number on the program was High School Music. Shall it be compulsory or elective? How much musical history shall we teach? By C. W. Weeks of Ottawa. In answer to the question "Shall it be compulsory or elective?" Mr. Weeks said decidedly that it should be compulsory. High school pupils do not know what is best for them, and in many cases, if they are left to choose, they regret in later years the choice they have made. In case of pupils who are taking private voice lessons and whose teachers object to their singing in chorus excuses may be granted. In regard to the question "How much musical history shall we teach?" Mr. Weeks said "very little." The discussion brought out some interesting facts. Mr. McCullough thought that music should be elective and that it should be put on the same basis as the other studies and credit given for it. Mr. Hatch of Oak Park stated that there was a tendency in all high school work to make the course elective and that it had never been found that pupils elected a "soft snap." In other words, the majority of the pupils elect to take more than is absolutely required of them. Mr. Hatch believes that the music teacher should recognize that music is not the same as other studies. He believes that it depends more upon natural gifts and that artistic temperament cannot be developed. We should work more to secure artistic rendering of the songs, to make the song predominant and to dwell more upon melody.

The next topic was "Some of the true pedagogical principles of our work." Mr. Geo. N. Krinbill, who was to speak on this subject, begged to be excused, as it was time for him to take a train for home.

Following this there was a general discussion upon other topics. First on ear training. In reply to the questions Miss Nash of Evanston stated that she believed that ear training is of great importance. In the matter of tone production and breathing all seem to agree that the more the teacher knows of voice culture the better, but that in dealing with pupils the results should be obtained indirectly; that talking about how tone is produced and how to breathe makes pupils self-conscious and defeats the purpose of the teacher.

The last topic for discussion was "The Boys." The boys have been discussed so much and efforts to make them sing have been put forth with so much effect that the necessity for this discussion and this effort is rapidly passing.

After electing Mr. E. L. Philbrook of Rock Island for chairman of the next meeting the section adjourned.

MARY R. PIERCE, Secretary.

## ANSWERS TO CORRESPONDENTS

### LISZT TECHNIQS.

"Are the exercises by Liszt universally considered the best for securing complete individuality of the fingers? Liszt possessed wonderful power of co-ordination. Did he partly owe this to the training the nerves of the hand received from such exercises? It seems to me that where the muscular and nervous systems are not well balanced such technical work is not adaptable. Indeed I must confess that all those exercises which contract the muscles in such a manner seem to me as much out of place now in piano pedagogics as the straight jacket and manacles are in modern psychological medicine. But perhaps they have some good use that entitles them to a place in piano therapeutics; if so, please point it out, and also their *modus operandi*."—J. W. B.

I have never seen any exercises by Liszt and did not know that there were any. If there are some, they were probably compiled by some adventurous pupil of his in the old age of the master, and he put his name to them to please the child. Liszt himself did not practice exercises. Mason says that the only exercises he ever knew Liszt to practice was one like the fast form of the two-finger exercise—and this but a very few times. It is a curious circumstance that all the good players before the public, even the very greatest and those most distinguished for technique, have become so through the practice of pieces. Every difficult piece contains passages which are trying to the hand. You simply work them out until they go according to the idea of the composer. When you read everything with avidity and work up a repertory, you make out to hit all the elements of technique, and do so in a form that exercises never do, namely in pursuit of a musical idea. And while there might be something in Mr. Virgil's contention that each of these difficulties might better be acquired independent of tone considerations, experience shows that tone-consideration is one of the most potent influences upon the hands. Moreover, when a form is used musically, it is not overdone, and the hand has a moment to rest and to do something else.

The idea of completely training the hand to everything that piano playing requires before you ask it to do things from an art standpoint, is a very taking and plausible one; but up to this time there is

no case of its being completely worked out. Those who have learned how to do all sorts of exercises perfectly, somehow manage to come out with an insensibility to everything but exercise, and totally fail in all the demands of tone-color and expression—even in the fundamental one of tone-quality. It is not alone the makers of the practice-clavier and the technicon that have worked this vein; whole music schools in Germany have tried it these many years, only to fail totally of turning out players.

The Mason system has three peculiar advantages and of all helps to technique that I have seen is by far the best. Why? Because first of all it teaches all the fundamental tone-productions; this goes through the first and fourth volumes. Then in the passage work a great deal of finger training and fluency are acquired; and along with them certain mental habits which are even more indispensable to the higher art of playing—namely, meter, rhythm, accent, and sustained movement. Also sustained movement under conditions of difficult rhythms and constantly changing harmonic bases. These are the central points in the difficulty of pieces. Moreover they conduce to keyboard facility in astonishing degree and if well practiced keep the hands in condition to play pieces. I think they are practically worked out at about the fifth grade. That is, I think they ought to be mastered completely before that time.

---

#### NEVIN—FOOTE.

I have a sketch of Nevin and Foote to write for our musical club. I find a scarcity of material because both of them are living composers. One of our music teachers, Miss Alden, to whom I applied, gave me your address saying that perhaps you could either send me something or could possibly direct me as to where I could find material for a sketch."—W. R. M.

You will find the main facts of these composers in the new dictionary of musicians published by Schirmer (Dr. Th. Baker, editor). Also a sketch of Mr. Foote appeared in "One Hundred Years of Music in America." Mr. Foote lives in Boston, where he is a very distinguished piano teacher and a very highly esteemed man. He has composed in almost every form except for the stage. Mr. Nevin is a young composer with a leaning toward popularity. It is too soon to say where he will come out. Meanwhile you will have to manage with the sketches in the dictionary, which are very short. I think Mr. Rupert Hughes has written about Mr. Nevin somewhere but I do not know where. Consult the late numbers of Poole's Index.

---

#### MUSICAL LIBRARY FOR CLUBS.

"The musical department of the Progress Club of the city asked me to write to you in regard to a musical library we wish to acquire.

We do not wish to get books we will not need but just those we will find most practical. We are in need this winter especially of books in the German school of music, as that is what we are to study. We have asked the public library also to get us a number of reference books, among them your History of Music. I hope we do not impose upon your well-known kindness in such matters if we ask you to send us just a short bibliography of a few of the best works of reference on the history and biography of music and musicians."—S. L. K.

No matter what collection of books you may get, the chances are that the very next month some subject will come up which the books fail to meet. You ought to have as foundation (in the club) Grove's Dictionary (for general information and for very complete information upon Beethoven and all the great masters, the sketch of Schubert being especially strong), also Riemann's Dictionary, Baker's Dictionary of Musicians, and particularly "Great Composers and Their Works," published by a Boston company. This work is incomplete, consisting of short sketches, but it has a great deal in it and splendid illustrations. It is worth what it costs.

In the line of essays, the list is endless, and many of the books are already obsolete. There are many things which it will pay the members to read, which are valueless for working up "papers." But such books as those of Saint-Saens, Huneke's Mezzo Tints of Music, Huneke's Chopin, Spitta's Bach, Jahn's Mozart, Thayer's Beethoven, Reimann's Brahms (in German only), Hadow's Studies in Modern Music. Hadow is about the best of English writers on music. Any book of essays probably will break down the first time you consult it; an essay aims at expressing a few ideas of its writer. When you take your own standpoint, there is no sure way of working it out but to stock up with all the information and then do your own digesting.

There are a great many books which are valuable to read once for the sake of the sidelights they throw upon the personal relations of composers and their attitudes toward the world they lived in. Among the best of these are all the letters of all the composers, and the best of late works of this class are the Letters of Liszt and Wagner; also the Buelow letters, and so on.

The logic of the progress through which the older musical clubs are now passing is to bring together for the club use complete sets of the works (compositions) of all the great composers. You often would like to examine a work which you do not happen to possess; here is where the club library comes in with its co-operative assistance. While the expense of a complete collection will be considerable, if the club devotes a hundred or two of dollars a year to the purpose, it will very soon have a collection of musical material which will be of great interest.

## PITCH—PERCEPTION.

"Will you kindly tell me as far as you can judge from personal experience to what extent is 'positive pitch' possessed by players and singers? I mean by 'positive pitch' the ability to name instantly any one note or group of notes when struck on the piano—the listener to stand back to and away from the keyboard. And is this ability to so 'place' a tone instantly of any value to its possessor?"

"Have you ever considered this subject in MUSIC, and if so, will you kindly mail me that issue? This is a matter in which I am greatly interested, hence my intrusion on your valuable time.

Can you furnish me any or all of the back numbers of MUSIC should I wish them?"—W. H. A.

Ability to distinguish absolute pitch is possessed by many, and if begun early could be cultivated in many others. It is of no particular advantage in music, except as evidence of acute hearing powers. Music depends upon its relation to the key-tone and is everywhere a question of relative pitch and never of absolute. The same note has a different expression in every key in which it occurs, and nowadays any note is liable to occur in any possible key.

Hence, while the exercise in naming accidental sounds by their pitch is useful as a form of ear-training, it is not necessarily a musical training. On the contrary, what the child ought to learn as young as possible is to hear sounds with reference to the key-note, and hence in reference to the connection in which they occur. The key training of the tonic sol-fa is what is needed as a foundation for that kind of musical hearing upon which all the higher forms of musical expression turn. We have nothing in staff notation quite equal to this of the sol-fa. Next to it, the habit of hearing intervals is a useful one. But the fundamental thing is to remember the key-note, for this is the center of gravity for the phrase, and unless one remembers it one is at sea as to the meaning of the music.

We still have one or two complete sets of bound volumes of MUSIC from the beginning. We cannot furnish sets of unbound copies, our supply of certain numbers being exhausted.

---

RHYTHM OF PLAIN SONG.

"In this small mining town the priest in charge of the Catholic chapel has asked me to play and sing at the weekly choir practices so as to give his very amateur choir members some idea of time and tune, of which their knowledge is exceedingly slight. I find that in most of their music I can be a decided help to them but the priest wishes them to learn a Mass written in the Gregorian style, modern noted, of course, but the old style time. I enclose a copy of the first four notes. I do not know how to manage the time, especially the three-quarter notes in the third section, nor do I know how slow music of

that sort should be played. There is no one here who has attained to even my own very cloudy state of enlightenment."—L. L.

The question you ask about the Gregorian notation has been answered by the organist, Mr. William Middleschulte, and his notation sent you by private letter. In general the Gregorian notation is taken very freely as to movement, but you have to steer between two opposing demands: First, to deliver the text in something approaching its proper quantity, according to Latin prosody; second, to sing upon the prolonged syllables and to give the melody a certain musical swing. The notation sent (here omitted for want of type) was in half notes, whole notes, occasionally a quarter. Mr. Middleschulte gives the half notes about the value of eighths in a movement of quarters at 80; the whole note followed by a quarter is treated like a dotted eighth and a sixteenth; the three quarters in the last syllable are practically eighths. This is probably about the traditional speed. Gregorian notation is inexact in relative values and oblivious of measure. You steer by the words and only approximately by the note-values.

I do not know whether the Roman service has been translated into modern notation, but if there is such a book, you will do well to get it. The English choral service (which is practically the Gregorian melody) has been notated in modern forms. I think there is a book by Helmore treating of this.



## REVIEWS AND NOTICES

CHOPIN: THE MAN AND HIS MUSIC. By James Huneker.  
New York: Charles Scribner's Sons. 12mo, pp. 415. Cloth,  
\$1.50.

If all the musical books of the Scribner house were as good and as attractive as this new one of Mr. Huneker the house would have a most distinguished pre-eminence of musical literary books. Mr. Huneker, as everybody knows, is one of those richly gifted natures which have juice in them when ripened. He reminds me of those old hard-hating, hot-loving, pig-headed Scotchmen, of the days of the *Noctes Ambrosianae*, when De Quincy, Christopher North and the Great Unknown foregathered upon literary topics. Like all liberally loaded pieces of ordnance, Huneker is liable to scatter; sometimes he shoots outside the domain of music and lands in all sorts of questionable whithers. But unlike the majority of musical writers who have been furnishing "copy" for many years, he still retains the capacity of admiration, affection, love. To declare that he still "believes" in anything might be a trifle strong, but at least he has the appearance of believing; and in the matter of Chopin it is altogether likely that here, despite overmuch hearing, he still retains his first love.

Accordingly, in the effort, no doubt, to produce a utility volume upon Chopin likely to be an indispensable to every student, he has honestly set himself to fulfil the mission. And having very much of his own to put with and illuminate the side lights of all the authorized commentators upon this pianoforte master, he has made a book which gives the cream of all the good ideas about Chopin, blows off the froth and drivel of the hysterical, and gives a very fair idea of the man Chopin, the musician, the pianist and of all his works. To give an idea of the extent to which other writers and players are cited, half of the index, extending to sixteen pages, is entirely devoted to references to persons one line to each, saving where a multiplicity of page numbers require several lines for containing them. The only other topics in the index are the works themselves, in particular, and the peculiarities of Chopin, the man, extending to eight pages.

\* \* \*

THIRD SONATA FOR ORGAN. By Carl C. Mueller. Op. 57.  
Breitkopf and Haertel. Leipsic.

A well-made musical piece for organ in three movements. The



first movement, "Moderato e Marcato," is in 3-4 measure, key of D minor, fugato, well made for three voices and not long spun out.

The second movement, "Andantino Grazioso," in 6-8 measure, key of A major, is mainly for soft stops, a sweet flowing movement, available for many occasions. Finale, "Risoluto e Marcato," fugue in D minor, leading with pedal, three voices, treated freely, i. e., at times the voices give place to full chord successions. This movement is throughout for loud organ. It is not long. The sonata is dedicated to Mr. Wm. G. Carl and, being of moderate proportions and difficulty and musical in nature, the work deserves to become well known.

\* \* \*

IMPROVISATION. By William Mason. Op. 51. (Schirmer.)

This brilliant concert study for pianoforte is the newest composition of the most distinguished and the oldest of our living American composers. It is a brilliant affair, in the key of F sharp major, in style not unlike various studies of Liszt, well conceived for piano and musical. Like everything of Mason it is written with far more elegance than most living writers show. As a rule Mason ties up the ends of his counterpoint, so that everything is finished and satisfactory, and one can enjoy the work for the finish of its style, no less than for his undoubted cleverness upon the harmonic side. Occasionally he seems to omit something which would have made his idea more clear. In the present work there is one place of this sort; for instance, eighth measure, in a cadence upon the dominant, the chord of C sharp major with seventh, he trills forcibly in the right hand upon the minor ninth (the trill being D natural and C natural). This arrest of movement presently resolves into a trill upon C sharp, the real note. The thread lacking may have been a bass imitation of the leading idea, calculated to preserve the movement while still retaining the existing arrest of the idea upon this dissonant ninth. Doubtless much depends, however, upon the way in which the thought is treated by the player.

As said at the beginning, this is a very brilliant and attractive concert number, of about the eighth grade of difficulty, or even higher, but practicable to all who have well trained fingers, a little fervor and some nerve. As an evidence of virility in a composer past seventy it places Mason among the most remarkable pianists of the world.

The fifty opus numbers preceding this one are all of salon character, and almost everyone is well written and has sound musical qualities to recommend it. It is curious how completely they are neglected by American teachers, the present writer being a great sinner in the same respect, for he knows by experience how useful many of them are as material for practice. The fifty opus numbers fill three volumes of moderate size. Among them are several of distinguished charm. Those who remember Dr. Mason's playing of his "Reverie Poetique" thirty years ago, will recall a tone not unlike that of

Henselt. His Ballades and many others of his pieces are richly worthy of study.

Mason was the first American composer who attained a clear and well-finished style. He and Gottschalk were contemporary; Gottschalk excelled in melody and in light conceptions. Mason had a harmonic gift while his melody was never so spontaneous or so natural as that of Gottschalk. Yet his works are far more valuable for study, and also, like those of Bach, far more modern; for after all it is harmony which lives and which dignifies musical creation. Besides being an unusually fine harmonist Mason always writes in a manner suitable for the piano. A collection of twenty pieces or forty could be made from Mason's works which when brought together into a set of "studies" would form one of the most valuable additions to teaching material and study possible—almost as valuable as the celebrated "Gradus" of Clementi.

# Arthur P. Schmidt

**BOSTON**  
146 Boylston St.

**Music Publisher.**

**NEW YORK**  
136 Fifth Avenue.

## PIANOFORTE COURSE

FOR THE

**New England Conservatory of Music**

Edited by Carl Faelten

Elementary Exercises, Book I, \$1.25  
Elementary Studies and Pieces, Book 2, 1.50  
Exercises for Intermediate Grade, Bk. 3, 1.50  
Exercises for Advanced Grades, Book 4, 1.50

The above-named studies have been thoroughly tested in the New England Conservatory of Music, and are also used extensively by its graduates, as well as by schools and private teachers throughout the country.

## KEYBOARD HARMONY

BY

**CARL AND REINHOLD FAELTEN**

*Price \$1.50*

A NEW AND HIGHLY INTERESTING DEPARTURE IN MUSICAL EDUCATION, CALCULATED TO PRECEDE AND SUPPLEMENT THE CUSTOMARY STUDY OF HARMONY.

The work published in sheet form contains numerous exercises of the principal cadences, of good models, of harmonized scales and of modulations, between any two keys. The pupil has to study the models until he can play them fluently in different keys, thus thoroughly training his fingers and ears in the principal chord successions employed in music. The authors assert that facility in the use of such tonal problems should precede the study of Harmony, just as intelligence and fluency in speaking should precede the study of grammar. The exercises are concluded by a selection of excellent short Preludes, with practical hints for improvising.

## THE STAFF READER

By Carl and Reinhold Faelten

**Price, \$1.25, net**

The exercises, studies and pieces of this book form a course for developing the faculty of reading and playing at sight. They are intended to give pianoforte students accuracy, fluency and experience in dealing with all the various problems of Staff Notation.

## THE PUPIL'S LIBRARY.

A Progressive Collection of Pianoforte Pieces in the Easiest Grades.

First Series.

Price, \$1.00 net.

This collection, designed for the pupil's advancement and pleasure, will be found a source of supply from which selections may be made, not only for the player's recreation, but for the delight of friends as well. The volume, progressive in its difficulties, aims to impose nothing of a task, but rather to place before the pupil a succession of delights that will cultivate a feeling of musical liberty which in turn is sure to create a genuine love for music.

### NEW SONGS.

#### "The Shoogy Shoo"

By PAUL AMBROSE.

2 Keys, each, 60c.

"The Shoogy-Shoo" (a celtic word for see saw) is a charming song, somewhat after the style of the best Irish balads.

#### "AN IRISH MOTHER'S LULLABY,"

By Margaret Ruthven Lang.

Op. 34.

An attractive song by the well known composer of "An Irish Love Song," of which thousands of copies have been sold.

#### "MY KING."

(A companion song to "He Was a Prince.")

By FRANK LYNES.

Op. 31. No. 2. 2 Keys, each 60c.

A song which, though not difficult either technically or in range, gives the effect of breadth and power through its several strong and well placed climaxes. The air is one of those that cling to the memory.

## SCHMIDT'S CHOIR COLLECTION

—OF—

**ANTHEMS, HYMNS and RESPONSES,**

Compiled from the works of

Mrs. H. H. A. Beach, Arthur Foote,  
Frank Lynes, G. W. Chadwick,  
E. W. Hanscom, G. W. Marston,

and others, by

**P. A. SCHNECKER.**

**Price, \$1.00**

**SENT FREE**—The following Catalogues:  
**Material Aids for Pianoforte Teachers.**  
**First Pieces for Young Pupils.**  
**Graded Novelty List.**

# Clayton F. Summy Co.

220 Wabash Avenue, CHICAGO.

Publishers and  
Importers of

**MUSIC**

Sole representatives  
in Chicago for the

**CHICKERING  
PIANO.**

General Dealers in Pianos and Music of the Better Class.

## SONGS

Abbott, Jane Bingham, . . .	Lullaby (c-f) . . . . .	50c
Lippa, Kate Ockleston . . .	Fern Song. (d-a) . . . . .	60c
Peckham, Martha M. . . . .	Cupid's Toy (e sharp-a) . . . . .	50c
Pfefferkorn, Otto . . . . .	Lilacs (b flat-b flat) For Alto . . . . .	40c
Rogers, James H. . . . .	Doubt Not, O Friend (c sharp, f sharp) . . . . .	40c
	The First Spring Days (f-g flat) . . . . .	65c
	A Winter Song. D. F. (f-a) . . . . .	25c

## SONG ALBUM

Neidlinger, W. H. . . . .	Song Thoughts . . . . .	net \$1.25
A collection of songs for all moods, published in two keys.		

## PIANO SOLO

Newcomb, Georgia D. . . . .	Album Leaves . . . . .	50c
A collection of six little pieces for first grade.		
Mokrejs John . . . . .	Village Scenes . . . . .	60c
Set of short instructive pieces, first to second grade.		
Oldberg, Arne, . . . . .	Op. 8, Suite Characteristique . . . . .	net \$1.00
A most attractive composition for study or recital purposes, grade four to five.		
Pfefferkorn, Otto . . . . .	Dolce far Niente (waltz movement) . . . . .	50c
	Eglantine (gavotte) . . . . .	50c
Two attractive numbers, grade 3.		
Rogers, James H. . . . .	Scenes de Bal . . . . .	net, \$1.25
Contains numbers depicting the various incidents of a Bal Costume.		
Ruifrok, H. W. J. . . . .	Menuet (grade four) . . . . .	50c
Schoenfeld, Henry, . . . . .	Dance Forms Without Octaves . . . . .	each 25c
1. March 3. Polka 5. Schottische		
2. Waltz 4. Mazurka 6. Tyrolienne		
First to easy second grade.		

## PIPE ORGAN

Balfe, M. W. . . . .	Overture to Bohemian Girl . . . . .	\$1.50
Transcribed by James Watson.		

The above list contains only our own late publications, but we desire to call the attention of teachers—especially the younger among them—to the many desirable things that have been published in past years. On account of the mass of new material constantly being published—much of which is of especial interest and value—a large amount of useful teaching material of the older publications is in danger of being lost sight of by many, and by others it remains entirely unknown. When requested we will include in selections desirable material of this nature—in fact, such material is just as new as any to those to whom it is unknown. There is a large amount of it, and books such as ours afford unusual facilities for such selections because number of publishers represented.

We invite correspondence for special catalogues and further information in regard to music sent for inspection.

Owing to the increasing popularity of our **Bulletin of New Music** we have prepared a special edition for our first issue of 1900, containing much of interest to teachers and musicians generally. It will be sent regularly to any address, **free of charge**, upon application.

Clayton F. Summy Co., 220 Wabash Avenue, Chicago, Ill.

WIDELY USED AS A TEXT-BOOK IN COLLEGES AND CONSERVATORIES

# Mathews' Popular History of Music

A History of the Art of Music from the Earliest Times to the Present, with Accounts of the Chief Musical Instruments and Scales ; The Principles and Artistic Value of their Music ; together with Biographical Notices of the Greater Composers, Chronological Charts, Specimens of Music, Portraits, Musical Selections and other Illustrations.

By **W. S. B. MATHEWS**

Author of "HOW TO UNDERSTAND MUSIC," "PRIMER OF FORM," "STUDIES IN PHRASING," "GRADED MATERIALS FOR PIANOFORTE," and many other pedagogical works.

This History of Music comprises the following distinguishing qualities which have been instrumental in securing for it the very large sale it continues to enjoy :

1. **Comprehensiveness**, embracing the entire course of the development of the art from the ancient world to the latest composers.

2. **Simplicity and Directness of Style**. Mr. Mathews' style is noted for the direct manner in which it conveys information and the clearness with which the central thought is kept ever in the foreground.

3. **Musical Insight**. This History is not a dry collection of dates and chronological particulars, but a sympathetic and lively story of an art in which its writer is profoundly interested and to the practice of which he has devoted his life.

4. The skill with which the author has availed himself of the work of previous standard historians without descending to controversy or slavish imitation, a vast amount of reading being here condensed and luminously presented for the information of the young student.

**PRICE \$2.00**

For Special Introduction Price, address Publishers,

**Music Magazine Publishing Co.,**  
**CHICAGO, ILL.**

# Big Four Route.....

The  
**Popular  
Line** from  
**Chicago**  
TO  
**Indianapolis,  
Cincinnati,  
Louisville,**  
AND ALL POINTS  
**SOUTH AND SOUTHEAST**  
THE SCENIC LINE TO  
**Washington, D. C. and  
Hot Springs, Va.,  
Cincinnati,  
and the Chesapeake and  
Ohio Railway.**

For maps, rates or descriptive matter  
call on or address

**J. C. TUCKER, Gen'l Northern Agent,  
284 Clark St.,  
CHICAGO.**



To Repair  
Broken Arti-  
cles use

**Major's  
Cement**

Remember  
MAJOR'S  
RUBBER  
CEMENT,  
MAJOR'S  
LEATHER  
CEMENT.

Everybody has  
Something to Mend.

**..MENDS-ALL..**

Mends everything—china, glass,  
marble, bric-a-brac, etc. Requires  
no brush. Colorless, odorless;  
will stand hot water. Sample  
bottle sent postpaid on receipt of  
25c. Agents wanted in every lo-  
cality. Good agents can make  
big money. Write us about your  
locality. . . . .

**Gem Chemical Co., Baltimore, Md.**

**TEACHERS' AGENCIES.**

**The Albert Teachers' Agency.**

Correspondence solicited with Directors of  
Music and Teachers of Music who desire positions  
in Colleges and Schools. We fill positions in al  
parts of the country. Address

**C. J. ALBERT, Manager,**

Suite 59 and 60, Central Music Hall,  
CHICAGO, ILL.

**THE THURSTON TEACHERS' AGENCY**

secures positions for teachers of  
Voice, Piano and Public School Music.

Write...ANNA M. THURSTON,  
315 Wabash Avenue, - - Chicago.

**THE  
CLARK TEACHERS' AGENCY**

**B. F. CLARK**

378-388 Wabash Ave.  
CHICAGO

# THE LIVING AGE

"Made up of every creature's best."

A Weekly Magazine of Contemporary Literature and Thought.

## Published

Every Saturday  
and giving about  
3500 pages a year  
of the

## World's Best Literature

including

Science and Art  
Biography  
Politics  
Discovery  
Public Affairs  
Literary Criticism  
Fiction and Poetry

## Popular, yet of Permanent Value

Indispensable to the  
Intelligent Reader

## As Heretofore

THE LIVING AGE will continue to supply its readers with the Choicest of the Best, the Most Valuable Thought of the time.

## Each Weekly Number

Contains sixty-four pages, in which are given, without abridgment, the most interesting and important contributions to the periodicals of Great Britain and the Continent, from the weighty articles in the quarterlies to the light literary and social essays of the weeklies.

## All Departments

of knowledge and discussion which interest intelligent readers, with fiction and poetry, are represented in its pages.

## Original Translations

of striking articles from Continental sources are made expressly for the magazine by its own staff of translators.

## A Short Story

and an instalment of a serial story appear in each issue.

## A Monthly Supplement

presents readings from the most important new books, editorial notes on books and authors, and a list of the books of the month.

Published Weekly at \$6.00 a year. Single numbers 15 cts.

## READ THIS

In order to introduce THE LIVING AGE to the Readers of *Music Magazine* not now on its subscription lists, the publishers will send the two magazines, each one year, postpaid, for \$7.25. This offer is good only to absolutely New Subscribers to The Living Age.

## FREE

To all NEW SUBSCRIBERS for the year 1900, remitting before Jan. 1, the weekly numbers of 1899, issued after receipt of their subscriptions, will be sent FREE.

Address

THE LIVING AGE CO., P. O. Box 5206, Boston, Mass.

# JEANETTE DURNO, Pianiste. . . .

## Concerts and Recitals.

Permanent address


3629 Vincennes Ave., CHICAGO.

Management

F. J. WESSELS,

Auditorium Tower, Chicago.

## JOHANNA HESS BURR,

Teacher of 

VOICE,  
REPERTOIRE,  
COACHING.

Special work in German songs.

\*\*\*\*\*

518 Fine Arts, Chicago.

Branch Studio,

163 Ogden Ave., Milwaukee.

**IF YOUR VIOLIN IS INJURED  
OR IS IN NEED OF ATTENTION**

Send it to

**BYRON E. BEEBE,**  
VIOLIN MAKER.

Room 20, 241 Wabash Ave.  
CHICAGO.

Courteous treatment.  Best of References.

 Artistic Singing 

**Mrs. L. M. Dunn**

Special attention given to  
Breathing and Tone Production.  
Broken voices restored.

Call or address  
Ingleside 5.

**No. 1 Park Ave.,  
CHICAGO.**

# THE KATY FLYER

THE NEW  
FAST TRAIN

BETWEEN

St. Louis, Chicago,  
Kansas City  
and  
Texas





Wagner  
Buffet  
Sleepers

Free  
Katy  
Chair Cars

C. HAILE,  
Traffic Manager

JAMES BARKER,  
General Passenger and Ticket Agent  
ST. LOUIS, MO.





# ÆOLIAN

## The Æolian

**N**OT a small part of the pleasure afforded by the Æolian is derived from playing and comparing the music of composers representing different schools.

The ease with which this can be done serves to illustrate very forcibly some of the remarkable qualities of the instrument.

For example, take Wagner's opera, "Das Rheingold." The following selections have recently been published for the Æolian :

Prelude : The Rhine and the Maidens.	Descent to the lower world.
Sunrise reveals the Gold.	Meme's Lament : the Tarnhelm.
Wotan greets Walhalla.	The Dwarfs bring the Gold.
The Giants demand Freida.	The Giants bring back Freida.
Loge's Narrative.	Erda's Warning.

Finale : Thunderstorm, Rainbow Bridge and Lament of the Rhine Maidens.

These are all taken from the full orchestral score and are complete and unabridged. A very comprehensive description of this opera, together with analyses of each of the above selections, has been written by Mr. Henry T. Finck, the well-known critic, and is published in the *Æolian Quarterly*. The owners of Æolians can play this music correctly and understandingly, and can compare it with the works of Verdi and other composers of the Italian school.

Following this simple and pleasurable method of study, the veriest novice can soon acquire an intelligent appreciation of all that is best in musical literature. Musicians everywhere pronounce the Æolian the greatest of all educators.

The Rheingold music, in its orchestral form, as published for the Æolian, could not be performed on the piano or organ, and would, in fact, require a large and well-balanced orchestra. This is equally true of all the Wagnerian arrangements for the Æolian, and of a great majority of the other selections published for the instrument.

*The Æolian Company, 18 West 23d Street,  
New York, N. Y.*

Chicago, Ill. : LYON & HEALY.

Philadelphia, Pa. :

C. J. HEPPE & SON, 1117 Chestnut St.

Boston, Mass. :

M. STEINERT & SONS CO., 162 Boylston St.

# JEANETTE DUFF

Con-

Professional Cards.

Permanent address  
3629 Vir

GOTTSCALK  
LYRIC SCHOOL.

VOCAL, . . . .  
INSTRUMENTAL  
AND DRAMATIC

Kimball Hall, Chicago.

L. G. Gottschalk, Director.

Catalogue mailed on application.

**Mrs. JESSIE L. GAYNOR,**

Teacher of Practical Harmony,  
The Voice and Piano. . . .  
CHICAGO.

Address : care "Music."

**Mrs. GEORGE A. COE,**  
Pupil of Barth and Moszkowski,

PIANISTE AND  
TEACHER OF  
PIANOFORTE.

RECITALS AND LECTURE RECITALS.  
620 University Place, Evanston, Ill.

**Henry Southwick Perkins.**

Teacher of  
VOICE, HARMONY, MUSICAL  
COMPOSITION, ETC.

Director of the  
Chicago National College of Music.  
Athenæum Bldg., Catalog (F.)  
26 Van Buren St. Mailed on application.

ART OF SINGING.

**Mr. A. D. DUVIVIER.**

Hon. Member of the Royal Academy of  
Music, London. Member of the Society  
of Authors and Composers, Paris.

Room 70, Auditorium Bldg., Chicago.

**FREDERIC W. ROOT,**

Teacher of Singing in its Three Branches.  
Voice Culture, Expression and Music  
Reading. Private and Class Instruction.  
Classes formed in October and February.

243 Wabash Ave., - - CHICAGO.

**Herbert Butler. Mrs. Herbert Butler.**

Violinist. Soprano.  
Chicago Conservatory. 1641 Michigan Blvd.,  
CHICAGO.

Concerts—Instruction.

**Mr. ELMER De PUE,**

Tenor Soloist, . . .  
Concert and Recital.

Studio, 524 Fine Arts Building.  
Management of Frank Hannah.

Art of Singing.

**Mrs. STACEY WILLIAMS,**

(Pupil of Wm. Shakespeare.)

1001 Steinway Hall,  
CHICAGO.

**Helen Randall Packard,**

Teacher of Piano.

With Fine Arts Bldg.,

Mrs. JOHN VANCE CHENEY, CHICAGO.  
School of Music.

**BICKNELL YOUNG,**

BARITONE, LECTURE  
ORATORIO, ALSO RECITALS.

Assisted by Mrs. Young  
at the piano.

Vocal Studio, Kimball Hall.

Management  
Frank S. Hannah,  
Fine Arts Building.

# **The Music Students' Club Extension OF AMERICA.**

**W. S. B. Mathews**, President and Editor-in- Chief.

**Emil Liebling**, Associate Editor.

**Blanche Dingley**, Business Manager.

**E. Milton Jones**, Secretary.

## **The 20th Century**

**Movement  
in musical education is  
The Music Students' Club Extension.**



**A** THOROUGHLY practical and practicable movement in the interest of the music student, which no intelligent teacher of music can afford to ignore.

It represents the promotion of a serious standard of musical study, and to it is called the special attention of teachers, parents and guardians having at heart the best interests of the music student.

A complete apparatus for study is placed in the hands of each student and member.

This movement is now represented in some twenty states of the union, and by many of the leading schools, conservatories and classes of the country.



For  
**FURTHER INFORMATION**  
Address

**Music Magazine Publishing Co.,**  
1404 Auditorium Tower,  
CHICAGO, ILL.

# THE NATURAL COURSE IN MUSIC

BY

FREDERIC H. RIPLEY AND THOMAS TAPPER,

OF

BOSTON.

**T**HE COURSE consists of a carefully prepared series of Music Books and Charts, designed to cover the whole graded course in Primary and Grammar Schools. In its present form it embodies the combined work of a practical educator and a musician of eminent ability. The system of teaching is the result of twenty years' actual schoolroom experience.

## **Aim.**

The aim of the Natural Music Course is educational in the broadest sense. The object is to impart the power to read vocal music and to master all difficulties common in vocal work. The plan is similar in every respect to a graded series of literary readers.

## **Material.**

The course contains such a collection of choice material as has never before been given in similar books. Throughout the course, both in practice and song, the child is invariably brought into contact with the music and thought of the best composers and classic authors.

## **Method.**

A prominent feature of this course is its method of presentation, which in both books and charts is true to the best principles of teaching, and which has proved eminently practical and successful wherever tried.

## **Grading.**

The system throughout is well graded and adapted to the requirements of different kinds and grades of schools. Through all the stages of this course the material has been arranged with a view to the capability of pupils to read and appreciate music, and their progress is uninterrupted from beginning to end.

---

## NATURAL MUSIC—SHORT COURSE

BY FREDERIC H. RIPLEY AND THOMAS TAPPER.

Book I. For Elementary Grades.

Book II. For Advanced Grades.

The Short Course in Music is embraced in two books, and is designed for use in graded or ungraded schools in which a complete course is deemed unnecessary or impracticable.

---

## AMERICAN BOOK COMPANY,

NEW YORK.

CINCINNATI.

CHICAGO.

# STEINWAY PIANO

SOLD ONLY BY  
**LYON & HEALY**  
Wabash Av. and Adams St.

**WASHBURNS**  
1899 MODELS  
from \$15.00 up.




BEAUTIFUL  
CATALOGUE  
**FREE**  
at Dealers  
or of  
the Makers  
**LYON  
&  
HEALY**  
Chicago

**WASHBURN** GUITARS, BANJOS and MANDOLINS are universally acknowledged to be the best in the world. Ask your local dealer to show you one. A WASHBURN is what you want.

**KNABE**

Superb Upright Pianos  
in new and chaste designs in  
Prima Vera Mahogany and  
the choicest fancy woods.

**LYON & HEALY,**  
Wabash Ave. and Adams St.



# SUMMER CLASS FOR TEACHERS.

On Monday, July 2, 1900, at 10 A. M., Mr. W. S. B. Mathews will open a Summer Class for Teachers, in his Studio, 1402 and 1403 Auditorium Tower, Chicago.

The object of this class is the Stimulation of Piano Teachers and to promote their understanding of the Complete Art of Piano Playing, as to its Tone-Production, various kinds of Technique, Musical Feeling, and the Subject-matter of pianoforte Tone Poetry. For this purpose the following lines of study will be pursued, in informal lecture lessons and in class and private lessons.

**1. Tone Production.** The art of producing tone upon the pianoforte; the various kinds of Touch and means of expression. Chord playing, octaves, the pedal, etc. The reinforcing of tone by means of sympathetic resonance.

**2. Technique.** Passage Playing, Scales, Arpeggios, etc. Advanced technique, according to the Chopin, Liszt and Godowsky Studies. Bravoura technique.

**3. The Material of Study.** The selection and manner of administering teaching material from the beginning to the most advanced—especially in the elementary grades (grades 1 to 6). The selection of material designed to promote musical feeling. The lessons will follow the lines of the different textbooks of Mr. Mathews, particularly the Books of Phrasing and the Graded Materials.

**4. Music as Tone-Poetry.** At least four lectures will be given upon the principal composers for the piano; their individualities, place in art and the value of their works for the stimulation or edification of pupils.

**5. Lectures and Recitals.** A number of recitals will be given before the class, in the course of which the principal phases of piano playing will be quite fully covered. Miss Dingley will give one or more recitals illustrating certain comparatively little known phases of playing.

**6. Mason's Pianoforte Technics.** As is generally known, Mr. Mathews has been an advocate of the Mason system of Technics for more than thirty years and has been at different times associated with Dr. Mason in teaching and in preparing the books. He is therefore qualified to handle this important innovation in piano methods with intelligence and authority. Besides discussing the system in its principles and peculiarities in the lectures, there will be classes in Mason's Technics, five in a class, eight lessons each class, one hour each. Experience has shown that this number of lessons is sufficient, taken in connection with the theoretical discussions before the class as a whole, to possess every member with the elementary principles of the system, the different manner of producing tone and the application of rhythm to various elementary forms, such as scales, arpeggios, etc. The greater part of the time will be devoted to Vols. I and IV of Touch and Technics, in other words, to Tone-Production, since this is the place where so many teachers are defective. For this reason those meaning to come to the class are advised to study Vols. II and III by themselves, since in these a careful study will almost always arrive at a correct understanding of the principles involved.

At the close of the class, members will have the privilege of an examination upon the system as a whole and in its main details; and those passing will receive a certificate to that effect.

**7. How to Memorize.** What to Learn and How. The time is past

## SUMMER CLASS FOR TEACHERS.

when the value of memorizing music is disputed. Its advantages to the student are very obvious. Accustomed to this manner of study he has at his command several of his latest pieces at all times, and many more within easy reach by spending a little time in reviewing them. Music thus put into the mind of the student awakens his intelligence, leads him presently to observe in it beauties not observed before, and every well studied piece assists in the comprehension and acquisition of all that come after it. Moreover, the practice of memorizing, if properly done, shortens the time necessary to learn a piece well, and promotes its correct expression, through the comprehension of its various parts. It is therefore advantageous to the student from every point of view; and with those whose musical intuition is a little slow this is the most ready method of awakening it.

In the class of 1899 Miss Blanche Dingley held a number of exercises with the class as a whole and with individuals, in order to communicate this art; the benefits were so marked and the interest of the class so decided—that this year there will be eight of these class lessons in memorizing, which will be so comprehensive as to indicate first of all *what* the student should seek for, and then *how* he is to grasp the particulars with his mind. The art will be illustrated from the standpoint of the beginner and also from that of the artist.

**8. Classes in Harmony.** One or more classes in harmony will be formed—an elementary and an advanced—and will be taught by Mrs. Jessie L. Gaynor, the well known composer, upon her own system, which combines ear training and the practical handling of musical material at a very early stage of the instruction, thus giving the harmony in a manner to make more effect upon the musical life of the student.

**9. Private Lessons in Piano-Playing.** A limited number of hours for private lessons will be available by those desiring them from Mr. Mathews. In these the student will have the option to bring works previously studied for correction and criticism, or to leave to the teacher the selection and co-ordination of material likely to modify the playing in the most desirable directions. As the time is limited, hours should be engaged in advance. Terms, \$3.00 per half hour, or full hour \$5.00.

**Hours of Attendance and Terms.** This class will occupy the student's time from half-past ten to twelve each school day, five days in the week, and one hour in the afternoon on two days of the week. The remainder of the time will be left free for practice and individual study.

For the full course of lectures, harmony, and the classes in Mason's Technics, the charge is \$25; without the Mason's Technics, \$15; Mason's Technics alone, \$10; Harmony, \$5. Miss Dingley's class alone, \$5.

There will be a session on one Saturday of the term, and the class will close July 25, at 4 P. M.

Miss Dingley will give a limited number of private lessons in the Method of Study and in the Artistic qualities of playing, at \$2.50 per lesson of 45 minutes.

For further particulars address

W. S. B. MATHEWS,

1403 Auditorium Tower.

## WANTED.

A gentleman would like a position as director or assistant in conservatory or school of acting, as teacher of acting or dramatic expression. Address

DRAMA,

Care of Music Magazine Pub. Co.

Mr. Allen Spencer

WILL GIVE  
A SERIES OF

Piano Recitals ....

AND WILL TEACH

Music and Piano Playing at the Bay View (Mich.) Summer University,  
from July 11th to August 15th

Mr. Spencer's Permanent Address is care American Conservatory, KIMBALL HALL, Chicago.

The Frederic Horace Clark

## Conservatory of Music

PIANO, SINGING AND MUSICAL INTERPRETATION

Summer Season 1900

353 East 46th Street, off Drexel Boulevard

CHICAGO

For Particulars Address as Above.

Pupils received in all branches of Pianoforte and Vocal Music. Special attention is devoted to pianoforte playing according to natural motion, and in keeping with freedom and unity as taught in the most enlightened courses of physical and psychological culture. Harmonious Vocalization developed by similar training.

*"Music teaches most exquisitely the art of development."—D'ISRAELI.*

**Music Education. Summer Normal**

CHICAGO: July. BOSTON: September.

FOR INFORMATION, ADDRESS: Calvin B. Cady,

Suite 510, Fine Arts Building.

CHICAGO, ILL.



# Oberlin Conservatory of Music...



WARNER HALL  
OBERLIN CONSERVATORY of MUSIC

With a Large Faculty of  
Superior Instructors and a  
Splendid Building. ❖ ❖ ❖

For its Exclusive use this  
School of Music offers

## Unusual Advantages

for the study of music. 606  
Students from 34 Different  
States and 6 Foreign Countries  
last year. Terms begin Sept.  
20, Jan. 8 and April 8. If you  
expect to study music in any  
of its branches, send for cata-  
logue to —

FENELON B. RICE, Director, - Oberlin, O.

NORTHWESTERN UNIVERSITY, EVANSTON — CHICAGO.

## School of Music

EVANSTON, ILLINOIS.

A THOROUGH TRAINING SCHOOL for the musical profession  
combined with the educational advantages offered by a large  
university.

The school occupies a building erected for its exclusive use, with  
well arranged teaching, class and practice rooms, and recital hall.

In addition to the usual equipment of a first-class school, a fine  
choral society and an excellent orchestra give practical advantages in  
oratorio and concerto work to advanced students.

For circular of information address the Dean,

PROFESSOR P. C. LUTKIN,

Music Hall, EVANSTON, ILL.

**THE UNRIVALLED**



# WISSNER PIANOS.

Grand  
and  
Upright.

Used in public by artists of the highest rank, such as

**Anton Seidl, Emil Pauer,  
Julie Rive-King, Etc. Etc.,**



**538-540 Fulton St., BROOKLYN, N. Y.**

## **The Virgil Piano School OF CHICAGO.**

**1304, 1307 AUDITORIUM TOWER.**

SUMMER SCHOOL, August 15 to September 12, 1900, under the personal direction of

**Mr. A. K. VIRGIL,**

founder of the Clavier Method.

Regular course, 48 lessons	-	\$30.
Partial course A	- - -	\$15.
Partial course B	- - -	\$18.

Claviers will be furnished for \$4 for the season, including cartage both ways within the city.

The object of the course is to afford teachers during the summer vacation an opportunity to study the Clavier Method under **Mr. Virgil's** personal direction. For circular, and further information, address

**The Virgil Piano School of Chicago,  
1304 AUDITORIUM TOWER.**

**A. K. VIRGIL, Director.**

**C. N. LAMPHIER, Principal.**

**H. M. BRUNS, Manager.**

Established 1867  
Incorporated

# The Chicago Musical College

(Formerly in Central Music Hall)

College Building 202 Michigan Boul.

ACKNOWLEDGED THE FOREMOST INSTITUTION  
OF MUSICAL LEARNING IN AMERICA

DR. F. ZIEGFELD, . . . . President

## MUSIC ELOCUTION SCHOOL OF ACTING

Languages



### BOARD OF DIRECTORS

Rev. Dr. H. W. Thomas  
Hon. Richard S. Tuthill  
William M. Hoyt  
Edwin A. Potter  
Dr. F. Ziegfeld  
Alexander Revell  
Alfred M. Snyder  
A. E. Bournique  
Carl Ziegfeld  
William K. Ziegfeld



### MUSICAL DIRECTORS

Dr. F. Ziegfeld  
Dr. Louis Falk  
Hans von Schiller  
William Castle  
Bernhard Listemann  
S. E. Jacobson  
Arturo Buzzzi-Peccia  
Arthur Friedheim

.....  
DIRECTOR SCHOOL  
OF ACTING  
Hart Conway



COLLEGE BUILDING

Occupied exclusively by this Institution.



Catalogue mailed free.

# Irwin Bath Cabinets.

The New and Improved. Turkish, Thermal or Vapor.



**C**ONTAINS all the best features of all the other cabinets, with several entirely new ones, fully protected by patents, making them the "only perfect Bath Cabinets." They are absolutely the only Cabinets automatically constructed so that you can supply yourself with drinking water and mop or sponge your face without assistance. They are self-purifying, the noxious gases from pores being promptly removed and replaced by fresh heat carrying its full quota of oxygen, which equalizes and stimulates its effect. Better results at lower temperature and without oppression. **Latest Improved Heating Apparatus.** Turkish and all kinds of Medicated and Perfumed Vapor Baths at home at a cost of only 3 cents per bath. Will cure or relieve most any disease.

Newest Designs, Latest Improvements and Patents.

We make Cabinets from \$3.50 to \$12.50.

Pat. April '98, others pending.

Be sure to send for our catalogue before buying a Bath Cabinet if you want to have the best. We give better value for same money than anyone.

**SPECIAL PRICES WHERE WE HAVE NO REPRESENTATIVE.**

**BOOK "HEALTH AND BEAUTY" FREE. AGENTS WANTED.**

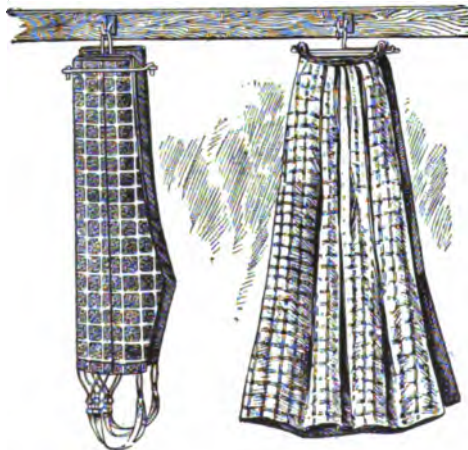
One sold 1,000 in four months. Some of our best agents formerly sold other Cabinets.

**V. V. IRWIN MANUFACTURING CO.,**

123 Chambers St.. New York

Telephone 585 Franklin.

## "Happy Thought" Hangers...



Are simple and practical as the button hook; are made of nickel plated spring steel; will not break or get out of order, weigh less than three ounces and no grip is so small or full but there is room for them. They hold two garments, each—trousers or skirts—either one of which can be instantly taken down or replaced without disturbing the other. They keep the wrinkles out of skirts and preserve the form; prevent trousers bagging at the knees and preserve the crease.

The "Happy Thought" Coat and Waist Hanger adjusts to any size garment, folds up like a telescope and can be carried in the pocket. Over 100,000 hangers sold and not one dissatisfied patron. If you can't find them at your dealers, don't take a substitute. I will send, postpaid,

at the following prices: Any single hanger, 25 cents; five assorted as desired, \$1.00; One dozen, \$2.00, and if asked for, one long closet hook which will hold five hangers, with \$1.00 order; two with one dozen order.

**J. F. BROCK....777 Tower Street....SPARTA, WIS.**

## **Kimball Pianos**

are purchased by the greatest musical artists for their personal use, while the annual output is conceded to be double that of any other piano factory in the world.

## **Kimball Reed Organs**

are quoted as having the largest representation in the entire output in this branch in the United States.

## **Kimball Pipe Organs**

contain many improvements and inventions of notable interest. They are in use in many of the largest churches and auditoriums throughout the country.

## **Kimball Self-Playing Organs**

vary in style from the small instrument for the home to the great pipe organ for the cathedral or concert auditorium. The self-playing attachment enables anyone, even if without musical knowledge, to play any music with full orchestral effects.

Musical Herald containing half-tone portrait, 7x9½ inches, of Mme. Emma Eames mailed free.

# **W. W. Kimball Co.**

243-253 Wabash Avenue

Chicago.

# THE KNABE PIANO

**T**HE KNABE is recommended as the best by Carréno, Stavenhagen, D'Albert, Grünfeld, Von Bülow, and other great pianists. They stake their reputation upon its supreme excellence. It is the one and only make of piano used by them in their American concert tours. The tone of the Knabe has been assiduously imitated for these sixty years past, but it has never been equaled.

So great is the popularity of the Knabe that we are constantly in receipt of shipments from the factories—so Knabe purchasers are always assured of the very latest thought in piano making. The new Knabe case designs in rare fancy woods are a revelation; they have received unstinted praise from the most critical judges. You cannot fail to profit by seeing them. Our salesrooms are so spacious that callers can thoroughly enjoy a visit of inspection.

Pianos Sold on Time Payments.  
New Pianos to Rent.



WABASH AVE.  
AND  
ADAMS ST.

Dr. W. S. B.

## Mathews

RECEIVES PUPILS  
AT ANY TIME IN



Piano Playing  
Musical Interpretation  
Musical Literature and  
Mason's Technics

**CLASSES IN TECHNIQS** FORMED  
MONTHLY

IN PREPARATION  
Courses in Beethoven, Schumann, Liszt, etc.

FOR TERMS, ADDRESS

1403 Auditorium Tower, Chicago

# Godowsky

IS AVAILABLE  
FOR

## Recitals and Concerts

IN THE UNITED STATES AND CANADA.

His Repertory comprises practically the ENTIRE LITERATURE OF THE PIANO, including many compositions which, on account of their enormous difficulty, are very seldom played.

### Season 1900--1901

ADDRESS

Care of "Music," Auditorium Tower, Chicago.



# MUSIC

VOL. XVIII.

JULY 1900.

No. 3

A MONTHLY  
MAGAZINE  
W. S. B. MATHEWS  
EDITOR

CHICAGO · ILL.

A NEW DEPARTURE IN SCHOOL MUSIC.

# THE MODERN MUSIC SERIES,

—BY—

ELEANOR SMITH.

---

## A FIRST BOOK IN VOCAL MUSIC.

Designed for 3rd and 4th Grades.

## A SECOND BOOK IN VOCAL MUSIC.

Designed for 5th and 6th Grades.

## A THIRD BOOK IN VOCAL MUSIC.

Designed for Upper Grammar Grades.

---

This series is the result of many years of study and the active co-operation of some of the best living musical educators and composers. It presents original methods which embrace the most successful principles evolved from the experience of the fifty years during which music has been studied in American schools.

The following advantages are offered as peculiar to this series:

- The songs have all been selected with the greatest care for their beauty both in words and music. The contents of the books have been sifted over and over again, and hundreds of seemingly promising compositions have been rejected in favor of others which combine originality and singing quality of melody with refined musical expression and simplicity. In these respects comparison is invited, and criticism, from the highest poetical, musical and pedagogical standpoint.
2. Sight reading and part singing are approached from the *musical side* in such a way that the difficulties of music acquire a charm entirely new while dealing with them.
  3. The German expedient of canonic treatment is here applied in a new and most interesting manner with the result that independence in part singing is developed more quickly and more satisfactorily than in any other way.
  4. An introduction of the chromatic signs and tones is managed in an original and forceful manner.
  5. The bass clef is developed in an ingenious and attractive way, thereby doing much to solve the vexing question of how to interest the boys.
  6. The various difficulties of music are presented in what may be termed study centers, in which the different problems of music are set out very graphically and clearly.
  7. The system of gradation is entirely novel, presenting the different lessons as musical entities arranged in sequential order.

### SUMMARY:

The publishers claim for the Modern Music Series that it is exactly what its name implies; that it is both educational and cultural as well as attractive—all in the best sense.

---

SCOTT, FORESMAN & CO., Publishers,

378-388 Wabash Avenue, CHICAGO.



# MUSIC

AN ILLUSTRATED MAGAZINE OF ART, SCIENCE AND  
TECHNIC OF MUSIC.

"MUSIC AS MUSICIANS UNDERSTAND IT"

W.S.B. MATHEWS,  
EDITOR.

VOL. XVIII. No. 3 **CONTENTS** July, 1900.

## FRONTISPIECE.

<b>The Passion Play of 1900.</b> By Anna Ladd Dingley	208
<b>Sir Arthur Sullivan as a Boy.</b> By Egbert Swayne	219
<b>Sonnet.</b> By Martha A. Pray	232
<b>Sir A. C. Mackenzie on English Music.</b> By William Armstrong	238
<b>How the Nightingale Sang out of Tune.</b> From the German, by Mari Hofer	238
<b>Max Heinrich on the Vocal Tremolo.</b>	241
<b>Good Things Great Men Have Said about Music.</b> By Helena M. Maguire	242

**EDITORIAL BRIC-A-BRAC:** 249—Certain Principles of the Elementary Musical Education of Children—References to Certain Successful Teachers of Children—On the Value of Sugar-coating in Education—On Certain Mental Counterpoints in Music Playing—Suggestions of Current Defects of Elementary Education—The Passing of the Chicago Conservatory—No Reason to Expect the Grau and Savage English Opera Next Year to be Better than many Previous—The Cincinnati Situation and the May Festival.

**THINGS HERE AND THERE:** National Music Teachers Association at Des Moines, 264—The Teaching of Voice, by Frederick W. Root—The Concerts at Des Moines, 272—Mme. Melba, 278—The Man Who Played the Cymbals, 279—The First Promenade Concerts, 284—Minor Mention, 289.

**MUSIC STUDENTS EXTENSION CLUBS:** How To Memorize, by John S. Van Cleve, 290.

**PUBLIC SCHOOL MUSIC:** Garcia's Hints on Voice Production, 293.

**Poem. The Birds.** By John Vance Cheney 298

**ANSWERS TO CORRESPONDENTS,** 299

**REVIEWS AND NOTICES,** 302.

**PRICE THREE DOLLARS PER YEAR. SINGLE COPIES TWENTY-FIVE CENTS.**

**MANUSCRIPTS SHOULD BE ADDRESSED TO THE EDITOR AND STAMPS ENCLOSED FOR RETURN. WE WILL NOT BE RESPONSIBLE FOR LOSS OF MANUSCRIPTS.**

**REMIT BY DRAFT, POSTAL OR EXPRESS MONEY ORDER OR CHECK. MAKE CHECKS PAYABLE TO THE ORDER OF THE COMPANY.**

**ADDRESS MUSIC MAGAZINE PUBLISHING CO.**

**MISS BLANCHE DINGLEY,**

**BUSINESS MANAGER.**

**1402-1405 AUDITORIUM TOWER.  
CHICAGO, ILLINOIS.**

*Entered at Chicago Post Office as second class matter.*

# Songs by American Composers...

**SHEET MUSIC**

Our Special  
Catalogue  
of

**"SELECTED SONGS"** MAILED  
FREE

Containing Portraits of Composers, Thematic Music, Lists of New Songs, Vocal Methods,  
Studies and Exercises.

Orders Solicited for all Musical Publications.

**OLIVER DITSON CO.**

**MUSIC PUBLISHERS**

OLIVER DITSON COMPANY, BOSTON. CHAS. H. DITSON & COMPANY, NEW YORK.  
J. E. DITSON & COMPANY, PHILADELPHIA.

## FAELTEN PIANOFORTE SCHOOL

CARL FAELTEN, Director.

162 BOYLSTON STREET, BOSTON.



"Mr. Faelten has developed a method of elementary instruction  
... which lays a foundation the like of which NOBODY ELSE  
LAYS ... This course saves years of instruction further on."—  
*W. S. B. Mathews, in "Music," March, 1899.*

## Scribners' Musical Libraries

**A NEW DEPARTURE.**

Musical Reference Libraries, embracing works in every department of Musical Literature for the  
use of Musical Schools, Colleges, Music Students, Music Teachers and Music Lovers.

**A 10-Volume Library for \$10 net**

**A 50-Volume Library for \$50 net**

**A 25-Volume Library for 25 net**

**A 100-Volume Library for 100 net**

**Also \$10 and \$25 Pianists' Libraries, Violinists' Libraries, Singers' Libraries,  
and Organists' Libraries.**

Send for pamphlet giving full particulars.

Also a Descriptive Catalogue—**Scribner's List of Musical Literature** (144  
pages)—sent free to any address. Includes Musical Biographies, Musical Histories  
and Dictionaries, Critical Works, Essays, Works on the Piano, Organ, Violin, the  
Voice and Singing, Etc.

**CHARLES SCRIBNER'S SONS, - 153-157 Fifth Ave., New York.**

## WANTED.

A gentleman would like a position as director  
or assistant in conservatory or school of acting, as  
teacher of acting or dramatic expression. Address

**DRAMA,**

**Care of Music Magazine Pub. Co.**





# MUSIC.

---

JULY, 1900.

---

## THE PASSION PLAY OF 1900.

BY ANNA LADD DINGLEY.

We have just come home from witnessing the Passion Play. The music of the chorus still rings in our ears, and one picture—that of the crucifixion—for the moment blots out all others. I have gone away by myself, as the noise of passing carriages, the hum of the tourists' voices, and the clatter of every-day life seem to jar and distort the picture which is painted so vividly on my mind.

It is a wondrous play, in which the actors seem inspired. To describe one's impressions is almost impossible, they are so complex.

At 6 a. m. the bells of the village church rang out the hour of morning devotion. Many of the tourists hastened to the little church to join the mass which in a certain sense specially consecrated the peasants who were to take part in the Passion Play, they all being present and receiving the communion. After the solemn service the people separated, to be called together again by the booming of cannon, at which call all went to the fine auditorium where the play was to be given. There, baring an hour and a half for luncheon, the rest of the day was spent.

At Oberammergau, everything conspires to deepen one's impression of the Passion Play. Nature and art were never more divinely blended. The stage itself is most beautiful. Behind and towering above it are the glorious mountains of the Tyrol. The song of the birds harmonizes with that of the orchestra and chorus; butterflies flit across the stage; the sweet perfume of spring blossoms pervades the air like incense; the sound of the river mingles with the sweet notes

of the tenor; the doves perch high above us in the rafters of the theatre; the soft greens of the hills meet the deep blue of the sky, high, high above us. God never seemed revealed in greater glory than right here in Oberammergau, among the Bavarian hills. And here it is that He finds a people whose simple, earnest lives make them seem worthy to represent in all its vividness the life of His only begotten Son.

The story of the play and its origin are too well known to need repeating, and so I shall only attempt to record a few impressions.

We scarcely had taken our seats when the orchestra began the introduction to the first chorus, and from either wing of the vast stage a stately procession of men and women advanced to the center of the scene. Nearly every one's eyes were drawn to the leader of one division, a noble, gray-haired man, Joseph Mayer, in former years the "Christus" of the play. Such majesty of bearing, such dignity and such strength are rarely seen. He walks like an emperor, and yet is only a humble peasant. In the play this year he gives the prologues to each act. His voice is beautiful; his gestures are strong and noble; there is the peace of God in his countenance. His face is that of a Moses—indeed, he might have been the model of Michael Angelo's masterpiece at Rome. His flowing robes of gold and white, the crown upon his head and the staff within his hand are more fitting signs of his majesty than is the sceptre to a king.

There are thirty-three persons in the chorus. Each one wears a crown, and rare artistic skill has been manifested in the robes, which are richly colored, and the whole so grouped as to form a marvelous effect. Each robe is worn over a simple tunic of white. In the chorus one imagines strange resemblances. On the left seems to stand Raphael's St. Cecelia, and hers is by no means the only saintly face among the women of the choragus. Among the men are found prophets, but greater and more beautiful than any other is Joseph Mayer, who seems the incarnation of the Old Testament.

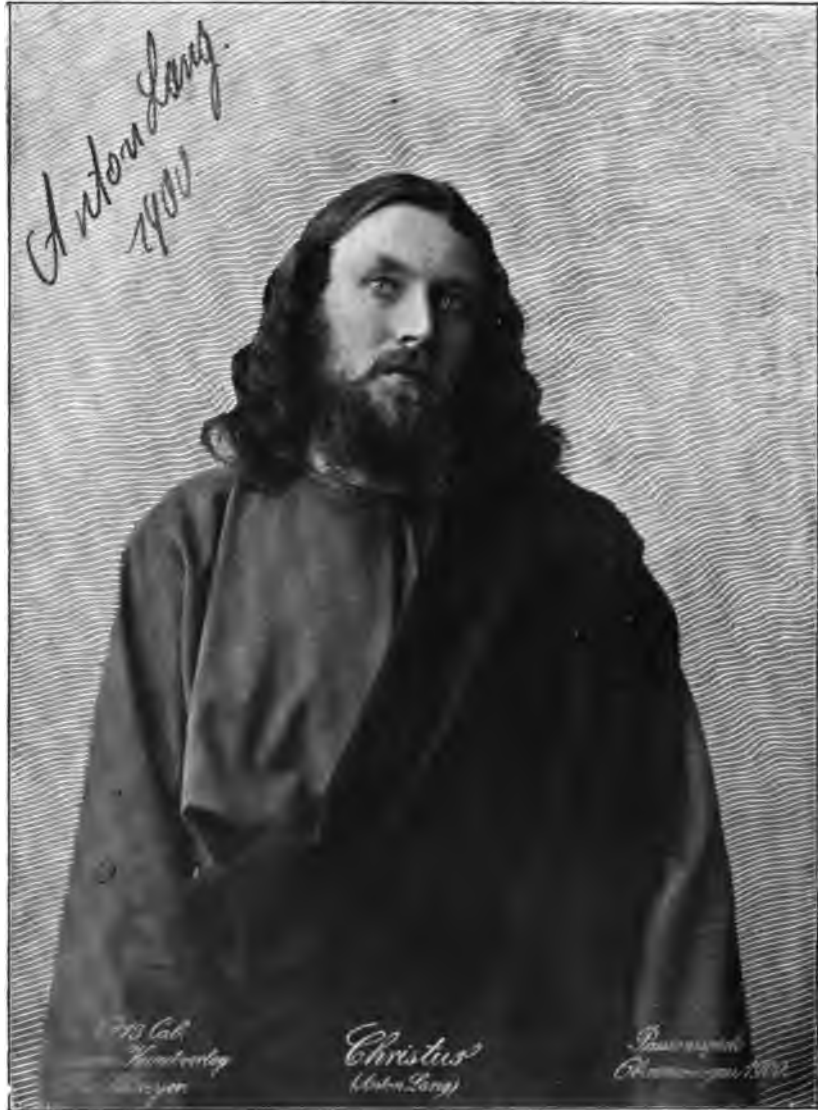
After the prologue and the opening chorus, the line parts and falls back a little, while in a central part curtained off, is shown an Old Testament tableau which foreshadows some

event in the New Testament. It is useless to go through the long list of these pictures, which are more beautiful than ever



a Raphael or a Michael Angelo or a Titian could paint. Such perfect grouping and marvelous color effects defy the brush,

and of what use, then, the pen? No artist ever painted the falling of the manna, as do the Oberammergau peasants.



Hundreds of men, women, and children, with uplifted arms and expressions of rejoicing and thanksgiving, kneel before



us in the wilderness—a magnificent group. No muscle seems to move; no sign of breathing is manifest; no picture was



ever so perfect as this in which even the merest babe played his part as motionlessly as do the men and women of three score years and ten.

This year the part of Christ is taken by Anton Lang, and many believe that this young man will be a worthy successor to Mayer and Flunger. Surely to those who never have seen the play before, Lang seems to answer all the requirements. In face and figure he could scarcely be more ideal, and in his acting he makes one forget, at times, that he is not the Christ.

I am not one of those who felt the play most deeply. There were moments when the tragedy which was being enacted seemed real, but these moments were rare. One reason is, I think, that Mary, the mother of Christ, seems greatly lacking. She was acting, not living, her part. Sweetly beautiful, she is still the Oberammergau peasant girl, and never once does she embody the love and sorrow of which the Bible tells us. Perhaps she will grow into her part; as yet, though, she lacks in everything but beauty of what we expect in Mary.

One of the actors most loudly praised by the German press this year is Caiaphas, the High Priest, given by Sebastian Lang. It is a difficult part to act, and Lang puts his every energy in it, making it great indeed.

The "Last Supper" perhaps is as striking an act as any in the play—barring the crucifixion. Leonardo da Vinci's picture inspired the grouping, which is most beautiful. Judas, after Christ, is the important figure of the scene. His part was magnificently played throughout, and in this difficult scene, better, perhaps than any other. Look at Da Vinci's picture, imagine it imbued with life, and this is Judas as he appeared to us at Oberammergau. His robes were strikingly beautiful. His tunic was a rich yellow and over it fell draperies of a deeper hue. His long, shaggy hair, his rough beard, the nervous eyes, the hands clutching the money bag, all combine to make him one of the most striking figures of the play.

At the last supper, the washing of the disciples' feet was a moment which overcame nearly everybody in the vast audience. Simple as it was, it went to the heart of every one present. There was scarcely an eye which was not dimmed, and no sound except the sobs of those who looked at the holy scene broke the stillness.

The parting of Mary and Jesus was another moment of great import, but was made less impressive than it ought to be, by the rather inferior acting of Mary.

"The Bearing of the Cross" was an act of great power and strength. Involuntarily, as Christ appeared bearing on his breaking shoulders the instrument of his torture, a shudder passed through every beholder, and I felt that I must shut my eyes and flee from the scene that was to come. Lang here rose to majesty in his acting of the part of Christ. The New Testament story lived before you. The crown of thorns was piercing his brow. He was reviled and persecuted, spat upon, jeered at! His strength was failing him. In one's heart one almost prayed to God to rescue him from his agony and from



his crucifixion. But if the scene was heart-breaking, how much more so was the crucifixion! In this scene one ceased to realize anything but the suffering of Christ. He was nailed to the cross and was hanging there before us all in the agony of death, his mother and friends witnessing his torture, while the populace gloated over it—and lots were cast for his garments! On either side hung the thieves, but one scarcely saw them. It is the Christ upon whom one's eyes were steadfastly fixed. Every quiver of his body sent a parting pain through your heart. His head was raised for an instant. His eyes were full of sorrow and suffering. Read the story of

his death in the gospels and know that each word there recorded as spoken on Mount Calvary was repeated by the



peasant Christ, and was heard distinctly by every one in the vast audience room. There was an intense strain on every

one, both actors and listeners. We sat with bated breath, many being overwhelmed by the picture before us.

"It is finished!" The words at last were spoken, the head



dropped, the muscles relaxed. Christ was dead on the cross. The heavens thundered, and darkness seemed to envelop the world.

Nothing contained in the biblical account was omitted from the play. Christ's side was pierced and blood gushed from



the wound. I believe this was the only point in the play which caused any one to say that such a representation

should not be allowed. It seemed to turn one faint and sick. Be that as it may, even this detail has been faithfully carried out by the Oberammergau peasants.

The entombment was another of the great moments of the play. Gently were the nails taken from the feet and hands, and the body borne to the ground, where the weeping Mary received it into her arms. A few moments of lamentation and the body was again lifted and taken tenderly to the grave. The resurrection and ascension followed, the latter being very beautiful.

The curtain falls with a sense of relief, bringing us back from the past to the present, but we leave the theatre with a deeper meaning of the New Testament.

Out into the sunshine we go and turn toward the Kofel, that grand cross-crowned mountain, standing so nobly there guarding the little town. Under its brow is our hotel and this is the spot I have sought to record my impressions of the great Passion Play.

May 25.—And what of the actors? They go back to their wood-carving, or to their homes, and two hours after the play Anton Lang is helping serve dinner to the tourists gathered at his home, and there is no sign of conceit in his manner or speech. So simply and sweetly and unostentatiously does he move from one little home duty to another that were it not for his flowing hair and his striking beard, a stranger might hardly notice him.

We sought the home of Joseph Mayer, the evening after the performance, and found him with his little grandchild on his shoulders, and with a welcome ready for his guests. Both he and Anton Lang gladly added their signatures to their photographs which we had bought. Mayer is an expert wood-carver, as indeed are all the best actors in the play. His crucifixes and other religious carvings are scattered all over Europe and America, and are works of great merit aside from the sentiment connected with the workman.

From Mayer's house we made a round among the cottages of the other players, and everywhere were met with kind words of greeting. No better lesson in humility and right-living could be learned than in the little village of Oberam-

mergau, where some of the world's most famous actors live such humble lives.

Oberammergau, May 24, 1900.

(By permission, from the Lewiston Journal.)

---

## NIGHT.

Night slowly shuts her somber curtain down  
And tucks without the carking cares of day,  
While nature in her own resplendent way  
Lights up the stars and hangs the crescent moon.  
Now hoots the owl from ev'ry ivied tower,  
Now flies the bat in dusky solitude,  
While wriggling forth a countless multitude  
Of creeping things come, waiting for this hour.

When later shines the full and placid moon,  
Forth happy lovers walk to breathe their tender sighs  
And tell the sweet old tale which never cloys;  
Or love-sick swains their tearful ditties croon.  
And this is Life! 'Tis but a single Night!  
Yet God's own time shall bring th' effulgent Light.

—Martha A. Pray.

---

## CHOPIN.

Alone, alone—none greater and none less,  
No measure for thyself except thyself;  
The only sun in thy supernal day,  
The only star in thy celestial night.  
Alone, alone—the music of thy sphere  
Blends with all sweetness, and is yet apart:  
A flute-note, faint, etherially clear,  
Floating from out the symphony of heaven.

—Walter Francis Kenrick.



## SIR ARTHUR SULLIVAN AS A BOY.

BY EGBERT SWAYNE.

One of the most successful of composers and fortunate of men, Sir Arthur Sullivan stands to-day at the head of the remarkably strong phalanx of English composers. His serious works have been received with appreciation in all English-speaking countries, and his light operas have had marvelous runs, and some of them are as popular in foreign languages as in the English itself. Sullivan was born May 13, 1842, in London, the son of Thomas Sullivan, an Irish bandmaster at the Royal Military College of Sandhurst. He grew up in music. His earliest ambition was to become a choir boy either in Westminster Abbey or else in the Chapel Royal, where at that time the music was in charge of Rev. Thomas Helmore. The boy duly trained himself in such arias as he was in the habit of hearing, and for his trial presented himself with the famous song from Haydn's "Creation," "With Verdure Clad," which he accompanied himself. As he had a pure and sweet voice and showed talent he was accepted and at the age of twelve was ordered to take up his work. This was no sinecure into which young Sullivan found himself inducted. Hard work was the rule, and the discipline may be inferred from a note in one of the boy's letters in which he informs his mother that "M. was caned because he did not know the meaning of fortissimo." At this time the boy was small, dark, curly-haired, and of most engaging countenance. His singing was quite different from that of choir boys in general, being noted for its sweetness and for the musical and mature expression, which seemed natural to the young chorister. Hard work was not without mitigations. Sullivan writes: "We went to the Bishop's party (at Fulham Palace) on Thursday and had such a jolly time. I sang 'With Verdure Clad,' with which the Bishop was very much pleased and patted me on the head; he then gave us half a crown each. So I bought 'Samson' when I went to Novello's.



SIR ARTHUR SULLIVAN (Aged 12).

as one of the boys owed me sixpence. Shall I not be well stocked with oratorios?"

Everything in the chapel boy's life turned upon music. The

book (*Sir Arthur Sullivan's Life Story and Reminiscences* by Arthur Lawrence) is full of amusing side lights upon this



SIR ARTHUR SULLIVAN (Aged 18).

part of his life: For instance, note the following (May 29, 1857) fairly decided statement of opinion for a boy of fifteen:

"I enjoyed the Philharmonic very much last Monday, all

except Rubinstein. He has wonderful strength in the wrists, and particularly so in octave passages, but there is a good deal of clap trap about him. As for his composition, it was a disgrace to the Philharmonic. I never heard such wretched, nonsensical rubbish; not two bars of melody or harmony



SIR ARTHUR SULLIVAN.

together throughout, and yet Mr. E. thinks him wonderful."

The following extracts will give a glimpse of the more serious and the lighter side of affairs with him at the Chapel Royal:

"When I had composed my anthem I showed it to Sir George Smart, who told me it did me great credit, and also

told me to get the parts copied out and he would see what he could do with it. So I copied them out and he desired the sub-dean to have it sung, and it was sung. The dean was there in the evening and he called me up to him in the vestry and said it was very clever and that perhaps I should be writing an oratorio some day. But he said there was something higher to attend to, and then Mr. Helmore said that I was a very good boy indeed. Whereupon he shook hands with me, with half a sovereign"—which was very satisfactory and the first money he earned by composition.

In another letter comes a reference to a special form of recreation: "Every time I have made up my mind to sit down and write to you, some fellow or other is sure to turn me away from it by asking me to come and lead our 'band,' which, by the by, consists of two French speakers, which by singing through them produce a twangy sound like the oboe; two combs and the cover of a book for a drum—I am organist; or else they ask me to go on composing something for the band."

And again, the author tells us: When he was thirteen he came home from the Chapel Royal for his holidays much exercised in mind concerning a work by Sir Frederick Ouseley, entitled "The Martyrdom of St. Polycarp." Sir Frederick had written it as an exercise for his degree of doctor of music at Oxford. Arthur Sullivan sang the solo soprano part in the performance at Oxford, and "thought there never was such music." As soon as he reached home he said to his father, "There is a splendid march in 'The Martyrdom of St. Polycarp.' You really ought to get it for the band." Mr. Sullivan replied that he could do nothing, as the music had not been published. However, the boy was not to be overcome by a difficulty of that sort, and, beginning work early one morning, by night-time he had written out the march from memory in full military band score, and it was played with great success by the band at Sandhurst.

When the Mendelssohn scholarship was at last opened, in 1856, the boy's parents suggested his competing for the honor, an honor with solid advantages, since it carried with it a course of study in Leipsic Conservatory, at that time the most highly esteemed music school anywhere, particularly in Eng-

land, where Mendelssohn was worshiped. Mr. Lawrence goes on: In one of his letters home, dated from Cheyne Walk, in the early part of '56, he writes: "I would like to try above all things for the Mendelssohn scholarship, but you had better speak to Mr. Helmore first about it"; while in another, dated June 24, he states that "Saturday is the examination day for the Mendelssohn scholarship. There are seventeen candidates for it, all clever fellows, so Mr. Porter says, so that I stand a poor chance. I wish you would come up that day. Besides, it is the grand rehearsal of Jenny Lind's last concert, and you would have a chance of hearing her."

It was one of the conditions that no pupil under fourteen years of age could compete, but, luckily for him, his birthday falling on May 31, he just escaped disqualification on account of his extreme youth by five or six weeks. When it came to the last day of the examination it was announced that the scholarship lay between the eldest and the youngest of the competitors. The youngest was Arthur Sullivan. The eldest of the competitors was Joseph Barnby. The result being a tie between them, it was decided to put them both through a severe final examination. At the close of that long summer's day, which must have been a trying ordeal for both of them, the judges reserved their decision. The result, they were told, would be communicated by letter to the successful competitor.

The next day was one of feverish excitement for at least one of the "children of the Chapel Royal" living at No. 6 Cheyne Walk, Chelsea. It was not a prize that could be reckoned out and assessed at any definite monetary value. To young Master Sullivan it meant a continuance of his musical education under the most favorable circumstances. It meant also that the winner of the first Mendelssohn scholarship in this country would receive just that amount of publicity that would prove of almost immediate advantage. It would mean the friendly attention of those best able to help him, and, not least, infinite pleasure to his best of good friends, his own parents. The letter which he received announcing the result, and the first paragraph intimating that result to the public in the Illustrated London News, were promptly framed, and are at the present moment among his

most cherished possessions. Young as he was, he must have been conscious that no subsequent success would ever afford him such a keen sense of pleasure. It was his real start in life, and it would be his own fault if he did not make the best of it.

Sir Arthur Sullivan's first experience in hearing a really great singer was at this concert of Mme. Jenny Lind-Goldsmith, who was then only five years back from her astonishing tour in America—a singer standing at the head of concert singers everywhere and an artist of such powers that her memory still survives fresh and living after nearly two generations since her voice past its prime. He still thinks her the greatest singer he ever heard.

"Her voice," he says, "which, as an organ, has been equaled and surpassed, had an individual quality about it totally unlike anything else I have ever heard. She sang with a spirituality and intensity which moved one strangely. Her vocalization, phrasing and interpretation were absolutely perfect, but her power over one was due to something more than these qualities. There was an indefinable something in her beautiful voice which called forth the high tribute of deep emotion and real tears of sympathy. She was a rare woman and a great artist. I remember one occasion, when she was quite an old woman, she came to visit me. It chanced that in the course of conversation I ran my fingers over the keyboard, playing a little song of Mendelssohn, and I assure you that the sound of her voice had the same magical effect upon me—the tears came to one's eyes—so deep and true was the rare spirituality of her temperament."

It was in the autumn of 1858 that Sullivan arrived in Leipzig. Mendelssohn had been dead ten years and there was already a disposition to undervalue him in Leipzig, where the Schumann vogue was just then in full fervor, Schumann having died about two years before. Schubert also was beginning to be appreciated, and the admirers of Wagner were full of fighting spirit, claiming that this master had indeed opened the magical doors into the music of the future.

Sullivan's teachers were Moscheles and Plaidy for piano-forte, Hauptmann for counterpoint and fugue, Julius Rietz for composition and Ferdinand David for orchestral

playing and conducting. Among his fellow-students were J. F. Barnett, Franklin Taylor, Grieg, Carl Rosa, Dannreuther, the late Walter Bache, and others. The boy started in with his English prejudices against the continental Sunday. He writes home that he will not attend the first two Gewandhaus concerts as they occur on Sunday. He found it a busy world. And, he says, he no sooner got through with one master than he had to rush off to another. Yet there were ameliorations.

"We had what they call a *Landpartie* the other day," he writes. "That is, all the students of the Conservatorium, accompanied by the directors, masters and various visitors, walk out to a little village, eat and drink in the *Gashoff*, or an inn, and then amuse themselves in a free and easy manner. I, with my usual luck, happened to be elected on the Committee of Arrangements, thereby losing three days' work, and finding myself minus two and a half thalers at the end. How we four wretched creatures worked and slaved those three days! First day concocting and writing notices to be hung up in the hall, running about the town buying ingredients for 'punch,' flowers for the ladies, decorations for the salon, etc. Another committee meeting at eight next morning. Rode over to *Wahren* to tell 'mine host' that eighty people were coming to dine with him the next day, and that he must be provided. Then we decorated the room in the most brilliant manner, each in his shirt sleeves, and a pot of 'Baieresches Beer' before him—Germans can do nothing without beer. That done, back again to *Leipzig*, went around to invite the masters, directors, etc., according to etiquette. Next day committee meeting at eight, rushed two miles out of town to buy the fireworks and illuminated lanterns. Brought them home in triumph, went home, dressed and ate, and went back to the Conservatorium before two, in time to receive the people. At *Wahren* they drank coffee and played games in the meadow, danced, ate supper, saw the fireworks and finally drank an immense quantity of punch. Had you come in at about a quarter past ten you would have seen *Albrecht* and me with two gigantic bowls ladling it out to the company."

June 4, 1859, he writes to his father: "I have been here



eight months, an immense advantage to me, although it is only now that the improvement is manifesting itself, for of course I had to work back again to this system, besides having to struggle against the difficulties of the language, for I lost half the benefit of my former lessons through not understanding what was said. You will be pleased to hear that I have made my first public appearance as a player, as the enclosed program will show you, though I certainly had not much cause to be nervous, there being four of us playing together. I do not much mind playing in public now, as I have got over my nervousness, and for which I may thank our constant practice. My quartette was played in the Abend Unterhaltung a fortnight or so ago, and went capitally. I mean it played well. I was congratulated by the director and the professors afterwards. They wanted it performed in the Prufung (public examination), but Mr. Rietz would not have it for reasons which were quite proper; besides, I have no doubt he thought I should become idle after it, as is very often the case with them here."

"This has been a very gay week for Leipzig in consequence of the great 'Tonkustler-Versammlung,' or meeting of musical artists, got up principally by the 'Future Music' people. Through it I have formed the acquaintance of Liszt, who has been the 'lion.' My first introduction to him was last Tuesday, when Mr. David gave a grand musical matinee to which he invited me. Liszt, Von Buelow (Prussian court pianist) and many other German celebrities, musical and non-musical, were there. In the evening when nearly every one was gone, Liszt, David, Bronsart and I had a quiet game of whist together, and I walked home with Liszt in the evening. The next evening a grand concert in the theater, Liszt conducting. Liszt is a very able man, despite his eccentricities, which are many. What a wonderful player he is. Such power and at the same time such delicacy and lightness."

June 5, 1860: "I enclose you a programme of our last Pruefung. You will doubtless on looking over it recognize one of the names. Translated the thing stands as follows: Overture to Tom Moore's poem, 'The Feast of Roses from Lalla Rookh' (E major), composed by A. S. (from London), conducted by the composer. 'The Feast of Roses' is the

German name for 'The Light of the Harem.' It was such fun standing up there and conducting that large orchestra. I can fancy mother saying, 'Bless his little heart! how it must have beaten!' But his little heart did not beat at all. I wasn't in the least nervous, only in one part where the drum would come in wrong at the rehearsal, but he did it all right in the evening. I was called forward three times at the end and most enthusiastically cheered. I 'shot the bird,' as Mr. Schleinitz said, i. e., had the greatest success in the whole *Pruefung*. The newspapers have also treated me very favorably, much better than I expected, for the overture being written in Mendelssohn style, and there being such a clique against Mendelssohn, I thought they would have treated me roughly. The Leipzig Journal says: 'With respect to the compositions we were gratified at finding in the youthful Sullivan a talent which we may venture to say, by the aid of active and continued perseverance, gives promise of a favorable future. His overture was certainly a little spun out, but nevertheless successful by the aid of well-selected materials, in mastering the expression of the one definite aim held in view.' The General Anzeiger says, speaking of the applause which followed Fisher's 'Quartette': 'Still more was obtained by Herr Sullivan in the second part of his Overture, which was conducted by himself, and which, striving towards a new direction, transports us into the Persian plains of Moore's lovely poem and gives great hopes for the young composer.'"

February 10, 1861: "Very much occupied with my 'Tempest,' which does not proceed as quickly as I could wish. I have already completed two entr'actes, two dances, and a song, besides parts of the melodrama, but it is in the overture I have come to grief, for I cannot get it into form to please me. I am very anxious to know if you will like my music. It is very different to any you have heard. For instance (bar quoted). But of course it is not often that I go into such extremes as that. At first it may sound rather harsh, but you will soon grow accustomed to it, and most probably like it very much."

Later he writes (April 11, 1861) that his "Tempest" had been performed with great success in Leipzig the previous

Saturday, and that he will be in London on the following Monday or Tuesday.

On his return to England in 1862 Sir Arthur Sullivan began his career as composer. He says: "I was ready to undertake everything that came in my way. Symphonies, ballets, overtures, anthems, hymn tunes, ballads, part songs, a concerto for 'cello, nothing came amiss to me so long as I could get the things published. I composed six Shakespearian songs for Messrs. Metzler and Company, and got five guineas apiece for them. 'Orpheus with His Lute,' the 'Willow Song' and 'O Mistress Mine' were among them. Later I did others for Messrs. Chappell, for which I got ten guineas each. With 'Will He Come,' published by Messrs. Boosey, a regular royalty system was inaugurated."

Towards the close of this year he made his first visit to Paris, accompanied by Chorley, the critic of the Athenaeum, and Mr. and Mrs. Frederic Lehmann. (Were not these the parents of Liza Lehmann of "In a Persian Garden"?)

"The particular purpose of our visit," Sir Arthur says, "was to hear Mme. Viardot in Gluck's 'Orfeo.' She was intensely emotional and her performance was certainly one of the greatest things I have seen on the stage. Chorley, Dickens and I went together, and I remember we were so much moved by the performance and it was so affecting a character, that the tears streamed down our faces. We vainly tried to restrain ourselves."

Rossini was still living and as usual his house was the resort of all the most distinguished wits, musicians and artists of every kind, and it was Sullivan's ambition to visit the great master, which later on he was able to do. Meanwhile he went about a great deal with Dickens, who happened to be in Paris at the time. With the novelist he got on famously and says that the thing he liked best about him was his absolute freedom of anything like posing, or self-consciousness.

Of the visit to Rossini he says: "It was in December that I called on Rossini. Mme. Viardot introduced me. Rossini received me with the greatest kindness and took great interest in my compositions. I had with me my music to the 'Tempest,' arranged as a pianoforte duet, and this we—Rossini and I—used to play, or a part of it, every morning. This

was because he had taken such a fancy to the music in question, and I must say that I felt greatly pleased, as one could never accuse Rossini of insincerity, nor did he ever fear to say what he thought, however unacceptable his verdict might be. When I left him he begged me to send him a copy of everything I wrote and to keep him au courant with all that I did."

"One morning when I called in to see him he was trying over a small piece of music as I entered. 'Why, what is that?' I exclaimed. He answered me very seriously, 'It's my dog's birthday, and I write a little piece for him every year.'"

"I induced Chorley to let me take him to meet Rossini. Chorley hesitated a good deal because he had sometimes expressed his opinions very freely in the Athenaeum, and not always favorably, about Rossini's music. I suppose that he thought that Rossini had read every word that he, Chorley, had written. However, I overcame his scruples with regard to that, and took him with me one morning to meet the composer Rossini, who, as you will see in the miniature which he gave me, was a stout man, with a prominent stomach. Chorley was as thin as a lath, and looked as if he had no internal organs worth mentioning. As soon as I came into the room, I said, 'Voilà, Maitre, je vous present M. Chorley.' To which Rossini replied with a courtly bow: 'Je vois, avec plaisir, que monsieur n'a pas de ventre.' Chorley was completely taken back.

"Up to the time of his death I continued to visit Rossini every time I went over to Paris, and nothing occurred to interfere with the cordiality of our friendship."

Influenced perhaps by Rossini and the success of Mme. Viardot, he now turned more and more to opera, but first he needed familiarity with orchestra. Accordingly he tried to get admitted to the rehearsals of the opera at Covent Garden, where Sir Michael Costa was conductor. Costa declined to break his inflexible rule of complete privacy for rehearsals, but finally offered Sullivan the position of organist in the opera, which came very near being a sinecure, the instrument being used but rarely. He had been there but a short while, when, at the conductor's request, he composed a ballet for

the opera; it was entitled "L'Ile Enchantée." This led to many other things.

"On one occasion," says Sir Arthur, "I was admiring the 'borders' Beverly had painted for a woodland scene. 'Yes,' he replied, 'they are very delicate and if you could support them with something suggestive in the orchestra, we could get a very pretty effect.' I at once put into the score some delicate arpeggio work for the flutes and clariones, and Beverly was quite happy."

At another time Sloman, stage machinist, remarks "That iron doesn't run so easily in the slot as I would like; we must have a little more music to carry her (Salvioni) across. Give us something for the 'cellos if you can." "Certainly, Mr. Sloman," I answered, "you have opened a new path in orchestration." No sooner was this done than a variation was wanted for the new dancer who had just arrived. "What on earth am I to do?" I asked the stage manager. "I haven't seen her dance yet and know nothing of her style." "I'll see," he answered, and took the young lady aside. In five minutes he was back. "I've arranged it all (giving it to me rhythmically): "Tiddle-iddle-um, tiddle-iddle-um, rum-tirum-tirum, sixteen bars of that; then rum-tum, rum-tum, heavy you know, sixteen bars of that; and then finish up with sixteen bars and coda from the last movement of the overture to 'William Tell.'" In ten minutes I had composed it and written out the repetiteur's part for rehearsal.

Later on he acted as organist in St. Michael's Church, and of this he tells the following incident:

"When I was organist of St. Michael's, my friend, Cranmer Byng, was appointed vicar of a new church, and I designed the new organ for him and undertook to find an organist. When the day arrived for the consecration I hadn't obtained the organist for him, so I volunteered to play for two or three Sundays until I could find some one else, with the result, however, that I played there for two or three years. I remember that at the consecration of the church by the then Bishop of London the hour fixed was twelve o'clock, and by some misunderstanding the Bishop didn't arrive until one. Consequently I had to play the organ the whole time in order to occupy the attention of the congregation. As the min-

utes went by and the bishop didn't arrive I began to play appropriate music. First I played 'I Waited for the Lord,' and then went on with a song of mine which is entitled 'Will He Come?' The appropriateness of the pieces was perfectly apprehended by the congregation."

The foregoing outline brings the career of this English master down to his actual maturity, and show the wide experience of men and things which combined to prepare him for his broader life-work. But enough for now. As for the book from which these extracts are taken, it is published by Herbert S. Stone and Company, Chicago and New York, and is beautifully printed with wide margins, deckled edges, etc. Also illustrated with portraits from which the accompanying illustrations were taken.

There are several misprints of names of persons, which look like stenographer's mistakes in hearing. One of the most absurd is Dan Reuter for Dannreuther—the distinguished London advocate of the music of the future.

---

### SONNET.

When through my window streams the morning sun,  
Transfigured lieth all my lone retreat,  
With joy my heart leaps forth to kiss the feet  
Whose steps make golden pictures as they run  
The wide world round. When morning draweth nigh  
With glad, shrill cry a thousand throats repeat  
Their matin song, the welcome light to greet,  
While lustily doth tardy chanticleer  
His bugle sound—behold, the day is here!  
She cometh now, her banner flaunting high,  
With happy stride adown the crimson sky;  
From ev'ry leaf and flow'ret drinking dew;  
Low whisp'ring to the roses, "I love you"—  
With all her shining train she flitteth by.

—Martha A. Pray.

## SIR A. C. MACKENZIE ON ENGLISH MUSIC.

BY WILLIAM ARMSTRONG.

To a certain extent we are familiar with Sir Alexander Mackenzie's orchestral work in this country, although Chicago has by far had fuller opportunity than any American city of hearing the compositions of British composers, due to Mr. Thomas on the orchestral and Mr. Tomlins on the choral side.

It was in Chicago that Mackenzie's "Britannia" overture was given a first American performance, and its reception was a stirring one. The work is one of those happy musical expressions in which patriotism and national melody combined constitute the enduring. Even with us the effect that it arouses is of strong enthusiasm. As far as its reception and appreciation in England go, I will say that immediately after the German Emperor's anti-English message to President Kruger, some years back, the "Britannia" overture happened to find a place in an orchestral programme at Liverpool. In that programme it was demanded by the audience, wild with enthusiasm, three times in repetition. It was also announced for performance that very week in a symphony concert in a German city and withdrawn through fear of an anti-English demonstration.

A man who has written a work like this, so true and sure, in its appeal along national lines, needs to have written nothing else to deserve his people's memory. And it is because of these very traits, traits which assure to it futurity of the kind which grows to be a part of the patriotism it inspires, that I say that Mackenzie's overture will last as long as the English nation lasts. We shall see it flourishing in British programmes when South African troops come marching home, and others will hear it in years to come, when succeeding generations shall celebrate a like return.

In his songs—and decidedly we need to know many of these songs better in America—Mackenzie displays first of all true literary discrimination. The words he selects are

never tawdry, never trashy. Having found words that mean something, he proceeds to illuminate that meaning. In the best of his songs he shows a subtle sense of values in harmonic and melodic coloring. Take, for instance, the brief phrase in his setting of "The First Rose," that blossoms in the North only to meet death. At the words:

"For every kiss of his cold lips  
With poisonous breath her beauty nips"

the oriental color of the phrase hints the warm beauty of the rose and summer climes than the chances of the cruel North in which she chose to bloom.

Often in the preludes of a few bars before the entrance of the voice he illustrates as skillfully the context of the song. In the employment of quasi-recitatives he is equally happy.

Mackenzie is at his best in the songs of nature. There he catches the reflection in the sylvan and pastoral sense as Chaucer caught it. His music is purely lyric, and his best songs are those of nature; but in the deeper and human aspect of Charles Brant's words—"Lift my spirit up to Thee"—he has touched a broader note with equal sincerity.

To me the quality of his melody is especially appealing. It is flowing and graceful always, and with a Scotch spontaneity that is invariably sympathetic.

Of the national British music Sir Alexander Mackenzie said to me one afternoon: "As to the trend of the national with us, there is no purely English composer in this class. My opinion is that Irish, Scotch, and Welsh are the elements that will and have furnished the basis of our music on these lines.

"Stanford stands for the Irish. He has written a first-class Irish symphony. His bent—and he has written much beside—is in the Celtic strain. Parry is five parts Welsh and a mixture of Purcell and Brahms. But both Stanford and Parry have a leaning toward the national, healthy and sturdy.

"Cowen's 'Scandinavian' symphony and 'Sleeping Beauty' are not distinctive. Sullivan, of Irish extraction, and whose mother was an Italian Jewess, stands alone. German, whose name is Jones, is a Welshman. His music to 'Henry VIII.' has made him known; he is a man of mark. MacCunn, a Scotchman, has devoted himself to Scotch music.



"In my Scotch rhapsody and other things I have done what I could for Scotch music, but I do not believe in pounding the national element to a powder. A man can sink into mannerisms of the worst kind by such a course. So much the better for us if there is that thread there unconsciously. But I am sorry to see a man restricting himself to a certain vein. A good sign with us is that we are not too pronounced. In an Irish symphony you do not find Stanford harping on this strain.

"Another hopeful point is that we are all different. If you take the contemporary Frenchmen they are all alike, they do not differentiate. Again, the lesser Germans are all alike."

Alexander Campbell Mackenzie's life has been a busy one almost from the date of its beginning—August 22, 1847—in the old town of Edinburgh. There he studied under his father, Alexander Mackenzie, until at the age of ten he was sent to Germany to study with the city musician, Bartel, at Sonderhausen. After three years he was admitted as second violinist in the Ducal Orchestra. There it was that he laid the early foundation of a musical versatility that stood him later in good stead, playing in opera, concert, and general theatre work.

In 1862 he went to London to study violin under Sainton at the Royal Academy, the institution of which, twenty-six years later, he was to be elected principal. At the end of his first year's study he won the King's scholarship. When he completed his course at the academy he returned after many years of absence to Edinburgh. It was his purpose to follow the footsteps of his father. His reputation as soloist grew, and he traveled in this capacity extensively, and as leader of an orchestra, but dissatisfied with narrow opportunities he abandoned this and gave himself up to teaching and conducting choral societies. Occasionally, aside from a series of regular concerts, he made public appearances in quartette work with such players as Joachim, Wilhelmj, Lady Halle, and Strauss.

Then came a new period in his career. Upon the advice of von Bulow, and Manns of the Crystal Palace Orchestra, he devoted himself to composition. Giving up the very lucrative position he had created, he went to Florence and abandoned

himself to writing. Those days he mentioned as the happiest in his life, free from care and responsibility, and devoted only to his art.

During this period in Florence he composed a number of works, among them "The Bride" for the Worcester Festival; "Jason," for the Bristol Festival; the opera of "Columbo" for the Drury Lane Theatre, and "The Rose of Sharon," the last named familiar to us in America. After conducting a series of concerts in London he returned to Florence in 1887 and settled down to composing.

The death of Sir George Macfarren brought him forward as candidate for the post of principal at the academy, a position contested for by the musicians of the kingdom. He was elected February 28, 1888. During the period of his direction of the Novello concerts he had conferred upon him the title of musical doctor by St. Andrew's, the oldest university in Scotland, the first, it appears, upon whom the university exercised this right. He has also had conferred upon him the same title by the universities of Cambridge and Edinburgh. In 1892 he was appointed conductor of the London Philharmonic and in 1895 he was knighted.

He remains the simplest mannered of men, sturdy, grim of determination, yet sunny and companionable of temperament and with a great capacity for work quietly accomplished. The early morning hours are spent by him at his desk. The afternoons are spent at the academy, where he works until six o'clock or later. When he conducted the Philharmonic, a post he has now given up, there were the additional demands upon his time during the season for forenoon rehearsals and evening concerts.

In his own home he is simple and genial. His study is a large room overlooking the garden at the rear of his house in Albert road, not far from Regent's Park. It is hung with the portraits of musicians, among them early ones of Liszt, Richter, Sarasate, and Joachim, and in one corner is a pipe of Gounod's.

Mackenzie is devoted to Italy, which holds a warm place in his memory, and his tribute to Verdi in the two lectures on his "Fallstaff," which he delivered at the academy, were translated into Italian. An oratorio is among his unfinished

work, but he says it may never be completed. Music has been to him a serious thing for years enough. As he expresses it, "I am going in for light opera and to satisfy my own desires. I prefer light or comic opera to get away from the stress that I have undergone for years." The British composer and his musical festival works are not as clearly comprehended as to conditions as they might be. The distant view sometimes gets mixed up in the focus.

Sir Alexander said frankly on the subject: "There is not a penny paid for these festival works. Sometimes, and that not infrequently, they have to pay their own fares to the place where they conduct them. Besides this, there can be only one success at a festival. The other works are generally thrown into the background. The younger ones dispute the fact that it is not advantageous to write festival works under such conditions. Perhaps they are right. It may help them. But the older ones are of my opinion, although they only say so, while I have written against it and gotten all the blame. But I would rather write a fantasia for Paderewski"—he referred to the Scotch fantasia which he wrote for that pianist—"than a work for which I get nothing, and in a work for a man like Paderewski there is always the advantage of artistic satisfaction in performance of which one is not assured elsewhere."

Among Mackenzie's many compositions are "The Story of Sayid," "La Belle Dame Sans Merci," "Rhapsodie Ecossaise," and "Burns' Rhapsody," the three last named for orchestra; "Pibroch," played in this country by Sauret, and a concerto for the violin, the Scottish fantasia named and the oratorio "Bethlehem" to have been given its first performance at the Chicago Exposition, but which was abandoned owing to the collapse of the music.

Of his songs it is well to mention the fact that he has set a great many poems by American writers to music.

Especially noteworthy among his songs are those entitled "Spring Songs," which Mr. Max Heinrich has made known in America. The songs of "Love and Death" and "When I am Dead" are considered by Mackenzie to be among his best examples in this form of writing.

## HOW THE NIGHTINGALE SANG OUT OF TUNE.

From the German.

BY MARI RUEF HOFER.

Since primitive times the eagle has been king over all the feathered world, and for this reason at the annual festival of the birds he was to be honored with special attention. Thus it was agreed upon among the birds that they would serenade him. For this purpose all gathered upon the green meadow and choose the cuckoo for their director. The cuckoo, who is very musical, had already composed a beautiful song for the occasion, which the raven had written in notes upon the music sheet. As there were not enough of these to go around, the magpie had to sing from the same sheet with the nightingale.

When all was ready the cuckoo spoke to the singers: "Now take care that no one begins too soon. When I call out 'Cuckoo' for the first time take up your notes; the second time all look right up here to me, and the third time everybody begin to sing. Do you understand me?" "Yes, Mr. Conductor," answered all the birds in concert.

The cuckoo now seated himself upon a high branch of a tree, so that all the birds could see him, took the baton in his bill, and called "Cuckoo" three times. Then the birds all began to sing out as loudly as ever they could, but without time or tune. The cuckoo grew very angry over this, and rapping excitedly with his baton he called out again: "Cuckoo, Cuckoo, Cuck—" And in his anger the last half of the word cuckoo remained sticking in his throat. At this the birds were very much frightened and all became silent. At last the magpie, who could contain herself no longer, said to her neighbor, the nightingale: "It is your fault that it does not go better; you sang out of tune and put me and the rest of the birds out." "But, dear magpie," answered the nightingale timidly, "you must be mistaken, for I did not sing at all." But the magpie grew more angry and cried: "Then you are all the more to blame, for if you had sung along de-

cently it would have gone better. Why do you not sing?" "I have not learned to sing by note," said the nightingale. "I sing only as my mother taught me and as I heard her sing, and as I feel it in my heart." Then you are certainly very uncultivated, for that is not at all proper in good society. I have studied thorough bass with the cuckoo for three years, and the cuckoo is a great master and knows what is fashionable in the world. He never lets us sing from the heart, but only by note, answered the magpie.

The birds now tried the song for the second and the third time, but it did not seem to improve any. Then the cuckoo cried out: "You can not sing my song, you do not understand me; I will go to the frogs and practice the quartette with them." A number of the birds had heard what the magpie had said to the nightingale and now related it to the others. At once they cried out from all sides: "The nightingale is to blame, the nightingale sang out of tune." The poor nightingale, hearing the accusation from all sides, finally believed it herself, and said mournfully: "It may be true; I will never sing again where anybody can hear me, only when it is dark and I am quite alone." Thereupon she flew away and hid herself in the thick bushes.

The cuckoo, however, went to the frogs and practiced with them all day, until they were really quite hoarse. As evening approached the singers hopped out of the pond. Each frog had on a fine green suit and carried his notes under his arm. Some even carried them in their mouths so that they would get the right one quicker. A few will-of-the-wisps danced before them and lighted the way. When they arrived at the eagle's house they began their concert. The eagle hearing the noise started up very much frightened, and as he caught sight of the musicians he cried: "Quickly call my prime minister, the stork." The stork was brought, but the frogs had hardly caught sight of him when they dropped their music and hopped away as fast as they could. For politeness' sake the cuckoo was called to the king and received a decoration for his song and his labor.

When it was quite still again it had grown dark, the nightingale thinking all were asleep began to sing. At first it sounded softly complaining, like the tones of a flute; but very

soon she forgot all about herself, and trilled forth her song joyfully out into the night. An owl flying over shook her head and said: "Oo-hoo, oo-hoo, who makes such a to do?" The cuckoo, who slept in the vicinity, also heard it and said: "Such miserable music. Three hundred years ago the birds sang as well as that. We have made great progress in the arts since then. I cannot understand one word and cannot comprehend why the creature should attempt to sing at all." Then she fell asleep again. Also one of the oldest of the frogs awoke, and angry over her disturbed night's rest she croaked: "If only the king would send his minister stork now, that he might silence this brawler." The eagle also awoke and listened to the beautiful song and rejoiced in it. The next day he sent for the nightingale and at once desired to make her court singer. But the little bird modestly said "No, worthy king, this cannot be, as I cannot sing by note at all, and can only sing as my mother taught me and as I feel it in my heart. This is not at all suitable for good society, Dame Magpie says, therefore let me remain in my quiet hedge. But if you are ever right joyful at heart or have deep sorrow, come to me and I will comfort and refresh you."

Thereupon the nightingale flew away and even to the present time has not become court singer. The cuckoo, on the contrary, stands in high honor. He composes a great deal and wears his decoration every day, and who knows perhaps by this time he has received another. The other birds all insisted that they were innocent in the matter of the serenade. They had done their work well, but that the nightingale had sung out of tune and had thrown them all out, because she is, and always will, remain an uncultivated bird, who has never even studied thorough bass with the cuckoo.

## THE VOCAL TREMOMO, AGAIN.

Although scarcely seeing the reason for answering, some one who has written a letter so laughable a question as "Is a tremolo something to be admired?" I nevertheless will say that of all the objectionable and pernicious habits in singing one only can surpass the tremolo, and that is "singing out of time." It is true that some American students, especially women, go so far as to intentionally acquire the tremolo, going all the way to Europe to do so, imagining it to be beautiful, soulful.

However this may be, I am inclined to doubt your correspondent's statement that in many New York churches the singers one and all sang or sing with a tremolo.

I have had considerable experience with New York churches, and I recall two or three cases only, and to my mind their "wobble" of the voice was begotten by their "wobble" of the mind and imagination, the result of a cheap, sentimental ecstasy, presumed by the perpetrators of the nuisance and their foolsome friends to be an expression of genuine and healthy sentiment, when in fact such "tremulous singers" are nothing but sentimental vocal degenerates.

But why argue further in favor or against a habit which I am happy to say has been denounced by the good and healthy taste of our music lovers throughout the length and breadth of the land; let the tremolo and its owner hie themselves to certain "salons" where I know them to be admired, and gather the enconiums such as: Ach Gott! Wie himmilisch! Ah! Mon Dieu, ces ravissante! and Ah! isn't he a dear! from the "Listener Degenerate."

I remain yours very truly,

MAX HEINRICH.

## GOOD THOUGHTS OF GREAT MEN ON MUSIC.

BY HELENA M. MAGUIRE.

Through all literature has music run, even as a slender thread, vibrating readily at the touch of musical perception within the reader. Sometimes the author sounds a chord, the overtones of which he himself is not cognizant, the swinging resonance of which, however, waken into life within the musical reader strange new vibrations, and thus it is, as Emerson said, we often read better things out of a book than the author wrote. We read in the words a deeper sense than the author put into them and can put what he has said to finer purpose than he could know.

Much, to be sure, that is written of music is merely superficial. Many writers think of it as "property" merely, classing it with the inevitable whist or chess, sunsets and dinners. In the domestic novel it covers conversation, is excuse for grandiloquent soliloquies, and almost invariably plays a strong part at "the proposal"—is, in fact, used as an accompaniment to the story, much as at the theatre it accompanies the drama.

What wonder, then, that so many men using music thus carelessly slip up and make themselves ridiculous to those who know; even so great a one as Emile Zola, who once made a heroine go mad at the passionate singing of a nightingale one evening in late autumn! On its being pointed out to him that the nightingale never sang in the fall, he substituted the robin. Now, not even the wildest imagination could fancy one's going mad over the "chuck-chuck" of a sleepy robin, but to change the season Zola would probably have been obliged to change the whole plan of his story, so there was no help for it, the heroine was simply obliged to go mad over the mild little robin's night-cry.

On the other hand, many, many writers have followed Bacon's rule—"I take all knowledge to be my province"—and though the staff of music may never have blossomed for



them indeed, are thoroughly acquainted with the process of the blossoming, and, being without the magic circle and the toil and struggle of it all, give us in their marvelously clear language fine, even though mayhap idealized, results of their friendly observation of our art.

One moan of the musician is, "Music and all it is and means to us is not appreciated by the great outer world," and yet this tribute has Cardinal Newman, one of the greatest and busiest men of the century, paid to music:

"Music is an outward and earthly economy, under which great wonders unknown are typified. There are seven notes in the scale; make them fourteen, yet what a slender outfit for so vast an enterprise! What science brings so much out of so little? Out of what poor elements does some great master in it create his new world! Shall we say that all this exuberant inventiveness is a mere ingenuity or trick of art, like some game or fashion of the day, without reality, without meaning? We may do so; and then, perhaps, we shall account the science of theology to be a matter of words; yet, as there is a divinity in the theology of the church, which those who feel cannot communicate, so is there also in the speaking wonderful creation of sublimity and beauty of which I am speaking. To many men the very names which the science employs are utterly incomprehensible. To speak of an idea or a subject seems to be fanciful or trifling; to speak of the views it opens upon us to be childish extravagance; yet it is possible that that inexhaustible evolution and disposition of notes, so rich yet so simple, so intricate yet so regulated, so various-yet so majestic, should be a mere sound, which is gone and perishes. Can it be that those mysterious stirrings of the heart, and keen emotions, and strange yearnings after we know not what, and awful impressions from we know not whence, should be wrought in us by what is substantial, and comes and goes, and begins and ends in itself? It is not so; it cannot be. No, they have escaped from some higher sphere; they are the outpouring of eternal harmony in the medium of created sound; they are the echoes from our home; they are the voice of angels, or the Magnificat of saints, or the living laws of divine government, or the divine attributes; something are they besides themselves, which we

cannot compass, which we cannot utter—though mortal man, and he perhaps not otherwise distinguished above his fellows, has the gift of eliciting them.”

Will not everyone who has felt all this with a tantalizing indistinctness be grateful to Newman for having put it into such virile, telling English?

One of the quaintest conceptions of music, bearing also a pretty dignity, James Lane Allen puts into the mouth of one of his characters:

“I have one thing against Aristotle: he said the effect of the flute was bad and exciting. He was no true Greek. Have you ever thought how much of life can be expressed in terms of music? To me every civilization has given out its distinct musical quality; the ages have their peculiar tones; each century its key, its scale. For generations in Greece you can hear nothing but the pipes; during other generations nothing but the lyre. Think of the long, long time among the Romans when your ear is reached by the trumpet alone!

“Then again, whole events in history come down to me with the effect of an orchestra, playing in the distance; single lives sometimes like a great solo. As for the people I know or have known, some have to me the sound of brass, some the sound of wood, some the sound of strings. Only—so few, so very few, yield the perfect music of their kind. The brass is a little too loud; the wood a little too muffled; the strings—some of the strings are invariably broken. I know a big man who is nothing but a big drum; and I know another whose whole existence has been a jig on a fiddle; and I know a shrill little fellow who is a fife; and I know a brassy girl who is a pair of symbols; and once—once,” repeated the parson, whimsically, “I knew an old maid who was a real living spinet. I even know another old maid now who is nothing but an old music book—long ago sung through, learned by heart, and laid aside: in a faded, wrinkled binding—yellow paper stained by tears—and haunted by an odor of rose-petals, crushed between the leaves of memory: a genuine very thin and stiff collection of the rarest original songs—not songs without words, but songs without sounds—the ballads of an undiscovered heart, the hymns of an unanswered spirit.”

Thomas De Quincy, in his “Confessions of an Opium

Eater," written in 1820, declares that with the exception of the excellent extravaganza on that subject in "Twelfth Night," he could recollect but one thing said adequately upon the subject of music, and that one thing was said by the excellent Sir Thomas Browne!

Adequately—in proportion to, on a level with? Well, perhaps not; but things of worth were written in the eighteenth century, as we all know who have read old Scotch James Beattie's Essays, and pruned from them his keenly clever opinions on the "phenomena of a national ear," and on "musical sounds not being the signs of ideas," or who have read rare Ben Johnson.

An excerpt from Boswell's "Life of Johnson" is amusing, if not adequate. It is a conversation between Goldsmith and Johnson:

Goldsmith—The greatest 'musical performers have but small emoluments. Giardini, I am told, does not get above seven hundred a year.

Johnson—That is indeed but little for a man to get who does best that which so many endeavor to do. There is nothing, I think, in which the power of art is shown so much as in playing on the fiddle. In all other things we can do something at first. A man will forge a bar of iron if you give him a hammer; not so well as a smith, but tolerably. A man will saw a piece of wood and make a box, though a clumsy one; but give him a fiddle and a fiddlestick and he can do nothing.

Crude enough comparisons, to be sure, but to the point. But it is presumptuous to take exceptions to De Quincy's statement which, in truth, was but a sort of preface to some very scholarly thoughts of his own on music.

First, as to listening to music, he tells us that "music is an intellectual or a sensual pleasure according to the temperament of him who hears it. The mistake of most people is to suppose that it is by the ear that they communicate with music and therefore that they are purely passive to its effects. But this is not so: it is by the reaction of the mind on the notices of the ear (the matter coming by the senses, the form from the mind) that the pleasure is constructed, and therefore it is that people of equally good ear differ so much from one another. \* \* \*

"'But,' says a friend, 'a succession of musical sounds is to me like a collection of Arabic characters—I can attach no ideas to them.' Ideas, my good sir! There is no occasion for them; all that class of ideas which can be available in such a case has a language of representative feeling. \* \* \*

"A chorus of elaborate harmony displayed before me as in a piece of arras-work the whole of my past life—not as if recalled by an act of memory, but as if present and incarnated in the music; no longer painful to dwell upon, but the detail or its incidents removed or blended into some hazy abstraction, and its passions exalted, spiritualized and sublimed. All this was to be had for five shillings."

It would be interesting to dwell on this great man's account of the opera of his day as he listened to it, and his account of the English orchestras, did space permit, but we will now pass on to some bits descriptive of musical performance.

It is using a mere truism to say that a musician can enjoy a fine "rendering" as can no one else, but when it comes to describing this rendering the description consists chiefly of ejaculations and adjectives, with exclamation points copiously interspersed. This is where the writer steps in and, though he may not have heard any better than his fellows, has the power of giving us the results of his listening in delicate, tangible form, thus through his word painting extending to many the pleasure he himself has felt.

Again, the great man almost invariably is possessed of a keen sense of the ridiculous, very often lacking among musicians, and though, or rather, because nothing hurts as does ridicule, it has often proved fatal to that which was unworthy our art.

In "Aurora Leigh," Elizabeth Barrett Browning set forth, in five lines, a cleverly complete satire on music as generally taught fifty years ago:

"I learnt much music—such as would have been  
As quite impossible in Johnson's day  
As still it might be wished—fine sleights of hand  
And unimagined fingering, shuffling off the hearer's  
Soul through hurricanes of notes  
To a noisy Tophet."

Is not that good?

Twenty years later George Eliot, in "Middlemarch," describes a young English lady's playing in quite another vein, bringing the same insight to bear upon music as upon everything else of which she wrote:

"Rosamond played admirably. Her master was one of those excellent musicians here and there to be found in our provinces worthy to compare with many a noted Kapelmeister in a country which offers more plentiful conditions of musical celebrity.

"Rosamond, with the executant's instinct, had seized his manner of playing, and gave forth his large rendering of noble music with the precision of an echo. It was almost startling, heard for the first time. A hidden soul seemed to be floating through Rosamond's fingers, and indeed so it was, since souls live on in echoes, and to all fine expression there goes somewhere an originating activity, if it be only that of an interpreter."

To fin de siècle literature we owe two dainty bits of rhetoric. First, from "The Choir Invisible" we glean this rare description of flute music heard at night:

"It was as though the very beams of the far off, serenest moon, falling upon his flute and dropping down into its interior through its little round openings, were by his touch shorn of all their luster, their softness, their celestial energy, and made to reissue as music. It was as though his flute had been stuffed with frozen Alpine blossoms and these had been melted away by the passionate breath of his soul into the coldest invisible flowers of sound."

The second, rather more rhapsodic, is found in F. Marion Crawford's "The Ralstons," and tells how a singer sang:

"Then a soft vibration as of a soul far off murmuring to itself, just trembled and felt its way amongst them, like the promise of a caress. And again it came, more strongly, more clear, floating in the soft air and taking life in it, and stealing to the heart with a tender, backward-reaching regret, with a low, passionate looking forward to things of love yet to come. Crowdie was singing. He had not changed his position as he sat in his chair, and he had scarcely raised his face. There was no effort, no outward striving for effect. The notes floated from his lips as though they were not produced by

any human means, rising, sinking, with ever-varying color, tone, meaning, ringing as he sang like an angel's clarion tone, sighing as he breathed them like the whole world's love dream.

"Then time, too, sank away into oblivion. None of them could have told how long he sang, for time was away in dreamland, and passion's weary eyes drooped and saw not the pain."

So might we run the whole gamut of literature, and from the ancients or the moderns, the biblical, the classic, the romantic or the realistic, gather at will a rich and varied string of gems with which to decorate our at once most intimate and most conservative of muses, about whose thrilling throat men have wreathed their sweetest thoughts, their tenderest homage, whose garlands are never permitted to dim, but ever are renewed by willing devotees.

## EDITORIAL BRIC-A-BRAC

Just at present there seems to be a sort of craze to find out a more perfect way of teaching music to children, particularly instrumental music. Some months ago, in answer to a subscriber regarding a method for children, I said that in so far as I understood it (for it is not published to the world, but only to those who pay a certain liberal fee to be instructed how to use it, and even they are not allowed to teach it in turn to others), this method consists of certain apparatus of lines, notes, etc., derived from the notation of music. With these the children are taught various games and exercises, with the object of making them more exact in the names of the various signs and their relation to each other. In short, I said that, so far as I could learn, the system deals with the signs of music rather than with music itself. As the method mentioned is a patented system, having commercial potency (if not artistic), it was astonishing how many letters I got, all having substantially the same content—namely, a general denial of the truth of what I said and a general revilement of my ignorance, I being, in the unanimous opinion of these writers, “old enough to know better.” No one of the letters, not even that from its inventor, gave the slightest idea of what the system did consist of; all they said was practically that I knew nothing about it. After wading through their letters to the number of a score or more, I had to confess that I was still in the same category.

Besides these letters, which turned out later on to have been authorized and inspected by the inventor of the system, if not directly instigated by her, I had several of different tenor. These testified that what I had said was precisely true, and that the system really does deal with the materials of musical notation and not with music as such. One correspondent mentioned another system which she said was free

from the objections I had so truthfully alleged against the one first mentioned. But this writer also stopped short when it came to telling anything definite.

It is evident from the success of these inventors that there is a widespread appetite for some kind of system for beginning children in music in a really solid and at the same time interesting way. It is for those who have this appetite that I am about to write. But before doing so I will lay down a few postulates or principles which underlie musical training at every point:

1. Music is a matter of the ear and of feeling. The ear is therefore the first organ to address and the first to train.

2. The voice is the immediate and natural medium of expressing feeling; the voice is therefore the first part of the child to learn music practically.

3. The fingers were not primarily intended for playing the piano; playing is artificial to them. The first point therefore is to awaken the ear, as above, and then the voice, because the voice comes naturally; and third, to start the fingers to playing as if singing by means of them. Good playing, whether advanced or elementary, is nothing else in the world than singing with the fingers, the instrument furnishing the tone. Hence, as soon as a melody is recognized (by melody I mean a very short melody, a phrase) it is to be sung and then played. First the hearing and the "feeling" (or inner hearing) of the sound, second the singing, third the playing—immediately, one after the other.

4. All parts of music are matters of ear and feeling; and no matter how extensively music is analyzed, each distinct element has to be heard and felt in terms of sound, and then reproduced by voice and finger. This holds of scales, chords, rhythms, relative note values, and all the rest.

5. Notation is not one of the difficulties of music. Nevertheless the staff notation is too complete for the first steps; it is better to work with a more general notation like the tonic sol fa, or the Paris-Cheve system. In both these systems, the methods of which have been published to the world over and over again, the beginnings of music have received great attention. Both notations are so simple that they can be taught and written understandingly by the child as soon as



able to form letters or figures. Also the order of introducing the elements is there carefully worked out.

The ultimate intention of all this teaching is to bring the pupil to a practical acquaintance with music and its complete representation on the staff; but it can be done with perfect ease just as soon as the child has built up, one by one, a conception of the tonal elements which staff notation is intended to represent. For instance, the lines and spaces as signs of relative pitch, the clefs for locating the staff and making it precise, the notes as signs of musical utterance, the note values for relative duration, the signatures for denoting key and mode. The appearances of the ordinary scale intervals upon the staff are taught in a very short time, provided the person taught knows keys and intervals.

All so-called easy systems, which do business with materials which can be handled instead of with tone itself and tone-relations, have the disadvantage of distracting the mind from music and go far to confirm the most dangerous musical heresy of all—namely, that one can be a musician in theory and mentally without being expert in hearing tone itself. Everything in the mind comes to awakening through sense perception; what the elementary teacher has to do, therefore, is first of all to awaken perceptions of tone and tone-discourse—i. e., of tone in order and combinations arranged for the purpose of saying something.

\* \* \*

Several times already, mention has been made in these columns of the children's work of Miss Julia Lois Caruthers, who is now with the Sherwood School, and that of Mrs. Jessie L. Gaynor, the well-known and gifted composer. Miss Caruthers, a pupil of Mr. C. B. Cady and representing his system as a foundation of her work, places the emphasis upon the ability to conceive music, meaning by this the ability to reproduce mentally a phrase or melody previously heard; later on such a conception comes to expression through the fingers. But Mr. Cady holds that nothing is fit to be expressed which is not first of all conceived in clear and distinct mental image, by the child.

If I am correctly informed, Miss Caruthers has never made very much point of her children actually composing little

pieces of their own. Mrs. Gaynor, however, has also a quick way of awakening the musical ear and forming in the child the fundamental perceptions and conceptions out of which music is made, such as the scale intervals, the chords, and above all, tonality, and with it the understanding of the effect of going out of the tonality, modulating. She also cultivates the art of melodic invention, taking as foundation first of all some simple poems or stanzas, such as those of "Mother Goose." The pupils try first to get a suitable rhythm and a proper melody; then this melody they explain and intensify by means of harmony. The results attained are sometimes very striking, the children displaying no small capacity for coloring their melodies by unexpected harmonies at critical points. In this way a child grows up musical, for some of the most striking results are obtained before the child has reached the age of ten. And when they take up a master work to play, all its incidents are already familiar to them and they come at once to the main thing, the musical feeling, the mood, the conception which the piece was intended to convey.

Of course, it is open to the scoffer to inquire what sort of a time the advanced piano teacher of the future will have when his young lady pupils, who have already written all sorts of things on their own account, bring him sonatas of Haydn and object that they do not seem to mean much; the sonatas of Beethoven, lacking in originality; the pieces of Schuman, for not being elegantly and fluently put together but obviously made up of fragments—forcible indeed, but not having the continuity which pure musical imagination ought to have. Liszt when weighed in this sort of critical balance will very soon kick the beam, by reason of his unfinished cadenzas and his not uncommon harmonic carelessness. Moreover, will it not be that these youngsters will still retain the ear-mark of the goody-goody young man, and be more taken up with their own good qualities than with any of those of the half-understood masters who are now safe within the pantheon? These, however, are problems which may be left to the future, which is destined to be born into a great heredity of uncracked nuts, and surely will not mind to have this one more among them.

It is quite sure that if methods of this sort prevail in elementary teaching, our advanced pupils of the next century will not be, as many of the present are unable to distinguish between the tonic and the dominant, unable to write down the simplest musical idea from hearing, and unable to call up a concept of a musical idea read in notes, until they have followed it through with their fingers upon the keyboard and listened to the results thereby obtained.

\* \* \*

There is another question in education which remains to be settled in music no less than in other branches. It is whether early teaching ought to be entirely sugar-coated or only half sugarcoated; and, if so, which half? That is, are we to give up expecting any kind of serious study and rely upon the unconscious training of play to form for us complete education in all the branches? The great danger of all this kindergarten work is that the pupils will stop their education at the point where work as such begins. Whatever can be acquired without concentration and work, so much they will learn; whatever can not be got in this way they are content to do without. The favorite song of the Mason Song Garden, "Work, for the night is coming," is here transformed into "Play, for the night is coming."

\* \* \*

In so often citing the tonic sol-fa, I do not mean to imply that they have said it all. I doubt if they have. But certainly the elementary steps of observing music and learning to conceive it they have worked out beautifully, and always from the standpoint of the ear, which the staff teachers are very prone to set one side in favor of the eye and the memory. The ear is the organ which takes in music, and the mind is the province in which music is "experienced," made conscious, becomes part of the mind's contents. Music is not music to the individual until the mind feels it, understands it, hears in it not only what it actually consists of in the way of tones and rhythms, but hears all these in their connection—i. e., with whatever other tones belong to them in key. Hence, music is first of all a matter of the ear, then of mental image awakening (by which I mean tone-images and not pictures

suggested by the tones), and later the force, the meaning of the tonal forms.

In one of the books of the Professor at the breakfast table he gives a running account of what he calls a three part mental counterpoint. Uppermost is the talk of the boarder next him, talk for which he cares nothing at all, but which he must hear in order not to seem rude; next to this in importance, more important, is what the lady on the other side is saying to the handsome young man across the table, and deep down below both of these is the *cantus fermus*, which goes on over and over like what is called a *baso ostinato*, "Late for lecture, late for lecture, late for lecture."

Something of this kind there is in all our music hearing. First of all the perception, the ear-perception, of melody, harmony and rhythm—in short, of a pleasing or unpleasing musical idea; then the external enjoyment of this in mere hearing; below that is the inner realization of what these tones are in their relations, the key and the form, the rhythm, and all that; and below that again, the knowledge that the song is a song of pain or of pleasure, and we begin sympathizing with the pain or pleasure therein celebrated.

In case the player derives his music from printed pages, there are eye perceptions antedating those of the ear—the sharp on the fifth line, flat on first line, or whatever it may be—all the signs of the notation. But these have nothing really to do with the music; they are the arbitrary or conventional symbols by means of which such and such tonal forms are represented. The tonal forms are for the ear and for the mind through the ear; and the tonal forms contain a something which the mind has to find out after it has taken in the sounds and their relations. This is the way it comes about from beginning to end; and it is the same with the smallest child as with the master. First hearing, then conceiving, then understanding; later, if at all, playing. Whatever is clearly conceived will be clearly played, accidents of finger insufficiency excepted.

\* \* \*

In a paper read before the National Association of Music Teachers at Des Moines, I had the honor to suggest some

much-needed reforms in our elementary education in music Those reforms were the following:

1. Ear training to be taken up sooner and carried farther.
2. Easy piano music to be better artistically, and the old time restrictions of quiet hand positions to be done away with in favor of a free movement of hands, regardless of so-called "correct position of hands."
3. More rapid progress through the first three grades of piano work. Perhaps if the mind work here described is properly done it will consume so much time that the progress will be no faster through the grades than now; but it will bring far more valuable results.
4. The art of musical study and of mental conceiving music ought to be taught much earlier than now. Such teachers as Miss Caruthers and Mrs. Gaynor do this, but what we want is method of study for those who find themselves confronting tone-poems existing in notes alone, from which they have to find out all the particulars which would enter into an artist's interpretation of the work. What are these elements, and how do we come at them? This is the question. Observe the playing of any good artist and compare it with the playing of the amateur. Note how many little details the artist brings out which the amateur overlooks. What are these particulars? Moreover, note also that the artist plays as if the music meant something very real and life-like to him. He wishes it to mean the same to us. Why does not the pupil play in this manner? What are the links which our elementary study omits? And how are we to come at them. These are questions which mere pedagogues cannot solve. They can only be solved by the artistic sense, and the teacher who finally formulates this part of education will have to do so in the light of artistic conception and educational psychology combined. This is a place where most of the work with children fails.

\* \* \*

The passing of the Chicago Conservatory of Music is anticipated at the close of the present scholastic year. This institution was established by Mr. Samuel Kayzer for dramatic purposes in 1884; later he brought in Messrs. C. B.

Cady and W. L. Tomlins as heads of the music department. Tomlins went out after one year. Mr. Sherwood came here soon after. In 1895 Mr. Godowsky was engaged for two years to fill the time while Mr. Sherwood was abroad. Later Sherwood went out with his clientele as Mr. Cady had already done, and Mr. Kelso, who had formerly been an assistant of Mr. Sherwood.

The failure of the school is due to bad management from the start. When the Chicago Auditorium was erected Mr. Ferdinand W. Peck was very glad to take the institution under his wing and prepare for it commodious and elegant quarters in the new building, where ever since the conservatory has been established. Mr. Peck gave financial assistance and at one time for two years or so entirely financed the affair. Mr. Kayzer retired from the management two years ago, and Mr. Bernhard Ulrich, a former bookkeeper for Mr. Kayzer, took his place. Under his management everything went more successfully for a time. But in March, this year, after having, as it is stated, largely overdrawn the bank account and used up the proceeds of a loan, Mr. Ulrich went out and Mr. Frederick Grant Gleason was made temporary director. At the present writing it looks as if the teachers will get part of their money. The Auditorium Association will lose large sums in rent.

If the question be asked why an institution which had upon its list the names of so many prominent musicians, some of them, like Messrs. Godowsky, Sherwood, Clarence Eddy, and Heinrich, have an international reputation, and which had also a large and influential clientele, should give up after ten years' trial, the answers would not be far to seek. The Chicago Conservatory has never been a school, in the proper acceptance of the term, but only a suite of offices where private lessons in music have been given. There has never been a course of study, never any class system of general exercises in music, lectures and the like, and there has been no provision for generating an esprit de corps among the students. It never had any graduation or commencement exercises, never granted any diplomas, and consequently had no standing with its clientele as a school. The students were pupils of this, that, or the other private teacher. When Mr

Kelso left he took his pupils with him and the future good will of those pupils. When Mr. Sherwood left the same thing happened in his case, as is shown by his success with his own school. If Mr. Godowsky chooses to open a studio, he will gather around him his own clientele. In the vocal department they had for some time Mr. Marischalchi, who took his clientele with him when he left. So also Mr. Jacobsohn the violin pupils, and Mr. Spiering his.

In contra-distinction to this system of go as you please, note the progress which the opposite system has witnessed in the Chicago Musical College and the American Conservatory, both of which are very flourishing schools, despite the well-known artistic prestige of the leading teachers at the Chicago Conservatory. The American Conservatory stands for Mr. Haettstaedt's ideas of musical education, as the college does for those of Dr. Ziegfeld. Who ever may be teachers in either place, the school as such is the power to be reckoned with. It is the school which takes the money, hires the teacher, prescribes the course, administers the examinations and grants the diplomas. Teachers come and go but the school remains. Here is the first place where the Chicago Conservatory missed its chance. Moreover it is plain that no music school administered by a mere elocutionist ignorant of music can expect to acquire standing of a musical kind. Great teachers may be in the school; their work is their own. The school is represented by Mr. Samuel Kayzer (who at least is a capable diplomat) or by Mr. Bernhard Ulrich (who had been bookkeeper), and, as neither of these estimable gentlemen had the slightest prestige as educators, or even a standing as such, the school succeeded to their assets in this line—an asset represented by nothing at all.

It is very difficult to form a real department of piano, voice or violin with a prominent artist at the head and still retain the standing of the school as such independent of the artist. This is what the college habitually does; the American Conservatory has avoided the difficulty by not having star teachers.

The Chicago Conservatory fell a victim to its lack of endowment. When the most of the working teachers receive only half of the tuition which the pupils pay in, it is evident

that they will secede at the first moment when they are strong enough to stand alone. This is the place where all our schools are weak. It is only by most excellent management that any of them overcome the friction at this point. If the manager grants the teacher an individuality of his own he uses it immediately to build up himself. So it was at the Musical College with the clever Italian, Maestro Buzzi-Pecchi, who came with such glowing testimonials from half the musicians in Italy. He had a liberal salary, but just as soon as he discovered that the college also made money he began to arrange for establishing himself outside.

\* \* \*

"The good die young," it is said. I do not regard the Chicago Conservatory as having been particularly "good," but only good in spots; yet it is no more than fair to state unequivocally that the school has been a very powerful influence in this community ever since it was established. By having artist teachers it has set a pace, and has made it necessary to bring other artist teachers for the sake of their prestige. It was glory to bring Mr. Sherwood here, one of the greatest of American pianists. It was perhaps quite as much good luck as intelligence which enabled them to bring Mr. Godowsky, at the particular moment when his reputation was ready to blossom out as it has done these last two years. Meanwhile, as Mr. Liebling pointed out a couple of months ago, his residence here has put the piano-playing art upon a new plane and has given a distinct prestige and stimulation to the city. The association of Mr. Clarence Eddy with the conservatory has been different. Mr. Eddy's name looks extremely well upon a list; but, if I am correctly informed, he has never given a lesson in the institution or for the institution during the ten years his name has figured upon the lists of teachers.

\* \* \*

In this connection it is proper to say that the intimations of a new music school in Chicago, given two months ago in these columns, were probably ill-founded and due to the dreaming of the individual who expected to become manager of the new school. So far as appears there will be no new school; no capitalist; no free building; no free scholarships



by the bushel. And the city will last just as long and be just as successful; for these new advantages were promised to be administered by Mr. Ulrich, who has displayed his genius in managing (for a time) artists, orchestras, and the Chicago Conservatory. The conservatory has one advantage over the artists: the conservatory, being already at home, does not have to walk home, but simply sits down and dies. May it rest in peace.

\* \* \*

I notice quite a pleasant newspaper anticipation of the English opera promised next year under the management of Messrs. Savage and Grau. I do not share these pleasant expectations. Mr. Savage, whom personally I have never met, seems suffering from too kind treatment by the press of Boston. When the Castle Square experiment was started, the newspapers were very kind and took it as it was intended. When something was particularly bad the good-natured writers shrugged their shoulders and said, "What can you expect for seventy-five cents?" Even the confirmed badness of the orchestra was not commented upon severely. The consequence was that Mr. Savage got to thinking that anything would go. Amateurs appeared in leading heavy roles with short study and not half enough rehearsals, and the entire performances were very rough. Even the English was so imperfect that as a rule few words could be made out.

The light opera sections of his troupes, having less serious tasks in hand, succeeded better. Now, however, the spreading out of his companies leaves them all rather weak. And while it is pleasant to hear such agreeable and amusing performances as those of Mr. Frank Moulin in the Gilbert and Sullivan roles, and the sweet voice of Miss De Treville in almost anything, these two swallows are not enough to make a summer.

Mr. Grau has always shown himself a speculator and plunger. He has not developed any wonderful conscience in grand opera, where he had the European traditions to guide him; why should he be expected to do so now when he has the Savage successes to prove that anything whatever will go?

The lack will be in a conductor. This has been the real difficulty with all the Savage companies. If the new company

proposing to do grand opera in English were to have a *real* master at its head, such as Mr. Emil Paur, for instance (and he is the best one I can think of just now), and this conductor could have the Italian conductor's power of veto or protest, and so be able to hold the work up to some kind of artistic standard, then something might be expected. The Italian conductor has the right to "protest" the singer at the last rehearsal, if his or her work is hopelessly below the standard, and the manager has no recourse but to put up a better singer. This right is used even to the injustice of American girls who have been given "engagements" at fabulous cost in some provincial theatre, the speculator knowing that the conductor might exercise his prerogative—which he often does. The conductor and speculator even go shares and divide the fee paid by the confiding infant for her privilege of appearing. When she gets back to the speculator he shrugs his shoulders and says: "I got you the chance, but you were too bad. Was it my fault?"

If now, our American conductor had this kind of right, a standard might be kept. But even Mr. Paur has had to "bow the knee to Baal" more than once. In Chicago, for instance, he had to give the "Valkyrie" with a Wotan who had never sung the role previously nor had a full rehearsal or any rehearsal with orchestra. Suppose this singer had been one of our half-taught American amateurs? Where would have been this glorious ensemble?

No! Mr. Savage has yet to show that he understands the difference between a good ensemble with artistic quality and a rough and ready performance by amateurs without either ensemble or artistic authority anywhere in the entire cast. And it is a mistaken kindness for critics to hold back these facts in the hope that reform will come later. It is like giving an ambitious student of burglary immunity for his first few house-breaking pieces of work, because he is so new to the business. As a money-maker Mr. Savage seems to be a distinct success; as an impresario he is an equally distinct failure. Possibly at the end of the new venture the old story may be repeated and Mr. Savage be the richer by some of Mr. Grau's experience, while the latter may get the benefit of some of Mr. Savage's money.

The Cincinnati May festival under the direction of Theodore Thomas had this year an interesting program as usual, the main works being the Brahms German Requiem and the Bach B minor Mass. This affair, which takes place once in two years, is really a series of Thomas concerts, Mr. Thomas being not only the head center but also a good part of the circumference. This year there was a deficit of about seven thousand dollars, it is said, which arose in part from an experiment they have been trying with the chorus. The great difficulty in preparing these large choral works has been to get a chorus sufficiently large and competent, and then to keep it together until it is properly trained. Quality, persistence, and willingness not to mind work are the elements required. The festival association very naturally finds it extremely difficult to accomplish these ends, which in the case of Cincinnati are more difficult than usual. The festival takes place only once in two years. In one fatal four days on the second year the choral work has to be poured out all at once; all the remainder of two long seasons until late in the spring the chorus is expected to work preparing the numbers; and it has to do this under the direction of subordinate conductors, who, as usual in affairs of which Mr. Thomas is head, have no voice whatever in the result, nor are they even permitted to conduct so much as one work in the festival proper.

They have tried the experiment this time of paying certain leading voices to attend regularly at rehearsals, and the cost has been very nearly the amount of the deficit. To mingle amateurs and professionals (for this is what paid singers amount to) has not been found to work well in other games, and I am confident that the same result will be experienced here. It is not possible to have at the same time a very large chorus and a very good chorus. You can have size if you like, or quality; but size and quality do not go together.

There is also another serious difficulty in the Cincinnati situation—namely, the fact that the city is working against itself as between the symphony concerts and the May festivals. The enthusiastic musical amateurs are trying hard to maintain a Cincinnati symphony orchestra, under the direction of that very strong man, Mr. Frank Van Der Stucken, a Belgian born in Texas. I am told that this orchestra is

drilled down into a very good state of discipline, and, while in certain instruments the men are not so good as those in Boston, for instance, the general attainments of the orchestra are of a high order. The repertory is strong and many-sided. Now the May festival brings into the small city of Cincinnati the highly advertised personality of Mr. Theodore Thomas, whose reputation is an excellent illustration of what can be done by powers of no very great originality, backed by plenty of time and persistence. Thomas brings his Chicago orchestra (at a good rate per man) and employs a few of the best Cincinnati men to fill up.

It is easy to see that this going wild once in two years over a conductor from another city, and running with fires "banked," as firemen call it, for the intervening year, is highly detrimental to the local conductor. The obvious way would be to place the May festival under Mr. Van Der Stucken's management and directorship, or at least to associate him with Mr. Thomas in the directorship. It will be objected that Mr. Thomas would not accept an associate unless such an associate would promise to be fully subject to him. But this is not a question. The interests of the musical situation in Cincinnati are of more consequence than Mr. Thomas' uncontested supremacy. All that would be necessary would be to make contracts calling Mr. Thomas the chief conductor, and giving him entire charge of half the concerts of the festivals—choice of works, programmes, and all. The other half to be placed equally under the absolute control of Mr. Van Der Stucken. The concerts would be no more hampered by change of conductors than is the case in opera, where the same conductor never conducts every night in succession. In case Mr. Thomas would refuse a perfectly reasonable proposition of this kind, it would merely show that to him the supremacy of Theodore Thomas is of more consequence than Cincinnati art. Like the little pig that jumped out through the seven-by-nine glass, he would have defined his size.

With a really good chorus of carefully selected singers, led by a thorough musician of strong personality, all the choral works of the festival could be prepared in half the time now devoted to them. And if the whole were under the leading Cincinnati conductor, the singers could be kept

together much more easily and given something to do now and then during the intervening time.

In short, the plain common sense of the Cincinnati situation is to give the May festival to Mr. Van Der Stucken, or to him in conjunction with Mr. Thomas, and to cut down the chorus to the actual fighting size, as represented by the singers who have telling voices and can read music. Mr. Thomas has no force or value in connection with choral singing; he is not even a good choral conductor. He is liable to assign one tempo for study under an assistant and at performance take a tempo twice as fast. I remember a case in the World's Fair time when he had given the metronome marking for a Bach cantata, and at performance took the movement marked about 114 for quarters at about 120 for dotted halves (the measure being 3-4). Of course, the chorus was snaked through by main force, and I think a few of them really saw some of the notes upon the pages they turned over; but I doubt whether they would have dared to swear that they had. Mr. Thomas' value is that of a long-used trade mark. He stands for serious intentions and wide knowledge of musical compositions. Beyond this he is a very masterly orchestral drill master; but it is folly to suppose that he cannot work in connection with some other conductor. His pretensions in this line are absurd. He is made of clay, like other conductors.

W. S. B. M.

## THINGS HERE AND THERE

### THE NATIONAL MUSIC TEACHERS' ASSOCIATION.

The meeting of the National Music Teachers' Association, at Des Moines, July 19 to 22, was an interesting event. It began with a meeting of the inner brotherhood (the exact meaning of which I have not as yet mastered, but it consists of all those who, in the opinion of the then president, are eligible, such as committeemen, officers, vice-presidents and delegates), the subject for study being a report from the educational committee concerning plans for home study by correspondence. This report had been prepared by Messrs. Arthur L. Manchester, of Camden, N. J.; Prof. Waldo Pratt, of Hartford Theological Seminary; Prof. Edward Dickinson, of Oberlin, and Mr. E. R. Kroeger, of St. Louis. The report was well drawn and advocated the provision of courses of study in Musical History, Terminology, History of Instruments, and such other subjects as would prove practicable, to be pursued by students, members of the M. T. N. A. at completion and approved by suitable examination papers, the students to receive certificates of the fact. The presentation of the plan was followed by a long discussion, during the course of which Mr. Manchester appeared to excellent advantage, meeting the objections and solving difficulties proposed in a cool and capable manner. The report was one of the best-made documents I have ever heard in one of these meetings. It was open to the criticism that all this study still failed to reach the root of the matter, namely, familiarity with music actually—the sum of all these educations being, after all, only a knowledge about music. It is evident that a student taking these courses at home will advance in intelligence about music, and if he cares to take up the study of music itself, in its masterworks (as is offered in the Music Students' Extension Clubs) he will gain in real power as a musician. But without this actual study of music itself, and the constant increase of his own powers of conceiving and performing, he will remain in a true sense no nearer being an artist than at the beginning of the chapter.

No doubt this phase of the matter was somewhat undervalued by the committee, all of whom are theoretical musicians rather than artists; and, moreover, they felt a certain delicacy in pretending to "give music lessons by mail," which, of course, cannot be done. The report was adopted and a new committee appointed to take charge of the

work, consisting of Messrs. W. S. B. Mathews, Waldo S. Pratt, A. J. Gantvort, Rossiter G. Cole and Edward Dickinson.

Very vague ideas were expressed concerning the probable cost of this work to the student. The plan contemplates making fifteen lessons in any subject a unit, at the end of which an examination is held. It was proposed to provide syllabi of the courses and textbooks and books of reference from which the knowledge can be obtained. These syllabi will probably take the form of the elaborate pamphlets of Prof. Dickinson of Oberlin, in which he refers the student to all the books one would need if he were to undertake to prepare a musical history of his own. For a certain class of students, living within reach of libraries, or having at least three languages and able to buy what books they need, this will work admirably; but for average students wishing to know the true story of the development of music, its various standpoints of art in the different periods, the nature of the master works created and the composers creating them, I think any one of several existing hand-books will be more serviceable and give a much more manageable and practical net result. This, however, is merely the opinion of a student who knows from practical experience how difficult it is to arrive at this information at first hand, and has felt and endeavored to remedy the defects of such elaborate-seeming but superficial and misleading works as the history of Naumann, for instance.

Similar objections underlie many of the other topics, such as the history of instruments, musical forms, the development of harmony, and the like. For my own part, I believe that the study of the various branches of actual musical theory might also be carried on to good advantage in this way: harmony, counterpoint, fugue, form, and practical composition, but only at the expense of actual reports of every lesson in detail, with corrections of the same; such correspondence lessons are now offered by various teachers at a cost of about a dollar and a half each, which is very low. At all events the new committee is in position to go ahead and mature plans for the work in any phases thought advisable and practicable.

Among the queer ideas advocated were the preparation of these syllabi and their sale by the owners at from fifty cents each upwards. This was opposed by one at least, thinking that since the dissemination of intelligence is the main point in view, these pamphlets, costing no more than a cent each to print, ought to be furnished without charge to those members of the M. T. N. A. desiring to canvass the possibility of taking up the work. The subject of prices to be charged and the compensation of officers for professional time expended are trying ones, and, unless the ideas are cleared up far beyond the point shown at Des Moines this work will be found to cost the students very much more than similar work along other lines in the Chautauqua movement.

The convention proper opened the second day with the usual ad-

addresses of welcome and at length a paper on "Church Music," by Prof. P. C. Lutkin, in place of some one from New York. This was followed later by a paper on "Musical Criticism from the Standpoint of the Newspaper and the Public," by Mr. Samuel Strauss, of the Des Moines Leader. Through some neglect I failed to secure a copy of this paper, which was very interesting and well delivered. The standpoint was that the critic should be merciful and not indulge in over many technicalities. Mr. Strauss, besides performing the critical duties of the Leader, is also, I believe, one of the proprietors of the paper and an editor. He is therefore in position to understand the subject from an all-around journalistic standpoint. The remainder of Wednesday was devoted to concerts, of which there were no less than three. The first was an organ recital by Mr. Albert A. Butler, of Louisville, Ky. Mr. Butler played a very good program, the most difficult numbers being a Bach fugue in G major (which I hear was not altogether successful), the Buck sonata in E flat, beautifully played, and the charming Andante Cantabile, from Widor's fourth organ symphony. Mr. Butler played without notes and appeared to excellent advantage.

The next concert was a long miscellaneous program, consisting of three piano groups, by Mrs. Hardy of Des Moines, Miss Frances Wyman of Burlington and Mr. E. R. Kroeger of St. Louis. As the various performers are in a sense representative of that which the M. T. N. A. stands for, I take the liberty of reproducing my comments, written at the time for the Des Moines Evening News, a very enterprising and prosperous one-cent daily:

(From the Des Moines News.)

The concert Wednesday afternoon failed of leaving the best possible effect through the lack of any principle of unity, even if nothing more than the participation of a single commanding personality. The nearest approach to this element, indeed, while not quite reaching such station, was found in the piano playing of Miss Frances Wyman of Burlington. She played four pieces: The beautiful Etude in E major, No. 3 in Chopin's opus 10; the finale to the great sonata in B minor, also by Chopin; a trifle called "The Butterfly," by the late Mr. Lavallee, formerly president of the M. T. N. A.; and a waltz in E major by Moszkowsky. The most difficult of these is the finale to the sonata, a most impassioned movement, which runs at a headlong speed, yet varies its mood now and then and is full of trying work for the pianist. It takes technic, musical feeling and nerve—all of which came to the interpretation yesterday. This was a very strong piece of work, work which can never be done by practice alone, no matter who the teacher, but must have something from the inner life of the player. Rarely indeed is this piece played better. The lovely cantabile etude in E major, which came before it, was played in some respects well; in others very badly indeed. Here the mannerism of the player, the oscillation of arms, the participation of the



body in the rhythm and expression, were excessive. These might perhaps be attributed in part to nervousness, but they detracted very much from the effect upon the eye of the listener. Moreover, the rubatos were something startling, and the repose of the piece was entirely lost. In this respect the playing was feminine in the most pronounced sense. One who thus conceives this study ought always to insist that pianist be spelled with a final "e." The same restrictions in part might be made upon the waltz, where also the bodily participation was excessive. But on the whole this was playing showing a nature capable of rich development, far more musical in tone and feeling than we usually hear. I understand that Miss Wyman was a pupil of Moszkowsky for several years, but I am quite sure that these arm motions did not come from him.

The playing of Mr. E. R. Kroeger, of St. Louis, which closed the program, did not in all respects meet expectations from one so well and favorably known as a pianist. He began with a Mozart rondo in A minor, followed by two little waltzes by Brahms, a Chopin Nocturne, Leschetitzky's pleasing study, "The Fountain," and a Romance and Storm of his own, from his piano studies. The Mozart playing was uncommonly good, although good as it was it did not satisfactorily answer the question why it should have been played at all. Surely if it were desirable to introduce something by Mozart there are many, very many, compositions more modern than this. The same might be said of the waltzes by Brahms—they amount to very little, nor do they illustrate a pianist. As a whole Mr. Kroeger's playing yesterday was too reserved, and he belongs to what is generally known as "scholarly" playing, than which many things might be worse. I am informed that he had never played upon the piano before the recital, nor was it the make to which he is accustomed. This undoubtedly hampered him.

The other piano element in the program was the opening appearance of Mrs. M. Hardy, of Des Moines, which seemed to me uncommonly good for an appearance arranged hastily in place of Mr. Preyer. Owing to the uncertainty about seats I did not hear this playing so carefully as I would have liked, but it struck me as capable and deserving.

The singing can be disposed of easily. Miss Zoa Pearle Parke of Nebraska showed a rather superior voice, the lower notes not quite so mellow as might be, but the upper uncommonly good for a voice addicted to habitual living in the lower registers. The other voice, that of Mr. Grant Hadley of Des Moines, is an excellent organ and I should say capable of much more development. He sang four songs such as I do not particularly care for, but the voice, aside from beginning too far back, is an organ capable of first-class work.

The concert in the evening was even more miscellaneous than that of the afternoon. The most prominent feature was the chorus from this city under the direction of Dr. M. L. Bartlett. It is a very good

chorus indeed, and its work is well spoken of all along the line by the visiting delegates. The phenomenally close and high temperature inside the house were no doubt responsible for the slight falling from the pitch in the very difficult and risky modulations and minor chords of the Nanini Stabat Mater. In the Palestrina Miserere there was better success. It should be set down to Dr. Bartlett's credit that these pieces are so far one side of the modern singer's experience that very few are able to do them with certainty. There has been a movement in the Roman Catholic church of late years to restore the purity of the church music, upon the basis of the Palestrina work, and to give an idea of the difficulty involved I may mention that some years ago while in Venice I made the acquaintance of the assistant musical director at the venerable basilica of St. Mark, who was training a choir to do this sort of thing. He took me to a rehearsal, in the old church of San Giacomo by the Rialto, the oldest church in Venice (belonging to the parish of St. Mark), and he told me that he expected to be able to sing a service of good music in about six months more, but that it would be two years before they could sing Palestrina. They afterwards accomplished their task, but Mr. Tebaldini is now at the head of the conservatory in Parma.

The chorus by Dudley Buck, which opened the program, was very nice indeed.

Next after the chorus in importance I would place the singing of Mrs. W. J. Whiteman of Denver. Mrs. Whiteman, who is an experienced singer, is a large woman (if I may be pardoned statistics) and has the extreme rare quality of being able to sustain a tone. She sang a serenata by Tosti (in Italian, which I hope she at least understood—for like St. Paul I am "down" upon prophecy in unknown tongues unless they also interpret) and an old Welch melody. It was very enjoyable and admirable ballad singing. Mrs. Whiteman has one fault, from which most European singers are comparatively exempt; she takes all the time she happens to fancy, and the slow song was wholly without rhythmic definition. It consisted of voice, words, melody and nothing else. In a very old melody this may be forgiven, and it is a great pleasure to hear so good a singer.

And speaking of singing, why did Mr. Horace P. Dibble of St. Louis sing five Schubert songs at a sitting—for he did sit? And why did he try to sing and play at the same time, when evidently his voice was of itself none too loud when it had the full advantage of the entire motive power? His voice is agreeable in quality, but not strong; his accompaniments were very well done. I like him best in "Her Portrait"—was this because it was the first? Nobody plays and sings well at the same time. Neither Henschell, Heinrich, nor even Mr. Dibble. It is the affectation of singers who play better than they sing and are afraid the accompanist will cover their voices. Good singers are glad to be accompanied.

Intermingled with the elements already mentioned were troubles

of a different kind—in which the piano-forte became the active agent. The first of the piano pieces was a duet arrangement of a Toccata by Bach, just made for two pianos by Mr. Albino Gorno of Cincinnati. It is a splendid piece, which sits down in perfect cadences rather more often than Bach usually does, but is full of exquisite counterpoint and a bright and most pleasing rhythm. It was played by two young men, artist pupils of Mr. Gorno, Mr. Ernest W. Hale and Fred J. Hoffman. They played it to perfection, although from notes. Later they gave a duet from Grieg, which I did not hear, but which is spoken of as being far more cruel to the audience than the Bach number. Then each of them played solos, showing well-trained advance, but as yet not altogether convincing. There was altogether too much of this. The Bach number alone would have left a fine impression. But the second duet and four solos—this was too much. Commendable, well-trained, but indiscreet.

The concert as a whole lacked purpose, or rather lacked unity of purpose, and it also lacked strong elements.

Thursday morning began with no less than four "round tables" devoted to voice, piano, public school music and theory. The rooms provided for these discussions were altogether too small and I was unable to get into either the voice discussion under Mr. Frederick W. Root or the piano, under the direction of Mr. Calvin B. Cady. The principal subject of the voice table was a paper by Mr. Karlton Hackett, which will later on be reproduced in this magazine, as it is of interest. The voice round table was summarized by the News as follows:

---

#### TEACHING OF VOICE.

The round table discussion for teachers of voice in the Y. M. C. A. parlor was the most successful of all the eight thus far held, from the point of attendance and interest manifested. Karlton Hackett of Chicago presided and introduced Mr. Hall of Cedar Rapids, who spoke on "Enunciation of Vowels in Song."

Following Mr. Hall, Mr. Frederick W. Root of Chicago addressed the assembly.

Mr. Root spoke extemporaneously, treating of several important voice teachers with whom he had come in contact as pupil or otherwise, and who represented the various currents of musical thought and the different influences which are brought to bear on students of singing in all countries where a serious study of singing is made.

These names include teachers in America, England, Germany, France and Italy. The first one referred to was his honored father, George F. Root, who gave his son his first instructions in matters pertaining to voice. Dr. Root in his youth had nearly ruined his voice by misuse in the direction of forcing and using too somber a quality of tone. He recovered the use of his voice and placed it upon so solid

a foundation that it retained its power and fine quality up to the day of his death by changing his method entirely to the thinner sounds of the clear timber, and was very radical in his teaching upon this point. The teacher who made this change for Dr. Root was Bassini, who fifty years ago was perhaps the most widely known teacher of singing in this country. To Bassini young Root was sent for instruction when his father had finished with him. Bassini paid special and almost exclusive attention to the registers of the voice, to an extent indeed which made his pupils, who in turn became teachers, feel that the correct way to treat voices was to break them into diverse registers, and then trust to time to heal the breaks. Bassini also had some peculiar notions regarding breathing, which Mr. Root described somewhat at length. Some years later he was sent to Italy to receive instructions and there was under the charge of Luigi Vannuccini, who was recommended to him by Mr. Myron W. Whitney, another of his pupils. Vannuccini's method was very simple and consisted mainly in keeping the pupil's attention directed to the region of the eyes and nose in forming tones.

Two teachers of whom he saw a little and who exerted some influence on his mind at that epoch were respectively a member of the Pope's choir in Rome and a teacher in the Leipsic conservatory, the latter of whom gave his opinion that a voice made resonant upon the lower notes should be forced upward in that same condition. Advice fraught with direful consequences if one should follow it, although Mr. Root mentioned a case where this had been done to conspicuous advantage.

Next upon his list was Mr. John Howard, widely known in this country as a teacher of singing by mail. Howard was eccentric and peculiar in every way, but he was a very intellectual man and tireless investigator of the facts of vocalization. His defect as a teacher seemed to be that he could not put these facts together acceptably.

Following them Mr. Root mentioned a lady teacher of great eminence with whom he had associated in work connected with the M. T. N. A.

Five years ago Mr. Root spent a year in Europe investigating voice culture in the conservatories and studios of the four principal countries there.

He referred with much commendation to the work of a German teacher who was a specialist in tone placing, conducting the work upon lines entirely different from those usually followed. His pupils never became very good musicians under his training, but they could always make very clear tones and could reach their high notes effectively.

He had an excellent opportunity to observe the voice work in the Milan conservatory where the professors pride themselves on keeping unbroken the traditions of the art for more than one hundred years past. He did not, however, find their work specially scientific. In matters of style and repertoire these instructors were excellent, but some of them forced voices unmercifully.

One of the private teachers in Milan, whose work he had good opportunity to observe, made a specialty of developing high notes, and one of the pupils was made to sing repeated notes on high F (fourth space above the staff.)

He was also admitted as a visitor to all of the classes of the Paris conservatory, and spoke at some length of the methods in use there; especially was he interested in the work of Mons. Giraudet, who is the only pupil of Del Sarte who was finished by that master as a singer and is now before the public. While with Del Sarte, Mons. Giraudet took copious note of the Del Sarte theory of vocalization, which notes Mr. Root had the privilege of reading. Del Sarte founded his philosophy of expression and tone production, and, indeed, everything he taught upon the Trinity, and his treatment of the subject of registers is entirely different from anything which has ever been taught in the musical world and points the way to advance in voice placing which is likely to be made in the course of time.

Among the private teachers of Paris that interested Mr. Root was the famous Delle Sedie, whose theory of the vocal scale is peculiar and original.

In London Mr. Root saw much of the work of several of the prominent voice teachers. The teachings of Mr. Shakespeare are familiar in this country through his recently published book and his lecture tour just finished. The nestor of music teachers, the greatest of them all, is Manuel Garcia, now living in London and having reached his ninety-fifth birthday. Garcia lives in a quiet home in the suburbs of London, a home which he calls Mon Abri or my retreat, and here he has in late years quietly dispensed the concentrated wisdom of his long career to many an investigator who has sought him.

Mr. Root closed by calling attention to the fact that the teachers ranged themselves under three headings and are either specialists, who depend on some one formula for the advancement of their pupils, or individualists, who have no method, but depend on their own personal magnetism and example to secure progress from the pupil, or educators who take into account all the various needs of the pupils and try to educate them symmetrically by a definite system.

The papers before the full meetings on Thursday morning consisted of two: one by the editor of this magazine, on "Some Prominent Defects in Current Musical Education," and one by Mr. J. S. Van Cleave, on "The Collateral Education Necessary to Modern Musicianship." Mr. Van Cleave spoke in a most interesting manner and his address awakened probably more enthusiasm than any other during the meeting. He advocated a man learning all about his own profession, and then going out from that by slight degrees adding to his knowledge much about collateral matters until in the end one knows something about everything and as he expressed it "everything about something," the latter being, of course, his own profession.

The afternoon opened with an organ recital by Mr. Thomas J.

Kelley, of Omaha,—which I missed through forgetting the hour. The public largely shared my forgetfulness, I hear, and the papers likewise—which was a pity, since it deprived me of the pleasure of copying a favorable notice. Possibly the Musical Courier will have one.

The second concert was a miscellaneous one. (Des Moines News:)

A highly deliquescent audience crowded the Foster Opera house yesterday afternoon and heard a program which had several interesting features. It opened with the Gade sonata in E minor, played by Mr. Ruifrok of Des Moines. The work is a little past its prime, the star of Gade having set upon the world at large quite a many years ago; but in Copenhagen, where the personal qualities of the man are known and his sincerity is understood, his music remains favorite—a temperate sort of music, never leading to excesses or detrimental emotional disturbances. In this mood of quiet and sincere piety it was played by Mr. Ruifrok, who is a very capable pianist, and a musical player.

The sensation of the afternoon was the Suite by Ries, played by Mr. Hugh McGibeny, the concert-master of the Indianapolis orchestra and Mr. Willard O. Pierce of Indianapolis. Mr. McGibeny comes, I understand, of a large musical family. He is a fine violinist and yesterday had a remarkably fine instrument. In the whole of the suite the playing of both instruments was delightfully sympathetic and spirited, so that this performance was not only interesting as illustrating a superior violinist but also as illustrating how charming a set of pieces for piano and violin can be when the artists are willing to prepare themselves thoroughly. The slow movement of the suite was like a dream, but the sensation was in the finale, a perpetual motion for the violin, the piano having mainly some chords for supporting the harmony. Practically it was a violin solo and it made such a furore that it had to be repeated.

After this Mr. Pierce played a solo number consisting of the Isolde's "Love-death," the finale of the opera, arranged by Liszt, the same author's "Bells of Geneva," and the Polonaise in E major. Mr. Pierce is a fine all-around pianist, and in the first piece he displayed admirable qualities, his shading and general management of orchestral expression being of a high order. "The Bells of Geneva" is not much of a piece, it consists mainly of some sentimental "sozzling around" with a few bell motives, as usual with Liszt a sentimental cantilena (the everlastingly womanly) appearing now and then from the background.

The playing of the polonaise was not so good. First of all it was too fast, then the stately movement of the polonaise is lost and the movement was so quick that the player himself could not always arrive at his desired haven of Liszt's effects. The cadenza, particularly, was far from having the soft and distant effect which best suits it. This was a pity, for at a slighter lower tempo Mr. Pierce is handsomely capable of having played this piece to something very like perfection.

The program closed with the work of another pianist, Mr. Glenn Dillard Gunn, now of Chicago. I do not think Mr. Gunn was very fortunate in his selections. He started out with Liszt's Ballade in B minor, one of the most serious piano pieces of that master, but also a piece full of rhapsody and ill-connected passages, whereby the player is very likely to leave the impression of having been in search of a tune which somehow he does not happen to find.

His second piece was a Minuet by Mr. Campbell-Tipton of Chicago, a fellow student with Mr. Gunn at Leipsic, and he closed with Siloti's transcription of a melody by Rubinstein—the name of this piece for the moment escapes me, the title on the program having been wide of the mark. Under the stress of these unfortunate selections, and the further handicap of coming at the end of a long program on a very hot day, with the momentary departure of hearers fearing to risk further deliquescence of their substance, Mr. Gunn did not do himself justice. He is a very fine pianist, and above all musical. I heard him play a year ago, when he had just come back from Leipsic, and since then he has improved in tone-production and quiet of manner, but he appears better in more serious selections, such as some of Brahms, which he plays unusually well.

The singer of the afternoon failed to appear and Mr. E. A. Emery of Grinnell sang in her place. He showed a good baritone voice and some French which was of the "as she is sung" variety. I did not care for his songs, nor do I see the objection to singing something of more general appeal. Have we no heart in our singing any longer? The concert as a whole was tiresome and wanting in climax.

A truly remarkable program and a still more remarkable performance was that of the evening concert. The orchestra had three pieces: The Beethoven "heroic" symphony; Liszt's "Preludes," and the Introduction to Wagner's "Mastersingers." These are three great pieces, and strongly contrasted in style and qualities. The orchestra was small for works of this richness (the first violins numbering but eight, as against the sixteen or twenty of Chicago or Boston) but the playing was great. The better the musician the better he must have liked this performance. Mr. Van Der Stucken is a modern conductor who brings out a multitude of the lesser beauties of his scores without in this losing the dominant moods of the whole. This is opposed to the clergyman-like repose of Theodore Thomas, or the still more reposeful toleration of one of the old-time German leaders. The modern man enters into the work, feels the music, appreciates every little point in it, brings forward now this instrument and now another, according to the composer's intention, in short plays the work upon the orchestra. It is a favorite idea with orchestral players that the motions of the conductor make no difference to them and that they would play just the same if he merely beat the time without all this extra Del Sarteian gesturing, conjuring and commanding. But after upwards of forty years' hearing of orchestras in many cities and countries I have to say that I have never met with that orchestra. A body of

players sometimes gets waked up itself and every man is upon his alert to do his best. The Boston orchestra is capable of this, and the Cincinnati players were in this mood last night. But after all, where would have been the waking up without the inspiring presence of Van Der Stucken at the baton?

It is not possible to obtain the best orchestral blending of tone in the Beethoven heroic symphony with so few players. Beethoven himself wanted sixty, and Thomas ignores this work unless he can have at least seventy. But the blending last night was good, and the playing splendid and full of life and meaning. The funeral march, I think, Mr. Van Der Stucken plays faster than Thomas, and I was sorry not to have the score to follow him with, because I would like to see upon certain points, how much was already indicated in the notes and how much was Van Der Stucken. The Scherzo, also, I think he did not play so fast as Thomas, and here again I would have liked to look at the notes. The finale went magnificently and the closing passage was done to perfection.

The reading of the Liszt "Preludes" was something gorgeous. I have never heard this work so magnificently interpreted. If only one could have had about ten more players, or twenty. But ten or twenty, or a hundred, it was the conductor who brought out all this ringing pomp of gorgeous sound, relieved by so much of grace and beauty.

The Wagner music was played as well as the rest. The violins were not perfect, in the chromatic connecting links when the prize song motives are working, they were not quite together; but little roughnesses like this often occur, even in the best of families, and the general effect was masterly in the extreme. On the whole I have not been so stirred by orchestral music within a year—yea, within two. It was a great evening.

The singing last night was by Miss Marshall of Cincinnati, a young artist with a fine voice quite well trained and considerable temperament. She made a great success.

On Friday morning the round tables were continued, with good results, and later on there was an election of officers and no little acrimonious discussion concerning some forgotten bills of former years, Mr. H. S. Perkins being the innocent cause of the stir. The new president was appointed by the out-going officer, President Gantvort taking the nomination out of the hands of the nominating committee and requesting the members as a personal favor to him to vote for Mr. A. L. Manchester, of Camden, New Jersey—who was accordingly elected. Otherwise the honor would have gone to Dr. M. L. Bartlett, of Des Moines, who had worked so faithfully and so well for the success of the present meeting. I suppose President Gantvort's idea was that the east having ignored this meeting completely must be propitiated by having the offices for the ensuing year, as it is contemplated holding the meeting there if a good town can be found which will have it—at the price.



The new secretary is Mr. Thomas A. Becket, and the vice-president, Dr. Bartlett, of Des Moines.

---

THE ORGAN RECITAL.

The musical pleasures of Friday began with an organ recital by Mr. Hamlin H. Hunt, of Minneapolis. Mr. Hunt played from notes, the Suite Gothique by Boelmann, the Toccata and Fugue by Bach, and the Guilmanth fifth sonata in C minor. He showed admirable qualities and I liked him best in the Bach number. If only he had known his music well enough to dispense with the notes I would have admired him still more and the music would have sounded better. He has an excellent technique. I do not think I am with him in his echo effects in the Bach piece, or at least his contrasts were too strong. But he is an excellent organist.

---

THE AFTERNOON CONCERT.

The second of the orchestral concerts took place Friday afternoon at the Chautauqua grounds, and brought a number of interesting features. First of all the playing of the Haydn symphony in C major, No. 7. This work proved very musical and spontaneous, but still somewhat antique in flavor—Thomas says he always hears the "peruke" in the Haydn music—the nice old gentleman air of it, sweet, but old. Mr. Van Der Stucken played it beautifully and infused into it all the flavor of modern life which the case permitted. It is no means easy to do this well; but after all, the modern ear hears in music, as Wagner said, a cry of the soul, and as there is little cry in Haydn and no soul to speak of, there we are, and we pass to the next.

Another feature of this concert was Mr. Carl Busch's conducting of his own "Passing of Arthur." It is one of those fantastical modern tone poems, in which the writer scorns to do so commonplace a thing as to "treat" an idea. So he improvises, and comes from one thing to another without really getting anywhere. The piece contains many pleasing moments. It was well played and the author is evidently a fine conductor as well as composer. Then Mr. Van Der Stucken himself appeared as composer. His "Caliban's Pursuit" proved to be strong and well made grotesque in orchestration. It was a joke in music, and the better the hearer knew music, the finer he found the joke.

There was also a song from Handel by Mr. Joseph Farrel, a baritone of fine quality, who sang an aria from Handel's "Scipio," a dignified piece with good chances for the singer, but comparatively few for the listener. "Thy Beaming Eyes" by MacDowell—one good thing of this writer.

There was also a piano performance by Mr. Henry Purmont Eames of Lincoln, Nebraska—an old pupil of mine, a pupil also of Sherwood and Kwasse of Frankfort on the Maine, and of Mme. Schumann. Eames is a very musical player, with fine tone and a good deal of technique. On this occasion I thought him rather nervous and not doing himself justice. But for a most emphatic recall he played a Brahms Ballade, and in this he showed his splendid tone and musical feeling. Mr. Eames' drawback as a player with orchestra is his lack of rhythmic sense. He likes to improvise and take liberties and all keep together. It is a pity, but it is true. He is one of the most talented of our young pianists.

---

#### THE EVENING CONCERT.

The evening brought the meeting of the M. T. N. A. to a distinguished close. It furnished two very strong features—features which would be considered strong anywhere in the world; the two which were not so certain. The great feature of the evening was the fifth symphony of the great Russian composer, Peter Ilytisch Tschaikowsky, who died of cholera in 1893. It was a very strong work and peculiarly Russian. Tschaikowsky was a very peculiar combination. Somebody said that when a Russian is scratched one finds a Tartar. And something of this barbaric pomp and splendor is in this symphony. But Tschaikowsky in his early life loved above everything else Italian music; and a curious travesty of Italian cantilena we find in his works. Why travesty, am I asked? Because in Italian cantilena melody is the main thing and expression next; but in Tschaikowsky there is always a melody which means something in particular, a melody which sounds like the cry of a spirit in excitement—it may be in pain, it may be in jubilation, but always a living and a very suffering spirit. Then Tschaikowsky was also a great master of musical construction. You felt that last night when the stupendous climaxes came one after another, each in turn giving away for something which was not so intense, only to work up to climax again. Moreover Tschaikowsky was one of the greatest of masters of instrumentation, and a writer who knew how to develop an idea. And under it all there is the Russian pessimism—the belief that any world of average qualities would most likely be better than this.

It is the fifth symphony of Tschaikowsky, which Theodore Thomas once maintained to me was no symphony at all. "Emotional music, great music," he said, "if you like; but it is not symphony. In symphony we want nothing but the highest ideals; and this is too excited. It is opera, it is not symphony." But Tschaikowsky, who surely should know better than Thomas, called it a symphony, so let that pass. It is wonderful music. Especially the romantic second movement with that delicious horn melody which the violins afterwards take up with such beautiful effect.

I do not believe that this work was ever played by so few men so well as Friday night. It was a wonderful reading, in which the conductor entered into every phase of the work and brought out every side of this most complicated of scores. Climax after climax was reached, and in some way the conductor entered into the idea of the composer and that missing element of greater intensity seemed somehow forthcoming. Moreover, I have never heard so good blending of instruments in so small an orchestra—and everybody says that Thomas is the man who blends the orchestral tone into a rich and combined unity—like a well made mayonnaise—if so ignoble yet so dignified a symbol may be permitted.

The other element of strength was a great performance of the Wagner Tannhauser overture. This classic, which some critic said in Wagner's day ought to have been burned by the teacher, on account of its rotten bad harmony, was given in a most dignified and admirable manner. Mr. Van Der Stucken steered clear of the two great dangers of the conductor. He neither dragged the slow parts nor ran away with the fast ones. The overture is much better so.

The two elements of the question in this program were the two solos. First, that of Miss Jessica De Wolf, of Minneapolis. This lady appeared in the once famous aria of Weber in the opera of "Oberon," "Ocean, Thou Mighty Monster"—a sort of pons asinorum of dramatic prima donnas, this three-quarters of a century. More. It acquires a tremolo, that bete noir of the lover of bel canto.

I do not believe she will last very long at the rate she sung Friday night. She has been invaded by the fatal bacillus which ruins the German prima donna. She will be forceful at every cost. Then this great dramatic aria, in which the close connection of the words and the music is so important, she sang in German, thus losing the main effect of the dramatic nuances of the aria. We must fall back on St. Paul. They ought not, really, to prophecy in unknown tongues unless they interpret. It is plain reason. She was recalled again and again, but did not sing. She ought to have sung just one little American song to show what she could have done with words to it.

The second element of uncertainty was the Burmeister concerto for piano and orchestra. I had heard of this artist but never before heard him. The concerto, I regret to say, seemed to me rather unworthy of attention. The good ideas in it have been heard before—or something quite like them—for instance, the horn business in the third act. Also many other parts. Then, as a virtuoso Mr. Burmeister showed himself a clean and refined player, rather than a great master of music. What I complain of was that nothing stirred the blood. It was on the surface—interesting, perhaps, but it had no blood in it. It was remarkably well conducted by Mr. Van Der Stucken.

Of this conductor, after hearing him in three programs, I have to say that he seems to me the greatest conductor we have in America today. A conductor must have authority and routine, or he falls

flat, no matter what else he may have. But he ought also to have artistic imagination, and musical feeling. All these Van Der Stucken has better than any one I have heard in a long time. Especially it pleases me that he conceives music in a strong and heartfelt way. He enters into it, interprets it, feels all its elements, but above all enters into the mood it was meant to create. Many other men do not do this. His authority extends to the players, and there is a precision and a wide awake attention to the business in hand, which only a few of the greatest conductors are able to secure.

In closing these notices I would say that one of the most desirable things in music is to have the feeling of being stirred up, excited, carried out of one's self. And this experience these concerts must have given almost every hearer. They have been well varied, and the later ones very strong indeed—so strong that any community anywhere might be proud to have heard them. All glory to the Cincinnati orchestra, to the conductor, Mr. Van Der Stucken, and to the public of Des Moines. Not forgetting the hard work of President Gantvoort. He has set a line which it will be very difficult for later comers to how to.

---

#### MME. MELBA.

"You know we lived in Melbourne only a part of each year, and when we were in the wilderness it was not easy to get servants, so it became my duty to help with the housework. Before I was seven years old I could wash dishes and dry them as well as any one, and I really enjoyed it. It was better than having nothing at all to do, which was usually our condition on the ranch. It was not easy for me to gratify my desire for music. I taught myself a great deal, and with the help of my Aunt Lizzie I was finally able to play very well. Then I took up the study of music in Melbourne, though I never thought seriously of making it my profession. It was a great delight to me, however, and I remember my great disappointment when the family once moved to a house where there was no piano. Of course, none was to be had in those backwoods; but my father pacified me by procuring a concertina. I played on that for months. On Sundays, when the traveling minister came along, I played at the services which he held in our parlor. I never thought much of singing, though at this time I was anxious to become a great pianist. I went along day by day studying as much as I could, and almost my only happiness was found in playing and singing. I mastered the pipe organ and several other instruments, and in Melbourne I used to practice in one of the churches every afternoon. Then I suddenly arrived at a determination to do something with my voice. It seemed a shame to let it lie quiet, and I decided to make some use of it. So I studied harder than ever, and, after appearing occasionally for two years in Australia, my friends urged me to go to

Europe for study, and I followed their advice. I went at once to Paris, and placed myself under Mme. Marchesi.

"I will never forget the day I presented myself at her door. I was rather awkward then, and decidedly shy, and since I was by no means rich I feared that she would refuse me as a pupil. I was almost fainting when she entered the room, but I gradually recovered my self-possession, and when she asked me to sing for her I was feeling as well as ever. It seemed to me that my voice was in poor condition, and I almost dreaded her verdict. My apprehensions were without reason, however, for the dear woman took both my hands in hers and told me that some day I would be her greatest pupil, if I would work and persevere. . . . Two years passed away—two years of such work as few women pass through when studying music. I was anxious to make my debut as soon as possible, for my funds were by no means large, and I needed the money which would come when once I had appeared in public. So I worked both night and day. Sometimes the madame said that I tried to do too much, but I told her that every hour was precious to me. . . . I have worked almost as hard since my debut as before.

"A prima donna's working days are never over so long as she is before the public. I am constantly studying some new role, whether I expect to sing it or not. If one does not learn new parts her art is sure to stagnate, and progress is the surest way to success in music. I think I would rather not sing at all than always sing the same. Each time I try to do better than before, and in this way my work is made interesting. I shall always keep on working just as hard as ever, for I find that the only happy way of living."

---

### THE MAN WHO PLAYED THE CYMBALS.

Among all the seventy black heads in the orchestra a single yellow one shone like a lamp amid surrounding darkness. This head had no business to be so conspicuous; the sight of it was an unwarranted impertinence. For it merely directed the playing of the cymbals.

As his name and his melancholy black eyes betrayed, despite his yellow hair, Antonio Straboni was thoroughly Italian as the best of them. He detested the cymbals. He played them only because even a musician must earn bread to keep body and soul together, and this was the only instrument left him to play. He had not always hung on the outskirts of the orchestra a pariah, removed as far from the sensitive audience as the depth of the stage would allow. Once they had desired him as near as possible. Once he had sat close under the conductor's stand, and Herr Ritter had depended on him as a captain depends upon his lieutenant. For the

music had received its soul from his hands. He had played first violin.

Yet everyone said how fortunate he had been to escape with his life in that fearful railroad accident, when so many around him were killed outright; he had suffered only a maimed hand, its nimbleness lost. Fortunate indeed! Antonio envied those others, who would never know what it was to live on and on and become as sounding brass in the world's symphony. A first violin doomed thenceforth to play the cymbals!

Yet not even his daily crashing of these brass abominations could dull Antonio's ear or drown the music which, like a spring unquenchable, welled up within his soul. Every morning after rehearsal till it was time for dinner—which he did not always get; every night after the performance till it was time for sleep, which he did not often seek—for dreams are sad things, sad as reality when life is unhappy—he would take down his violin and play clumsily, as his poor fingers would permit, the songs which had come to him since the day before; wondering the while that they should find source in his starved soul.

Kinless, friendless and alone—for his sensitiveness pride shunned the advances which he believed due to pity for his misfortune—he had become the saddest among them all who was never the gayest. He had only his violin, which he could hardly play, and his ideal, which no one shared to make life at all worth living. And often he believed neither worth the struggle and the suffering and was tempted to end it all. This was the spirit which spoke through his violin. Antonio's songs were heart-breaking even in their beauty.

Lately, however, a new note had come into the melodies as they welled up faster than ever with a force and fire hitherto a stranger to them, so that his clumsy fingers could hardly follow on the trembling strings. His music had gained the masculine quality which it had hitherto lacked to make it truly great.

It was now three weeks since a little German girl had joined the company, Herr Ritter's niece, the wonderful violinist whose name was emblazoned on the bill-posters in colors bright as her own golden hair. Antonio had lived thirty long years. But from the day of their first full rehearsal it seemed to him that time had just begun, a time whose seasons depended on the light reflected from that second golden head, the only one like his in that great barren hall. Straightway the music began to ripple and eddy tumultuously through the channels of his being like a brook that rises higher and higher every day with hope and longing and reckless abandon, till it seems near to overflow and sweep all before it. And in the little hotel-room next to his Gretchen would sit and listen with hand on heart, eyes shining with delight; would remember and record.

Gretchen was proud, although she chose to room in this garret—like him, of course, to save money for fresh concert frocks and rib-

bons, and toys for the little cousins; and naturally she had never spoken to the humblest player of the orchestra, every member of which was prone at her feet. Yet sometimes when the orchestra was rehearsing and she was supposed to be practising the difficult music of her evening's solo—first looking to be sure that she was quite unheard, Gretchen would mute her violin and softly play some quaint exquisite air, surely never included in the complete works of Brahms or Raff, or of any of the great composers whom alone her famous teacher allowed.

• One morning she met him at the head of the stairs, pale and worn, just returning from rehearsal. He stopped, turning even whiter at sight of her, and half opened his lips as if to speak words which were already burning in his eyes too plainly to need utterance. She was full of the music which she had been playing all the morning—his music. She also stopped and hesitated as if with a half inclination to speak and question him. But in a moment the spell was broken. Her pride flushed at the very thought of her indiscretion; and noting the toss of her head he, too, flushed, and with a quick sigh of self-restraint passed on into his room. Half-way down the stairs she lingered a moment listening for the sound of his violin. But it did not come, and with an impatient gesture she ran out into the sunshine and fresh air and forgot all about it.

He, however, did not forget. Late that night, after a grand performance, Gretchen was awakened suddenly by the tones of a violin which thrilled her through and through; tones bearing a new power and passion. At last the little brook in Antonio's heart had risen so high that another drop would mean overflow. It poured out in a flood of melody so divine in theme, though limping, alas! in the execution, that the girl on the other side of the thin partition was almost overcome by its beauty; trembling and sobbing with emotion she sprang for her own violin to repeat the measures and respond, when the music ceased suddenly, and for a few minutes there was a tense silence, when Gretchen fell back quivering and nerveless with the beautiful melody still throbbing through her veins.

Then the door of the room next hers creaked softly and a stealthy footstep crossed the hall. A moment later she recognized the rustle of paper under her door. She kept quite still till she heard the step descend the stairs. He was evidently gone on one of his nocturnal rambles which she knew he was wont to take as a tonic after unusual musical emotion. She waited till she heard the outer door bang, then with a light she went quickly for the paper, and drawing it within, scanned it eagerly. It was a letter. The brook had overflowed at last.

"Dearest Signora: I can no longer master the emotion of my soul. I must speak. I, the poor cymbal-player in your uncle's orchestra. Never to speak to you or touch your hand or hope for more—I cannot live like this from day to day. I would rather die. I met

you on the stairs this morning; our eyes met again tonight. Was I dreaming then also? I thought their look was kind. I dare not speak to you myself. I will not ask you to write me a reply. There is a sweeter way than that to hope or to despair. Let me hear it through your divine violin, Signora. Let me know my doom tomorrow. The choice of your solo is your own—let it voice your message to my heart. I shall understand. Without love the brook of my heart will dry. With too much love it is overflowing now; let its streams unite with yours—or let mine cease forever. I kiss your little feet,

“ANTONIO STRABONI.” \*

The girl sat paling and flushing by turns as she read the words painfully scrawled. Suddenly she bent and kissed the crabbed writing. Then with a quick revulsion, remembering the pride of her position, her recent triumph and brilliant future, she flung it on the floor, and seizing her violin, dashed into a gay Hungarian dance, which she had chosen for the morrow's solo. What had she to do with this cymbal player, the mere artisan of the orchestra, though he might write beautiful songs which no one heard.

\* \* \* \* \*

The applause following the first ensemble of the orchestra had died away, and every one was eagerly awaiting the entrance of the young violin prodigy. The cymbals were laid weakly from one pair of trembling hands, and among all the black close-cropped heads in the orchestra the curly yellow one alone was drooping and turned away from the right stage entrance. It was raised, however, showing a face white to the lips, as a childish figure emerged and tripped across the stage, bowing saucily in response to the storm of applause which greeted her. But she did not turn toward the orchestra while tuning her violin, as was her wont. She kept her head away, and Antonio's heart sank low within him.

Then with a toss of the golden mane over her shoulders, the strong young arm, too well rounded for a child's, swept the bow lightly, and the first heartless, gay notes of the “Czardas” thrilled forth like mocking laughter. The air was finished, and with another toss of the head, but without a glance toward the center where the cymbals ought to be, the girl tripped off the stage, followed by a wild burst of applause. They insisted upon an encore. They whistled, cheered and shouted “Bravo!” and would take no denial. In all this tumult she declared she would not play again. Herr Ritter begged, insisted. At last, after much coaxing and many threats, she came trembling forth again. She also was a true musician. In the little time that had elapsed her mood had changed. She was no longer the proud, coquettish child, ready to wound, eager to show her self-importance and heart freedom.

The bow trembled irresolutely in her hand. She hesitated as if undecided what to play, while the audience applauded still louder this



new evidence of childish bashfulness. Suddenly she raised her eyes bravely, her cheeks flushed, and she began a strain never heard before by any one in that vast hall, audience or orchestra; a strain so sweet, so tender, so full of pathos and pleading that it hushed the people into absolute silence, then rising to a height of passion that concluded with a sob and brought the great audience to its feet with a fury of enthusiasm. Herr Ritter beneath the stage and his orchestra upon it sat petrified with awe and amazement. The song of Antonio's overflowing heart-brook was indeed carrying all before it, even the world which knew him not.

But the girl looked neither at the great audience before her nor the flowers flung all about at her feet. For turning abruptly away from all this, with a little smile and blush of self-confession, she sought instead the yellow head usually so easy to find among the black ones. But her smile faded and her eyes grew wider and wider with foreboding as they peered in vain. The place of the cymbal player was vacant. What did it mean? Had Antonio received her first cruel message, but never the second kinder one? He would never know—never understand! With a terrible fear in her heart, remembering the hint in his letter, Gretchen stood staring helplessly at the vacant seat and the cymbals abandoned beside it. For she felt that he had meant what he said—he would rather die; he would die. And the audience continued to roar its empty applause for his music—but where was he?

With a sudden wild sob Gretchen ran across the stage and down the stairs past Herr Ritter, who stared speechlessly at her as she fled she hardly knew whither. In her thin dress, without cloak or hood, she was hurrying out into the darkness to find him before it was too late—to tell him all and beg him to return for the world's sake, which needed his music, and for her sake, who needed him most of all.

She had flung open the heavy outer door when a hand from behind grasped her arm. A trembling voice whispered in her ear—"Gretchen!" And turning she beheld the now shining eyes and blessed golden head she believed she had lost forever.

Antonio's triumph had almost come too late, as so many triumphs do. Fleeing from the mockery of "Czardas," just as he was closing the same door behind him upon hope and love and life itself, he had caught the first strain of his own romanza. It had come at this last moment like a reprieve to the condemned to the scaffold. He could not realize it at first, the revulsion was so sudden. But the passion of Gretchen's heart answered to his own in her rendering of his soul's perfect music; and he at last was convinced.

hand in hand before the great audience, heart singing to heart in

They share the triumph together—despite Herr Ritter's protests—music which no other ears could hear.—The Interior.

## THE FIRST PROMENADE CONCERTS.

Jullien, the man who invented promenade concerts, was—what so many successful artists are—a bit of a charlatan. He gave concerts at an enormous profit at first because he took but a light burden upon his shoulders. Beyond the rent of his concert hall, and, of course, the heavy toll of advertising, his only expense was his orchestra. And the public were satisfied with what they had for their money. The program consisted of about nine pieces—five in the first part and four in the second. The orchestra played a symphony, or a portion of one, overtures, etc., and some of the principal members contributed solos on their various instruments—even the little-used viol d'amore had a look in, and was admirably played by Mr. Schreurs, whom many of the older members of our profession must remember. By the way, Jullien's readiness was well shown when an encore was pertinaciously demanded of a solo on the viol d'amore. Mr. Schreurs did not want to risk a less successful rendering of his piece, and told Jullien his instrument had got out of tune. Jullien promptly went to the front and said: "Ladies and gentlemen, it is quite impossible Mr. Schreurs should play again, as he has one hundred strings to tune."

Jullien conducted such works as Beethoven's C minor symphony, etc., which he knew well, in a very perfect manner, and would rehearse until the smallest detail was rendered in a most thoroughly sympathetic and artistic manner; but personally he was slow of study, and took long to master a new work. Not only classical, but all music, would he have performed in the best possible manner, and he rehearsed a set of quadrilles as many times and as carefully as the most important composition. And since his time no man has produced ~~da~~ music equal to Jullien's, or even played the hackneyed quadrilles as Jullien did. Who has not seen the wonderful effect of the British Army quadrilles on an audience, even when they are most inadequately, not to say vilely, performed, and from that circumstance cannot gather their marvelous charm for Jullien's audience, to whom they were new, and to whom they were presented with all the force a most immaculate and spirited rendering could confer? There were also the Navy quadrilles; in the performance of which he requisitioned in one figure the services of all the principal wind players as performers on fifes, he himself performing on one and capering about the platform at the same time! He also played solos on the piccolo and flageolet, and would generally inspire himself to such an extent as to end by dancing to his own pipe. He always paid for, and generally got, the very best executants, and certainly did not over-tire them by his demands on their time, for his concerts were advertised to finish at 10:40, so as to let people get to their homes at a reasonable hour, and he actually finished at the advertised time. Possibly in these short concerts may be found an explanation of their

extreme popularity. It is certainly better to leave off when your audience would have relished another piece or two, than to surfeit them to such an extent that they feel they would never care to taste of your cookery again. He was not above making money himself, and encouraged the members of his orchestra in the same process; for on five nights out of the six he accepted engagements for private dances, and at about 9:30 he made the sign to some nine or ten of his band, who quietly left and made their way to a lucrative ball business. He himself would get to the engagement at about 11 o'clock, and would play the fiddle till 2, when he went home to sleep the night's excitement off.

Jullien had a giant contra-bass in his orchestra which was worked like a stage camel or elephant—one performer at each end—a very tall performer worked the upper end, pulling at things somewhat resembling the beer pulls in a public-house bar, which caused flappers to come down on the strings and stop the notes—which, however, were not very numerous. At the lower end another artist officiated with an immense bow which was rasped vigorously over the strings; the sound of the instrument being materially enhanced by the aid of a concealed organ. The double-bass itself was upheld in prominent fashion by a number of struts and other stage carpentering, the better to impose on the audience a recognition of its immense bulk, weight, and unwieldiness. I do not think, however, this instrument could have been anything like as large as that Vuillaume mentions in a letter to Ole Bull (written in 1848) as follows: "I have made something colossal—an octobasse! It is the giant of bow instruments. It is made in its proportions exactly like a double bass, but is twelve feet in height. It is strung with three enormous strings, tuned to re, sol, and ut. The sound is clear, deep, and sonorous; nothing at all like the dull and thick tone of the ordinary double-bass. The finger-board is done by means of mechanism connected with keys at the lower end of the finger-board, which the performer, standing on a stool, easily reaches with the left hand, whilst with the right he draws a big bow across the strings. I believe I have added a new and powerful voice to the family of instruments."

Jullien had also a *monstre ophicleide*, which, as the player puffed out his cheeks and seemed to put his whole life into it, gasping for breath after each note, produced a great effect on the audience, who, as its low B flat boomed out, gave vent to a prolonged A-a-a-a-h, just as they do at a firework display when a more than usually brilliant corruscation of rainbow-colored sparks illuminates the heavens. Alas! just as they are but some compound of villainous saltpetre, brimstone and steel filings, etc., so was the marvellous B flat of the *monstre ophicleide* but the sound of a big organ pipe, the pedal of which the ophicleide player depressed with his foot (out of view of the audience) just as he made his *monstre* effort at blowing his *monstre* instrument!

however, had the conductor's arm begun to work, and the music to proceed, ere Jullien himself started off on a nose solo of particularly

By the way, I must not omit to mention the (very) big drum, a huge affair with a manipulator at each end, who treated it as mercilessly as if they were carpet-beaters. Yes, Jullien was very fond of noise and effect. How he would have welcomed Tchaikowski's music! He would surely have played the "1812" overture once at least for every year of its title.

Jullien performed what he called the Row quadrilles, in which the orchestral performers were required to sing in one figure, and work rattles in the coda—they were but ordinary-sized rattles—mere normal noise makers; so the upper end of the double-bass thought it beneath his dignity and importance to work the one provided, and got one more in proportion to the size of his bass, to his own and his comrades' satisfaction. Goldsmith avers "The sports of children satisfy the child," and another poet, that "Men are but children of a larger growth," which explains it all.

Koenig—a very great cornet player—varied his performances on his full-sized instrument by playing solos with cadenza, etc., on a penny trumpet, to his audience's huge delight. In yet another of his quadrilles, Jullien introduced six chimes of bells, which were placed in the roof of the theater. But the most startling effect of all was produced (as ever) by very simple means, and was of a sort that even Jullien could not have foreseen—ingenious and imaginative man though he was—for, the National Anthem being introduced in the middle of some of his compositions, some disloyal members of the audience did not think it essential to remove their hats. Loyal or rowdy persons observing this, formed themselves into a sort of a rough and ready guard of honor, and kept watch for offenders, promptly tipping off any hat that was tardy in evincing loyalty, whereupon the late hat wearer would usually turn round with some show of indignation. Immediately a ring was formed by the vigilance committee and the un-hatted was urged on to single combat, and so "bloody noses and cracked crowns" grew in the ascendant. Nor was this the only interruption to the harmony of the proceedings. Some people—presumably members of the same clan—elated by their success as tipsters and without respect for the classics, walked round the building just before the symphony, dropping blobs of snuff on the floor. Presently there began to be sounds of t-choo, t-choo, in various parts of the building, which became so numerous, and came from so many different parts of the house as to excite general attention and remark, whilst a particularly loud or curious-sounding effort was rewarded by a round of applause. The conductor grew irate, and leaving off called excitedly to the nearest "gentleman in blue," desiring him to take a vigorous sneezer into custody: "That man, there! He is a conspirator, they are all conspirators against my concerts." X 21 did not see his way to do this, and the symphony proceeded. Hardly,

intense emotional expression. This was what the audience were watching for, and he was applauded far beyond any soloist of that or any other evening.

Our promenade audiences are different to this now, and even when a dreary work of fifty-five minutes' duration is presented to them they will listen with an amount of patience which would fully qualify them as successors to Job. They are staid and respectable, and if somewhat indiscriminating, are not given to interrupting the performance of any work, or censuring any performer, however bad he or she may be. Over Wagner or Tchaikowski's more noisy works they are, however, more enthusiastic than they are with the quieter ones, so that perhaps after all they have not altered so very much since Jullien's time, and would still relish his various noisy eccentricities if they could get them; and might even enjoy those thirty-two side-drummers he was in the habit of taking on the platform to perform by themselves without any music—unless you call drumming music. But to be sure they were Frenchmen clad in their national drummers' military dress, and possibly, to add more zest to the appreciation they earned, it might have got about that the gentleman who officered them had served a period of years in the galleys. Such was the fact, although Jullien was probably unaware of it when engaging that gentleman and his troupe.

Now, do not think the present writer wishes to run down Jullien. He wanted to give concerts, and he did, by giving the people music they could understand and enjoy. His dance music, which brought them pleasure and him much money, was the very best of its kind, and performed in the very best possible manner. He engaged the finest orchestra he could obtain and paid the highest salaries. He introduced as much classical music as he could, performed it perfectly, and was ever trying to get the people to listen patiently to more and more of it each season. As long as he relied on his orchestra alone and the soloists therein, he made money. But when, engaging expensive singers and expensive outside soloists, he ran his outgoings up to nearly twice the original cost for each concert, his audiences fell off—partly because he thus made his concerts liable to competition, for any musical person, or, indeed, unmusical, could get up such concerts. He found that popularity, once on the wane, must dwindle and then die altogether; and any effort, however great, to fight for declining fame, can only bring the artist who does so to despair and the bankruptcy court. He learnt this lesson himself, but nothing could induce his friends to understand or believe it; they constantly made fresh bids for public favor on his behalf; he was again started in fresh enterprises against his own convictions. Gradually his reason got unsettled, and he was in the habit of declaring (Berlioz narrates it) that when he closed his ears with his finger tips he could hear the diapason of the universe; and would sing the note—only, unfortunately, it was never twice the same note.

I find I have omitted one of the extra large instruments, used in his orchestra, from my list—the serpentclyde—a large serpent; the tone of which class of instruments combined with no other voice in the orchestra, and whose crooked form some wise St. Patrick has long since banished from our domain of music, even as the original saint banished the reptile from Ireland centuries ago. And whilst I am still on the subject of big, giant or monstre instruments, may I be allowed to point out, to possible future inventors of these monstrosities, that it is of no use whatever their making them until they can find or create a race of men some four times their present size to use them. Huge hands and arms are demanded imperatively for huge string instruments; and monstrous chests, big mouths, and extra-sized tongues—to say nothing of strength of lip—to manage monster wind instruments. However, whether Jullien had considered this or not, they played a part of some importance in aiding the success of the first promenade concerts.—The Orchestral Gazette.

## MINOR MENTION.

A student with Prof. A. A. Stanley of Ann Arbor some time ago brought as an exercise, a "Song Without Words," to which he had prefixed the direction "Langweilig." Stanley's German is still in sufficiently good running order to enable him to see that the young fellow had accurately described his work at any rate. And so severely (vox professoris): "Did it ever occur to you, young man, that, even if a composition does not have words, it at least must have music? And pray what did you mean by this expression 'langweilig'?" The young man meant "langsam," slow; he wrote better than he knew—"langweilig," tedious.

\* \* \*

Teachers looking for lists of available teaching pieces would do well to send to Mr. Carl Faelton for copies of his pupils' programs, since the variety of pieces in the lower grades is much wider there than in most lists which reach this office. The Faelton school is also strong in recent composition as well as in the classics.

\* \* \*

Speaking of the standard of the smaller musical centers, which to eastern imagination have no existence, observe this Bach list given at the Nebraska Conservatory of Music, Lincoln, Neb. Mr. W. Irving Andrus gave a lecture upon Bach, after which pupils of the school played the first movement of the Italian Concerto, Gavotte in G minor, First Prelude from the "Clavier," Inventions, Preludes in D and E, and the whole concluded with the organ fugue in G minor, the large one, played by a self-playing instrument.

\* \* \*

The Chicago Piano College lately gave a concert composed entirely of compositions by members of the faculty. There were four pieces by Mr. Harmon H. Watt, two by Mr. Leffingwell, and one by Miss Belle Remick.

\* \* \*

Speaking of works by members of the faculty, if the Chicago Musical College or the Chicago Conservatory were to turn loose in this direction one might say with the liar of old that the world itself would hardly be long enough to give room. The college has in Mr. Campbell Tipton a composer of voluminous productions of terrible difficulty; Mr. Friedheim has written in all provinces, and is now at work upon an opera; Mr. Adolph Brune has written much; Dr. Ziegfeld himself has worked at a piano concerto and other things; and there are many other composers among the teachers. In the Chicago Conservatory Mr. Godowsky is, of course, the most abundant producer, with his thirty studies after Chopin, and his thirty or more original compositions published. Just now, however, Mr. Fred-eric Grant Gleason has been elected director, and he has in his safe no less than three complete operas, at least one or two symphonic poems, and a variety of other works of ambitious form—mostly for orchestra.

# MUSIC STUDENTS CLUB EXTENSION

## HOW TO MEMORIZE.

BY JOHN S. VAN CLEVE.

Music is retained by us in three ways, as a concept of the mind, as a sound causing the nerves to vibrate, as a sense of combined muscular actions. The blind, who are in many ways at a disadvantage, are in this region of pure mentality no whit behind others, if, indeed, they be not at a positive advantage. It is a law of our strange and complex being that whatever passes through us either as a passive impression or as a reaction of positive effort excited by an outward irritant, has a tendency to remain. Rather let us say that there are two forces working in us, the one cuts the impression into us, and tends to make whatever has been stay as a permanent and modifying portion of our being, and the other tends all the while to cover up and hide out of sight the impression made by new ones. Take a familiar instance. You learn by heart, that is, by memory, a poem to recite at your school rhetorical exercises. Perhaps it is the spirited ballad of Longfellow upon the ride of Paul Revere. Twenty years pass, and a thousand things come in between to engross all your attention. Suddenly, something calls it back. You try to recite the poem, and with disgust find that not a single stanza remains in its place. All have been thrown down like the stones of the temple at Jerusalem, all of which were still there, but none in their appointed places, selected for them by the architect, they have little beauty and no value. But keep on, in bits and patches, like lights suddenly enkindled, the various lines come back, and by a reference to the book, you discover with delight that it all is renewed in all its original clearness like some mural painting long buried in the sands of Egypt.

Now the process of memorizing music is like that of verbal memorizing. One would be inclined at first to say that the remembering of tones must be a more complicated act than the remembrance of words, but the well authenticated instances of prodigious memory such as that of Liszt, of Mendelssohn and of Bulow, would seem to prove that in the matter of music-harmony there must be rather an advantage in point of quantity. It is not necessary to believe, however, such a monstrous legend of the sea-serpent, such a regular Baron Mun-



chausen narrative as that told of Mendelssohn, viz., that after merely hearing a long anthem twice and without even seeing the notes, he wrote it out in orchestral score with absolute accuracy.

It is safe to say that whenever you do not know any musical composition by heart, you can not enter into it absolutely, that is, you can not really interpret it. Recognizing this profound law, nearly if not quite all good teachers require the music to be memorized in as large a degree as may be by the student. First, to remember a piece of music it is necessary to grasp it as a mental thing, as a piece of construction. This you can do if you understand the principles of harmony, but if you do not, you can comprehend the music but very imperfectly. Try to imitate that celebrated virtuoso, Mme. Rive-King, who learns her music mentally before teaching it to her fingers. This was also the usage of the great interpretive artist, Dr. Hans Von Bulow. Just here carefully avoid the pernicious habit of picturing to yourself a phantom page with all its hieroglyphics, from which you are, as it were, reading; for this is no better, no, is not so good, as having the real paper with all its print before your eyes. It tends also, this seeing of a phantom page, to let the mind stop short in the externals, the mere arbitrary visible signs which express musical ideas. No, get into the music as a mental thing in and of itself. When you recite Paul Revere's ride, you see in your mind's eye the panorama of the places and acts described by the poet, not the letters of the alphabet whereby the English words are expressed. You even go so far as not to realize whether it is the English language to which you are listening, or which you are uttering. Exactly so is it with the idea of music, and you must by all means secure this clear and strictly musical ideation.

Secondly, you must play over the notes, at first each hand separately, and very, very, very slowly. Fix now your mind upon two things, and only two things, viz., what are the pitches indicated, and what are the relative lengths of the sounds. That is to say, what are the actual sounds chosen by the composer to utter himself?

Next consider separately the phrasing, that is, the punctuation of the music, the dynamics, i. e., the various degrees of intensity and of fluctuations in intensity, or loudness, then the rate of motion,

Now comes the third process, that is the finger memory. Go over the music again, just as before, viz., first each hand separately, then in conjunction with each other, and concentrate your entire attention upon the finger-selection. Finger-selection is a more accurate expression for this mechanic labor than fingering. In all good modern editions the finger-selection is fully and minutely indicated, sometimes with pedantic and needless particularity by pianists and scholars of distinction, so that no student worthy of the name, no student who takes pains to do more than scratch the surface of things, need be in any doubt as to the best choice of fingers for the mechanical utterance of the notes. See to it that the various processes above sketched be

carried on slowly, with an intent mind, and in the order above indicated.

You must always emulate the great English scholar and essayist, Dr. Samuel Johnson, who when asked how he could retain so fully and accurately the contents of the myriad books which he read, replied: "I pour over each book, as if I never again expected to see it." Thus you must train yourself till you are capable of a deep insight, and a steady long-sustained application of your attention.

But your task is not even yet accomplished. Now the time element, which enters inexorably into all our human affairs, whether of body, mind or heart, must be invoked. Having learned a piece, or portion of a piece, turn your mind upon other things for awhile and after an interval, neither very long nor very short, say from one day to one week, go over again the whole work as before, but not so slowly and intensely. Again, after another lapse of time a little longer, do the same.

Thus, by stages, not painful, but most delightful, for all accurate, clear use of the mind is delightful, and by a reasonable amount of time, you will come into possession of the music, and in so thorough a manner as never to lose it again. That never losing is the chief thing, for a vast repertoire will be the result of your course of study, if you keep all that you learn.



## CATECHETICAL HINTS ON SINGING.

(From "Hints on Singing.")

BY MANUEL GARCIA.

Question. How does the diaphragm control respiration?

Answer. In the first attempt to emit a sound the diaphragm flattens itself, the stomach slightly protrudes, and the breath is introduced at will by the nose, by the mouth, or by both simultaneously. During this part inspiration, which is called "abdominal," the ribs do not move, nor are the lungs filled to their full capacity, to obtain which the diaphragm must and does contract completely. Then, and only then, are the ribs raised, while the stomach is drawn in. This inspiration—in which the lungs have their free action from side to side, from front to back, from top to bottom—is complete, and is called "thoracic" or "intercostal." If by compression of any kind the lower ribs are prevented from expanding, the breathing becomes sternal or "clavicular."

Q. Which do you approve?

A. The thoracic; and to obtain it the breath must be taken slowly and deeply.

Q. Can breathing be improved?

A. Yes, by proper exercises. I should propose the following:

1. Draw the breath slowly through a very minute opening of the lips, then exhale freely.
2. Breathe freely and exhale slowly through the same small opening.
3. Breathe freely and retain the breath during ten seconds or more.

These exercises are independent of one another, and should never be continued till fatigue ensues.

Q. What are the faults of breathing?

A. The greatest are that the breathing should be scanty, hurried, noisy, or drawn in by raising the shoulders. When the air is inhaled gradually and not by jerks, it does not rebound, and is retained by the lungs without fatigue.

Q. How are these faults to be remedied?

A. The first three by breathing slowly and deeply and by opening wide the glottis. The noisy aspirations are caused by a semi-opened glottis.

Q. How can you obtain the sensation of the glottic action?

A. By coughing almost imperceptibly. The glottis then closes and opens; through these actions we feel it distinctly.

Q. At what age should the serious study of singing begin?

A. From sixteen for girls, and from eighteen for boys, according to strength and to climate, but not until the change is complete, as any tampering at this delicate period may ruin the voice forever.

Q. What is meant by timbre?

A. Every sound of the voice may assume an infinite variety of shades apart from intensity. Each of these is a timbre.

Q. What produces the variety of timbres?

A. They are owing, first, to permanent causes that affect the voice of each individual, such as the constitution, age, health or disease of the vocal apparatus; secondly, to the action of the glottis; thirdly, to the changes of form in the tube that the sounds traverse. The path of the sound, being formed of elastic and movable parts, varies its dimensions and forms in endless ways, and every modification—even the slightest—has a corresponding and definite influence on the voice.

Q. How is a student to select from among these intricacies of timbre?

A. Timbres may be divided into two classes: To clear or open, and the dark or closed. These two opposite qualities are obtained principally through the agency of the larynx and the soft-palate. The movements of these two organs are always in a contrary direction. The larynx rises when the soft-palate falls, and when the larynx falls the soft-palate rises. The high vault produces the dark timbres, the lower arch the clear ones. The arch rises in the act of yawning, and falls in the act of swallowing.

Q. What exercise will give command over the various timbres?

A. This: In the same breath, on the same note, and on each of the vowels a, e, i, o, the student must pass through every shade of timbre, from the most open or clear to the most closed or dark. The sounds must be maintained with an equal degree of force. The following table shows what change each vowel undergoes in passing from clear to dark; the process must also be inverted:

A approximates to o.

E " " eu in French.

I " " u in French.

O " " u in Italian.

The Italian I and the French U in the head and high chest notes must be opened rather more than in speaking, or their tint would be unpleasant. Carried to excess, these timbres would render the voice respectively hoarse and hollow, or harsh and trivial, like the quack of a duck. The student should thoroughly understand that the ring

or dullness of sound is, in effect and mechanism, completely distinct from the open and closed timbres. The ringing and dullness are produced in the interior of the larynx, independently of the position, high or low, of this organ, while the open or closed qualities of the voice require the bodily movement of the larynx, and of its antagonist, the soft-palate. Hence, any timbre may be bright or dull. This observation is most important for the expressive qualities of the voice.

Q. How do you prepare for emission of the voice?

A. By giving attention to the position of the body, the separation of the jaws, the shape of the throat and the breathing.

Q. How would you describe the position of the body?

A. The body must be straight, well planted on the feet, and without any other support; the shoulders well back, the head erect, the expression of the face calm.

Q. Should the mouth be opened wide as a means of obtaining power and beauty of sound?

A. This is a common error. The mouth should be opened by the natural fall of the jaw. This movement, which separates the jaws by the thickness of a finger and leaves the lips alone, gives the mouth an easy and natural form. The tongue must be kept limp and motionless, neither raised at the point nor swollen at the root. Finally, the soft-palate must be raised as in taking a full breath. The exaggerated opening favors neither low nor high notes. In the latter case it may help the vocalist to scream, but that is not singing; the face loses charm and the voice assumes a violent and vulgar tone. The real mouth of a singer ought to be considered the pharynx, because it is in the pharynx that is found the causation of timbres. The facial mouth is but a door through which the voice passes. Still, if this door was not sufficiently open, sounds could not issue freely.

Q. How can you regulate the opening of the mouth?

A. Those who find it difficult either to diminish or to increase the opening of the mouth will do well to place laterally between the jaws, from back to front, a small piece of wood not thicker than a pencil.

Q. Are there other defects of a similar kind?

A. Yes. Pushing the lips out like a funnel, protruding the jaws, separating the lips for the sake of showing fine teeth, and knitting the brows.

Q. What is the remedy?

A. The chin might be held back by a band of paper round the neck, and pinned through the ends in front of the chin. This band, which ought not to be wider than a finger, acts, of course, as a reminder. Anyone afflicted with these or kindred habits should sing before a mirror.

Q. Have you anything to add about breathing?

A. It may be added that when the lungs are completely filled with air, the natural tendency is to be quickly rid of the superabund-

ance. Consequently, the sounds at the start are strong and often unsteady; then they become weaker with the lessening of the breath. The majority of the musical phrases demand the opposite method. On this account the pupil should begin with a small amount of pressure, increasing it gradually as the supply of air diminishes. The even flow of a long phrase, a long passage of agility, the stability of a long note, all require a continuous and well-managed pressure of the diaphragm.

Q. Is not the size and the sonority of the locale to be considered?

A. Certainly. The necessity for a steady pressure is especially felt in large halls and in places bad for sound. Air given out in jerks does not travel. A moderate and prolonged pressure, on the contrary, gradually puts in motion the whole mass of circumambient air. The faintest sound given in this manner, if not drowned by the accompaniment, will reach the ears of the most distant auditor.

Q. What do you mean by the stroke of the glottis?

A. The neat articulation of the glottis that gives a precise and clean start to a sound.

Q. How do you acquire that articulation?

A. By imitation, which is quickest of all, but in the absence of a model let it be remembered that by slightly coughing we become conscious of the existence and the position of the glottis, and also of its shutting and opening action. The stroke of the glottis is somewhat similar to the cough, though differing essentially in that it needs only the delicate action of the lips and not the impulse in the air. The lightness of movement is considerably facilitated if it is tried with the mouth shut. Once understood, it may be used with the mouth open on any vowel. The object of this is that at the start sounds should be free from the defect of slurring up to a note or the noise of breathing.

Q. What are the principal qualities of good emission?

A. Perfect intonation, absolute steadiness of sound, and beauty of timbre. These qualities—indispensable to good style—may be considered as the tripod of voice-production.

Q. How are sounds to be attacked?

A. With the stroke of the glottis just described. The Italian vowels *a*, *e*, as in the words "*alma*," "*sempre*," must be used. They will bring out all the ring of the voice. The notes must be kept full and equal in force. This is the best manner of developing the voice. At first the exercise must not exceed two or three minutes in duration.

Q. How long at a time should beginners sing?

A. Not longer than four or five minutes; but this may be repeated three times a day. If it causes the slightest fatigue it must be stopped at once for the rest of the day.

Q. Are the chest-notes above *E* difficult in women's voices?

A. Women, whose vocal cords are one-third shorter than those

of men, have greater facility than any tenor for producing the chest-notes above E; but that part of the voice constantly employed (as happens in music written for women) would in a comparatively short time injure the whole instrument and reduce it to the state of a broken voice.

Q. Is there any cause for weakness in the medium register besides the nature of the organ?

A. The abuse of the chest-register, which has so weakened the medium as to make it almost disappear.

Q. How can you restore it?

A. By reversing the study of this portion of the voice and beginning with the emission of these notes in the treble clef: C, third space; B and B flat, third line; which will be about all that can be obtained. The student must exercise them till they are well established; then descend to A or A flat; there the student will do well to stop and to repeat the sounds both separately and in groups of two or three notes. Each group is to be repeated several times in the same breath.

Q. How long must the practice last?

A. At least a fortnight. As soon as the pupil can master these notes the G must be attempted; then the F sharp, F, E, and E flat, or, if possible, D, and even lower. The voice will the more easily descend, that the pressure of the breath will be weaker. A strong contraction of the chin would infallibly bring back the chest notes.

Q. Do you imply that this process would only produce dull notes?

A. Just so, dull and veiled notes. But they must be accepted at the outcome, until the medium is thoroughly established.

Q. What is to be done next?

A. We must try to impart to the notes brilliancy and volume. That is done by returning to the process described to correct veiled sounds.

Q. What becomes of the chest-register during that period?

A. During that period, which should last five or six weeks, not one chest-note must be used.

Q. Which is the best place for the change of registers in the medium?

A. Between the third—D flat, first space below staff, treble clef, and F, first space, treble clef. If the chest-note is rounded, it will assimilate itself to the medium.

Q. When singing a long scale—say a twelfth—do you keep the same tint throughout?

A. If the exact timbre shade was retained from top to bottom of a long scale, the effect would be discordant. To satisfy the ear with an impression of equality the singer by skilful gradation must increase the roundness of the high notes, and reverse the process in descending.

Q. But does not this method introduce a real inequality in the vowel-sound?

A. It does; and the apparent equality in the notes of the scale

will be the result of actual but well-graduated inequality of the vowel-sound. Without this maneuver the round vowels, which are suitable to the higher notes, would extinguish the ringing of the middle and the lower notes, and the open vowels, which give eclat to the lower, would make the higher notes harsh and shrill. The neglect of this proceeding causes many voices to appear unequal; but, I repeat, it must be used with moderation and with taste.

---

### THE BIRDS.

BY JOHN VANCE CHENEY.

#### (I.)

One day, far, far behind, the brimming sky  
Spilled over; raindrops and wee spirits fell  
Together blissfully. When, by and by,  
The summer went—though earth they loved full well  
The spirits fluttered skyward. Strange to tell,  
Much higher than the tree-tops none might fly.  
Whereon their happiness was mixed with pain,  
Their singing sweeter. Since, when comes the rain,  
They sing that song, sweetest to nature known;  
Heaven lost, they make a heaven of their own.

#### (II.)

Which love you best of these beloved things?  
Say you the sparrows, minstrels o' the ground,  
Who fill the April days with blissful sound?  
The orioles—one in the elm now sings,  
The busy love-fires flashing where he swings?  
The thrushes, voiced like stars upon their round?  
The yellowbirds, as wave to wave they bound?  
The vireos with tunes like ripple-rings?  
You well may name blithe Bob-o-Lincoln, too,  
And him, the mite, will meet great death half way,  
The heart o' winter, braveling chickadee.  
But when joy thrusts right through the heart of you,  
"That's spring-mad robin! set him first!" you say;  
Love says, "My bluebird in the apple tree!"



## ANSWERS TO CORRESPONDENTS

"I have a little boy aged eight last December, to whom I have been giving organ lessons for the last two years, and last Christmas I got him a violin. I helped him what I could on the violin, but he was advancing so fast that I saw I must either take the violin away from him or get a teacher for him. He has now had ten lessons of Prof. Stringbird here, and Easter he played the first study of Charles Dancla's Op. 123, and did it nicely, too.

"He has had repeated invitations since to play solos, and the fact is, unless everybody is very much mistaken, he is a musical wonder. Probably you think I am fond and foolish over him, but I hope to have you see him next fall and judge for yourself. His teacher thinks he ought to go away this fall and study music, and says he thinks he could be self-supporting almost from the first. Of course I should go with him. Now, if there are any schools in Chicago for the violin where the pupils can pay for their lessons in playing for concerts, etc., would you kindly mention their address to me, so that I may see what can be done.

"I have an offer from a traveling theatrical company to take him this fall as a novelty, but I have higher aims for him. Advise me, will you please? I shall take it as a great favor." M. J. K.

I publish the foregoing because it is an example of a letter which very often comes to this office, and in reply I will say that there is talk of establishing a musical college in Chicago at which all the pupils will be self-supporting, paying for their tuition and their living by playing at the concerts of the school. At first it was expected to accomplish this by means of an endowment fund to be contributed by some wealthy lovers of art; but after attending a few school concerts the wealthy lovers of art lost their interest in the enterprise and declined to be "worked" any further. Thereupon a few of the more altruistic music teachers have gotten together and, if the present plans are successful, they will hire an advantageous location, furnish their studios handsomely, occupy their entire time in teaching these pupils, and derive their compensations from the satisfaction of a good conscience. This engagement is intended to last as long as their previous savings will carry them.

Outside opinions differ very much as to the length of time such a school would be likely to hold out, because a school without any source

of nourishment is like any other organization in the same condition. It is liable to die for shortness of breath.

There is a great necessity for a school of this kind. All the music schools in Chicago are liberal in the matter of free scholarships to talented pupils, but none of them, so far as I know, support the pupil while working out the free scholarship. The benevolence of the Chicago music teacher seems to be equal to the strain of giving long series of lessons for nothing in the hope of doing good for the cause, but there are only a few of them who are so abnormally developed and advanced that they are willing to support the pupil who will consent to receive these lessons. In fact, there are still many music teachers in Chicago who either could not, or think they could not, live were it not from the income derived from their teaching. Many of these are Christian Scientists and firm believers in all sorts of material miracles in every other province except the financial, but I notice that when it comes to a question of dollars and cents they are in the same hopeless condition of scepticism as the rest of us. "No payee, no teachee," as the Chinaman remarked.

---

How would you proceed were a pupil of some musical ability given you who cares not for technic but wishes to understand time perfectly? She formerly studied the piano, but is now developing her voice and having always been deficient in time, desires to study that part of music with me. I contemplate having her write and beat the different times, commencing with the simplest and proceeding to the most complicated; or would you require compositions to be played in which the various values of notes appear? I trust I have been explicit and by answering next month you would confer a favor upon

B. L.

What you will have to do in order to make your pupil understand time perfectly, by which of course you mean rhythm, is to make her conscious first of all of the pulsation, which is the fundamental rhythmic fact in every kind of music; and of the measure, or the grouping of pulsations by means of accents. When you have got her so she can recognize these things by hearing them and can give you the rate of the pulsation—that is, beat time with the pulsation and can tell you what kind of measure she is marking—that is how many pulsations each measure contains—you can then go on to analyze rhythm proper; that is, the combination of two or more pulsations into one tone, or the division of a pulsation between several tones. The first thing to do is to train her ear and her consciousness. When you have done this you will then need to undertake a careful training in notation. Having first made her understand the value of the different note forms, let her be required to write a variety of rhythms from dictation, using at one time an eighth note for the unit note, at another the quarter note, and at another the half note, and represent all the divi-

sions or combinations of pulsations by the proper note reckoning from the unit note announced at the beginning. Working this way from the ear and consciousness back again to the notation, you will soon be able to make her understand about time. She will still further need to undergo some exercises in time, the most easily managed of which would be scales and arpeggios on the piano in accents according to Mason's system, the primary object in this case being the cultivation of the sense of rhythmic continuity and not key-board facility. It would assist you very much in this undertaking if you were to examine the Tonic Sol Fa method of teaching rhythm because this method differs entirely from all the American systems of school music in beginning with music itself and afterward talking about notation; whereas all our American systems begin with notation when as yet they have nothing to notate, and the consequence is the pupil is very much mixed up, not knowing how much is music and how much notation.



## REVIEWS AND NOTICES

SONG WITHOUT WORDS. By Marc D. Lombard. Breitkopf & Haertel, New York.

"A Song Without Words," which is entirely too pretentious and difficult for its subject matter. With proper consideration this could have been treated within much more practicable limits.

\* \* \*

RECOLLECTIONS OF JOHANNES BRAHMS. By Albert Dietrich and J. V. Widmann. Translated by Dora E. Hecht. Imported by Charles Scribner's Sons, New York, 1899.

In this elegantly bound volume of 210 pages the Brahms student will find many most agreeable reminiscences of the great master, on the whole wisely selected and calculated to increase the liking of the reader for this remarkable personality—the greatest which the art of music has lost in recent years. While the first impression of the book is somewhat disappointing, owing to the quiet character of the narrations (one naturally expects remarkable things of a great genius), before one finishes the book one likes it better. It should be in the library of every lover of Brahms music and of musical amateurs in general.

# Arthur P. Schmidt

**BOSTON**  
146 Boylston St.

**Music Publisher.**

**NEW YORK**  
136 Fifth Avenue.

## VALUABLE TEACHING MATERIAL.

### Elements of Harmony.

By **STEPHEN A. EMERY.**

Price, \$1.00 net.

A clear and concise method of teaching harmony. Used by the leading conservatories and teachers.

### A Key to Emery's Elements of Harmony.

By **FRANK LYNES.**

Price 60c net.

### Supplementary Exercise to Elements of Harmony.

By **STEPHEN A. EMERY.**

Price, \$1.00 net.

### Foundation Studies in Pianoforte Playing.

By **STEPHEN A. EMERY.**

Price, \$1.25 net.

Every lesson in this book has been thoroughly tested and revised, until, as the author puts it: "I have reason to feel that it really meets the wants of actual beginners, whether children or older persons."

### HEAD AND HANDS.

By **STEPHEN A. EMERY.**

Price, \$1.50.

The title suggests the peculiar value of the work. Both intelligent and mechanical study are here insisted upon for the acquirement of pianoforte technic. Hence results a double economy; the brain saving labor for the finger and *vice versa*. Between the opening elementary forms and the double grand arpeggios, with which the work concludes, will be found everything needed to make a thorough piano player.

### PRESTO SCALES.

By **STEPHEN A. EMERY.**

Price, \$1.25.

Whoever wishes to thoroughly acquire the beautiful "jeu perle" style of scale work, and in the shortest time, may well apply themselves to this work on the Presto Scales. The principle underlying the method is briefly this: Little groups of three, four, five notes and so on are practiced until the maximum of several octaves is reached. They are all played "presto" on the supposition that the scale having been perfected in its slow form, the only way to acquire the fast form is to play in a presto manner.

The work will well repay all labor that may be bestowed upon it.

### Advancement Studies.

By **FRANK LYNES.**

Opus 26.

Price, \$1.00.

SEQUEL TO ST. A. EMERY'S "FOUNDATION STUDIES."

This work has been specially published as a supplement to the "Foundation Studies." Attention is called to the new idea for explaining the Fingering, Printing and Grouping of the scales.

### The Pupil's Library.

A Progressive Collection.

First Series, 35 Easiest Piano Pieces, \$1.00

Second " 32 Easy " " 1.00

This collection, designed for the pupil's advancement and pleasure, will be found a source of supply from which selections may be made, not only for the player's recreation, but for the delight of friends as well. The volumes, progressive in difficulties, aim to impose nothing of a task, but rather to place before the pupil a succession of delights that will cultivate a feeling of musical liberty which in turn is sure to create a genuine love for music.

**SENT FREE**—The following Catalogues:

**Material Aids for Pianoforte Teachers.  
First Pieces for Young Pupils.  
Graded Novelty List.**

# Clayton F. Summy Co.

220 Wabash Avenue, CHICAGO.

Publishers and  
Importers of

**MUSIC**

Sole representatives  
in Chicago for the

**CHICKERING  
PIANO.**

General Dealers in Pianos and Music of the Better Class.

## SONGS

Abbott, Jane Bingham, . . .	Lullaby (c-f) . . . . .	50c
Lippa, Kate Ockleston . . .	Fern Song, (d-a) . . . . .	60c
Peckham, Martha M. . . . .	Cupid's Toy (e sharp-a) . . . . .	50c
Pfefferkorn, Otto . . . . .	Lilacs (b flat-b flat) For Alto . . . . .	40c
Rogers, James H. . . . .	Doubt Not, O Friend (c sharp, f sharp) . . . . .	40c
	The First Spring Days (f-g flat) . . . . .	65c
	A Winter Song. D. F. (f-a) . . . . .	25c

## SONG ALBUM

Neidlinger, W. H. . . . .	Song Thoughts . . . . .	net \$1.25
A collection of songs for all moods, published in two keys.		

## PIANO SOLO

Newcomb, Georgia D. . . . .	Album Leaves . . . . .	50c
A collection of six little pieces for first grade.		
Mokrejs John . . . . .	Village Scenes . . . . .	60c
Set of short instructive pieces, first to second grade.		
Oldberg, Arne, . . . . .	Op. 8, Suite Caractéristique . . . . .	net \$1.00
A most attractive composition for study or recital purposes, grade four to five.		
Pfefferkorn, Otto . . . . .	Dolce far Niente (waltz movement) . . . . .	50c
	Eglantine (gavotte) . . . . .	50c
Two attractive numbers, grade 3.		
Rogers, James H. . . . .	Scenes de Bal . . . . .	net, \$1.25
Contains numbers depicting the various incidents of a Bal Costume.		
Ruifrok, H. W. J. . . . .	Menuet (grade four) . . . . .	50c
Schoenfeld, Henry, . . . . .	Dance Forms Without Octaves . . . . .	each 25c
1. March . . . . .	3. Polka . . . . .	5. Schottische
2. Waltz . . . . .	4. Mazurka . . . . .	6. Tyrolienne
First to easy second grade.		

## PIPE ORGAN

Balfe, M. W. . . . .	Overture to Bohemian Girl . . . . .	\$1.50
Transcribed by James Watson.		

The above list contains only our own late publications, but we desire to call the attention of teachers—especially the younger among them—to the many desirable things that have been published in past years. On account of the mass of new material constantly being published—much of which is of especial interest and value—a large amount of useful teaching material of the older publications is in danger of being lost sight of by many, and by others it remains entirely unknown. When requested we will include in selections desirable material of this nature—in fact, such material is just as new as any to those to whom it is unknown. There is a large amount of it, and books such as ours afford unusual facilities for such selections because number of publishers represented.

We invite correspondence for special catalogues and further information in regard to music sent for inspection.

Owing to the increasing popularity of our **Bulletin of New Music** we have prepared a special edition for our first issue of 1900, containing much of interest to teachers and musicians generally. It will be sent regularly to any address, **free of charge**, upon application.

**Clayton F. Summy Co., 220 Wabash Avenue, Chicago, Ill.**

# UNIVERSITY SCHOOL OF MUSIC

ANN ARBOR, MICHIGAN.

The University School of Music offers courses in Pianoforte, Organ, Singing, Violin, 'Cello, Orchestral Instruments, Harmony, Counterpoint, Composition, Instrumentation, Public School Music, Musical History, Musical Analysis, Etc.

ALBERT LOCKWOOD, Head of Pianoforte Department.

WILLIAM A. HOWLAND, Head of Vocal Department.

BERNARD STURM, Head of Violin and Orchestral Department.

ALBERT A. STANLEY, A. M. (Professor of Music, University of Michigan),  
Director.

Send for announcement to

THOMAS L. COLBURN, Secretary.

## THE EDUCATIONAL MUSIC COURSE

By the late Luther Whiting Mason, James F. McLaughlin, Director of Music,  
Boston; George A. Veazie, Supervisor of Music, Chelsea, Mass., and W. W.  
Gilchrist of Philadelphia.

### THE OPINION OF SPECIALISTS:

**FREDERICK H. PEASE**, *Director of Music, State Normal College, Ypsilanti, Mich.*: I am using the Course. It is a progressive and educational series. I can strongly recommend this course for public school work.

**EDWARD C. ELLIOTT**, *Superintendent of Schools, Leadville, Colo.*: The results of the use of the Educational Music Course have far exceeded our first anticipations. The success of the work in music this year I attribute largely to its use.

**J. M. THOMPSON**, *Supervisor of Music, Joliet, Ill.*: By the use of it we maintain a growing interest in good music. The course is destined to become widely used and popular.

**W. W. LANTHURN**, *Supervisor of Music, Little Rock, Ark.*: The Educational Music Course has done much toward raising music to the dignified position it deserves as a study.

**FREDERICK GRANT GLEASON**, *Professor of Music, Chicago Conservatory, Chicago, Ill.*: The grading, arrangement, and choice of selections in the Sixth Reader of the Educational Music

Course are admirable. Altogether it is the best book of its kind that I have ever seen. I am ready to give it my unqualified endorsement.

**J. POWELL JONES**, *Supervisor of Music, Painesville, Ohio*: I am satisfied that it is the best school music course before the public.

**PHILIP SOULEN**, *Director of Music, Northwestern Academy, Orange City, Iowa*: I have found it an ideal course for public schools.

**BIRDIE ALEXANDER**, *Supervisor of Music, Dallas, Tex.*: I do not hesitate to pronounce it the best graded system that I have examined. We are delighted with the exercises throughout the entire course.

**LOUIS C. ELSON**, *Instructor of Music, New England Conservatory of Music, Boston, Mass.*: The Educational Music Course seems to me admirably graded and excellently suited to its purpose. The exercises, vocalises, and songs go hand in hand so admirably, and the progression is so gradual, that I feel warranted in recommending the books very cordially.

Why not Write Us for Further Information?

## GINN & COMPANY, PUBLISHERS,

Boston. New York. Chicago. San Francisco. Atlanta. Dallas.  
Columbus. London.

# Big Four Route.....

The  
Popular  
Line from  
**Chicago**  
TO  
Indianapolis,  
Cincinnati,  
Louisville,  
AND ALL POINTS  
**SOUTH AND SOUTHEAST**  
THE SCENIC LINE TO  
Washington, D. C. and  
Hot Springs, Va.,  
Cincinnati,  
and the Chesapeake and  
Ohio Railway.

For maps, rates or descriptive matter  
call on or address

J. C. TUCKER, Gen'l Northern Agent,  
234 Clark St.,  
CHICAGO.



To Repair  
Broken Arti-  
cles use

**Major's  
Cement**

Remember  
MAJOR'S  
RUBBER  
CEMENT.  
MAJOR'S  
LEATHER  
CEMENT.

Everybody has.  
Something to Mend.

**..MENDS-ALL..**

Mends everything—china, glass,  
marble, bric-a-brac, etc. Requires  
no brush. Colorless, odorless;  
will stand hot water. Sample  
bottle sent postpaid on receipt of  
25c. Agents wanted in every lo-  
cality. Good agents can make  
big money. Write us about your  
locality.

**Gem Chemical Co., Baltimore, Md.**

**TEACHERS' AGENCIES.**

## **The Albert Teachers' Agency.**

Correspondence solicited with Directors of  
Music and Teachers of Music who desire positions  
in Colleges and Schools. We fill positions in al  
parts of the country. Address

**C. J. ALBERT, Manager,**

Suite 59 and 60, Central Music Hall,  
CHICAGO, ILL.

## **THE THURSTON TEACHERS' AGENCY**

secures positions for teachers of  
Voice, Piano and Public School Music.

Write...ANNA M. THURSTON,  
315 Wabash Avenue, - - Chicago.

THE  
**CLARK TEACHERS' AGENCY**

**B. F. CLARK**

378-388 Wabash Ave.  
CHICAGO



# THE LIVING AGE

"Made up of every creature's best."

**A Weekly Magazine of Contemporary Literature and Thought.**

**Published  
Every Saturday  
and giving about  
3500 pages a year  
of the**

## **World's Best Literature**

**including  
Science and Art  
Biography  
Politics  
Discovery  
Public Affairs  
Literary Criticism  
Fiction and Poetry**

**Popular, yet of  
Permanent  
Value**

**Indispensable to the  
Intelligent Reader**

## **As Heretofore**

THE LIVING AGE will continue to supply its readers with the Choicest of the Best, the Most Valuable Thought of the time.

## **Each Weekly Number**

Contains sixty-four pages, in which are given, without abridgment, the most interesting and important contributions to the periodicals of Great Britain and the Continent, from the weighty articles in the quarterlies to the light literary and social essays of the weeklies.

## **All Departments**

of knowledge and discussion which interest intelligent readers, with fiction and poetry, are represented in its pages.

## **Original Translations**

of striking articles from Continental sources are made expressly for the magazine by its own staff of translators.

## **A Short Story**

and an instalment of a serial story appear in each issue.

## **A Monthly Supplement**

presents readings from the most important new books, editorial notes on books and authors, and a list of the books of the month.

**Published Weekly at \$6.00 a year. Single numbers 15 cts.**

### **READ THIS**

In order to introduce THE LIVING AGE to the Readers of *Music Magazine* not now on its subscription lists, the publishers will send the two magazines, each one year, postpaid, for \$7.25. This offer is good only to absolutely New Subscribers to The Living Age.

**FREE**

To all NEW SUBSCRIBERS for the year 1900, remitting before Jan. 1, the weekly numbers of 1899, issued after receipt of their subscriptions, will be sent FREE.

Address **THE LIVING AGE CO., P. O. Box 5206, Boston, Mass.**

# JEANETTE DURNO, Pianiste. . . .

## Concerts and Recitals.

Permanent address


3629 Vincennes Ave., CHICAGO.

Management

F. J. WESSELS,

Auditorium Tower, Chicago.

## JOHANNA HESS BURR,

Teacher of 

VOICE,  
REPERTOIRE,  
COACHING.

Special work in German songs.

\*\*\*\*\*

518 Fine Arts, Chicago.

Branch Studio,

163 Ogden Ave., Milwaukee.

**IF YOUR VIOLIN IS INJURED  
OR IS IN NEED OF ATTENTION**



Send it to

**BYRON E. BEEBE,**

VIOLIN MAKER.

Room 20, 241 Wabash Ave.  
CHICAGO.

Courteous treatment.  Best of References.

 Artistic Singing 

**Mrs. L. M. Dunn**

Special attention given to  
Breathing and Tone Production.  
Broken voices restored.

Call or address  
Ingleside 5.

**No. 1 Park Ave.,  
CHICAGO.**

# THE KATY FLYER

THE NEW  
FAST TRAIN

BETWEEN

St. Louis, Chicago,  
Kansas City  
and  
Texas





Wagner  
Buffet  
Sleepers

Free  
Katy  
Chair Cars

C. HAILE,  
Traffic Manager

JAMES BARKER,  
General Passenger and Ticket Agent

ST. LOUIS, MO.



# ÆOLIAN

## The Æolian

**N**OT a small part of the pleasure afforded by the Æolian is derived from playing and comparing the music of composers representing different schools.

The ease with which this can be done serves to illustrate very forcibly some of the remarkable qualities of the instrument.

For example, take Wagner's opera, "Das Rheingold." The following selections have recently been published for the Æolian :

Prelude : The Rhine and the Maidens.	Descent to the lower world.
Sunrise reveals the Gold.	Meme's Lament : the Tarnhelm.
Wotan greets Walhalla.	The Dwarfs bring the Gold.
The Giants demand Freida.	The Giants bring back Freida.
Loge's Narrative.	Erda's Warning.

**Finale :** Thunderstorm, Rainbow Bridge and Lament of the Rhine Maidens.

These are all taken from the full orchestral score and are complete and unabridged. A very comprehensive description of this opera, together with analyses of each of the above selections, has been written by Mr. Henry T. Finck, the well-known critic, and is published in the *Æolian Quarterly*. The owners of Æolians can play this music correctly and understandingly, and can compare it with the works of Verdi and other composers of the Italian school.

Following this simple and pleasurable method of study, the veriest novice can soon acquire an intelligent appreciation of all that is best in musical literature. Musicians everywhere pronounce the Æolian the greatest of all educators.

The Rheingold music, in its orchestral form, as published for the Æolian, could not be performed on the piano or organ, and would, in fact, require a large and well-balanced orchestra. This is equally true of all the Wagnerian arrangements for the Æolian, and of a great majority of the other selections published for the instrument.

*The Æolian Company,* 18 West 23d Street,  
New York, N. Y.

Chicago, Ill. : LYON & HEALY.

Philadelphia, Pa. :  
C. J. HEPPE & SON, 1117 Chestnut St.

Boston, Mass. :  
M. STEINERT & SONS CO., 162 Boylston St.

# Chicago Professional Cards.

## GOTTSCHALK LYRIC SCHOOL.

VOCAL, . . . .  
INSTRUMENTAL  
AND DRAMATIC

Kimball Hall, Chicago.

L. G. Gottschalk, Director.

Catalogue mailed on application.

## Mrs. JESSIE L. GAYNOR,

Teacher of Practical Harmony,  
The Voice and Piano. . . .

CHICAGO.

Address: care "Music."

Mrs. GEORGE A. COE,  
Pupil of Barth and Moszkowski,

PIANISTE AND  
TEACHER OF  
PIANOFORTE.

RECITALS AND LECTURE RECITALS.  
620 University Place, Evanston, Ill.

## Henry Southwick Perkins.

Teacher of  
VOICE, HARMONY, MUSICAL  
COMPOSITION, ETC.

Director of the  
Chicago National College of Music.  
Athenaeum Bldg., Catalog (F.)  
26 Van Buren St. Mailed on application.

## ART OF SINGING.

### Mr. A. D. DUVIVIER.

Hon. Member of the Royal Academy of  
Music, London. Member of the Society  
of Authors and Composers, Paris.

Room 70, Auditorium Bldg., Chicago.

### FREDERIC W. ROOT,

Teacher of Singing in its Three Branches,  
Voice Culture, Expression and Music  
Reading. Private and Class Instruction.  
Classes formed in October and February.

243 Wabash Ave., - - CHICAGO.

### Herbert Butler. Mrs. Herbert Butler.

Violinist. Soprano.  
Chicago Conser- 1641 Michigan Blvd.,  
vatory. CHICAGO.

Concerts—Instruction.

### Mr. ELMER De PUE,

Tenor Soloist, . . .  
Concert and Recital.

Studio, 524 Fine Arts Building.  
Management of Frank Hannah.

## Art of Singing.

### Mrs. STACEY WILLIAMS,

(Pupil of Wm. Shakespeare.)

1001 Steinway Hall,  
CHICAGO.

### Helen Randall Packard,

Teacher of Piano.

With Fine Arts Bldg.,  
Mrs. JOHN VANCE CHENEY, CHICAGO.  
School of Music.

## BICKNELL YOUNG,

BARITONE, LECTURE  
ORATORIO, ALSO RECITALS.

Assisted by Mrs. Young  
at the piano.

Vocal Studio, Kimball Hall.

Management  
Frank S. Hannah,  
Fine Arts Building.

The  
**Music Students' Club Extension**  
OF AMERICA.

W. S. B. Mathews, President and Editor-in- Chief.

Emil Liebling, Associate Editor.

Blanche Dingley, Business Manager.

E. Milton Jones, Secretary.

The 20th Century

**Movement**

in musical education is

**The Music Students' Club Extension.**



**A** THOROUGHLY practical and practicable movement in the interest of the music student, which no intelligent teacher of music can afford to ignore.

It represents the promotion of a serious standard of musical study, and to it is called the special attention of teachers, parents and guardians having at heart the best interests of the music student.

A complete apparatus for study is placed in the hands of each student and member.

This movement is now represented in some twenty states of the union, and by many of the leading schools, conservatories and classes of the country.



For  
**FURTHER INFORMATION**  
Address

**Music Magazine Publishing Co.,**

1404 Auditorium Tower,

CHICAGO, ILL.

# THE NATURAL COURSE IN MUSIC

BY

FREDERIC H. RIPLEY AND THOMAS TAPPER,

OF

BOSTON.

**T**HE COURSE consists of a carefully prepared series of Music Books and Charts, designed to cover the whole graded course in Primary and Grammar Schools. In its present form it embodies the combined work of a practical educator and a musician of eminent ability. The system of teaching is the result of twenty years' actual schoolroom experience.

## **Aim.**

The aim of the Natural Music Course is educational in the broadest sense. The object is to impart the power to read vocal music and to master all difficulties common in vocal work. The plan is similar in every respect to a graded series of literary readers.



## **Material.**

The course contains such a collection of choice material as has never before been given in similar books. Throughout the course, both in practice and song, the child is invariably brought into contact with the music and thought of the best composers and classic authors.



## **Method.**

A prominent feature of this course is its method of presentation, which in both books and charts is true to the best principles of teaching, and which has proved eminently practical and successful wherever tried.



## **Grading.**

The system throughout is well graded and adapted to the requirements of different kinds and grades of schools. Through all the stages of this course the material has been arranged with a view to the capability of pupils to read and appreciate music, and their progress is uninterrupted from beginning to end.

---

## NATURAL MUSIC—SHORT COURSE

BY FREDERIC H. RIPLEY AND THOMAS TAPPER.

Book I. For Elementary Grades.

Book II. For Advanced Grades.

The Short Course in Music is embraced in two books, and is designed for use in graded or ungraded schools in which a complete course is deemed unnecessary or impracticable.

---

## AMERICAN BOOK COMPANY,

NEW YORK.

CINCINNATI.

CHICAGO.

# STEINWAY PIANO

SOLD ONLY BY  
**LYON & HEALY**  
Wabash Av. and Adams St.

**WASHBURN**  
1899 MODELS  
from \$15.00 up.



BEAUTIFUL  
CATALOGUE  
**FREE**  
at Dealers  
or of  
the Makers  
**LYON  
&  
HEALY**  
Chicago

**WASHBURN** GUITARS, BANJOS and MANDOLINS are universally acknowledged to be the best in the world. Ask your local dealer to show you one. A WASHBURN is what you want.

**KNABE**

Superb Upright Pianos  
in new and chaste designs in  
Prima Vera Mahogany and  
the choicest fancy woods.

**LYON & HEALY,**  
Wabash Ave. and Adams St.



# **A SIX DAYS SYMPOSIUM**

---

## **On Rational Methods of Teaching Music In the Public Schools . .**

**Under the Direction of  
MR. ROBERT FORESMAN.**

---

**The First Necessity is to Inspire and Awaken the Child.**

**This Can be Done only by Good Songs.**

**The Second Necessity is to Enable Him to Read Music Intelligently and Without Effort.  
This Requires Exceptionally Good Study Material.**

**The Third Necessity is to Have a Teacher Who Understands What She is Trying to Do.  
This Means—A Cultivated Musical Intelligence.**

---

### **HAVE YOU EVER THOUGHT UPON THESE POINTS?**

---

**Has it Ever Occurred to You That You Did Not Always Get Just the Results You Were After?**

**Would You Like to Talk Things Over with Others Who Have Passed Through Just This Stager**

**Would You Like to Find a Music System at Once More Attractive Than Any Other You Have Seen, and More Thorough?**

---

**THE MODERN MUSIC SYSTEM SERIES IS THAT SYSTEM.**

**THIS SYMPOSIUM IS THE PLACE WHERE IT WILL BE  
TALKED OVER.**

**ALSO WHERE EVERY PRACTICAL DIFFICULTY WILL COME  
UP FOR ATTENTION.**

---

**Six Days, Beginning August 20, in the Fine Arts Building, Chicago.**

---

For further information address

**Mr. Robert Foresman,**

(Scott, Foresman & Company)

**378-388 Wabash Avenue, CHICAGO.**



# Oberlin Conservatory of Music...



WARNER HALL  
OBERLIN CONSERVATORY of MUSIC

With a Large Faculty of  
Superior Instructors and a  
Splendid Building.

For its Exclusive use this  
School of Music offers

## Unusual Advantages

for the study of music. 606  
Students from 34 Different  
States and 6 Foreign Countries  
last year. Terms begin Sept.  
20, Jan. 8 and April 6. If you  
expect to study music in any  
of its branches, send for cata-  
logue to—

FENELON B. RICE, Director, - Oberlin, O.

NORTHWESTERN UNIVERSITY, EVANSTON — CHICAGO.

## School of Music

EVANSTON, ILLINOIS.

A THOROUGH TRAINING SCHOOL for the musical profession  
combined with the educational advantages offered by a large  
university.

The school occupies a building erected for its exclusive use, with  
well arranged teaching, class and practice rooms, and recital hall.

In addition to the usual equipment of a first-class school, a fine  
choral society and an excellent orchestra give practical advantages in  
oratorio and concerto work to advanced students.

For circular of information address the Dean,

PROFESSOR P. C. LUTKIN,

Music Hall, EVANSTON. ILL.

# STEINWAY PIANO

SOLD ONLY BY  
**LYON & HEALY**  
Wabash Av. and Adams St.



**WASHBURN** GUITARS, BANJOS and MANDOLINS are universally acknowledged to be the best in the world. Ask your local dealer to show you one. A WASHBURN is what you want.

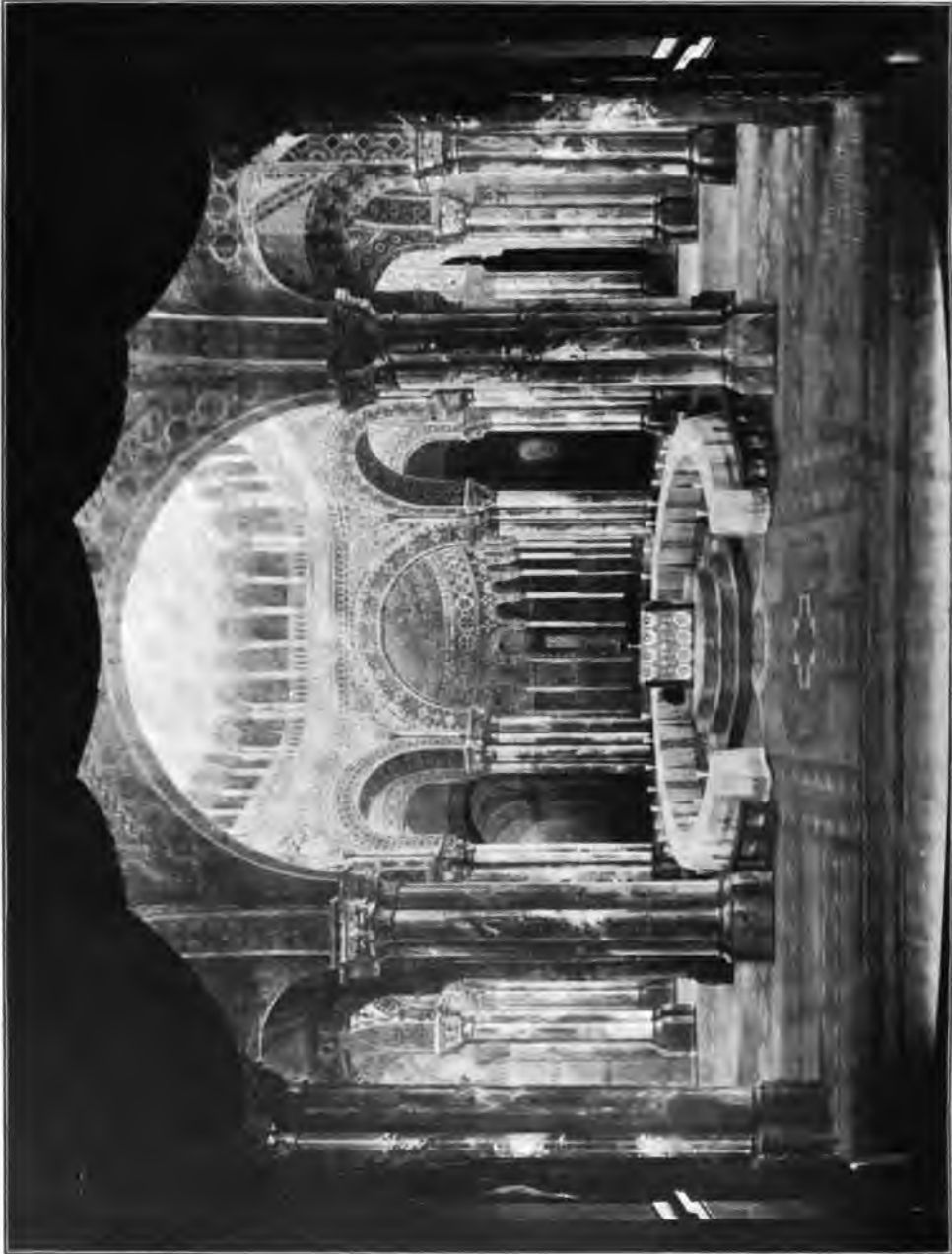
## KNABE

Superb Upright Pianos  
in new and chaste designs in  
Prima Vera Mahogany and  
the choicest fancy woods.

**LYON & HEALY,**  
Wabash Ave. and Adams St.







THE CHAPEL OF THE HOLY GRAIL IN PARSIFAL.

# MUSIC.

AUGUST, 1900.

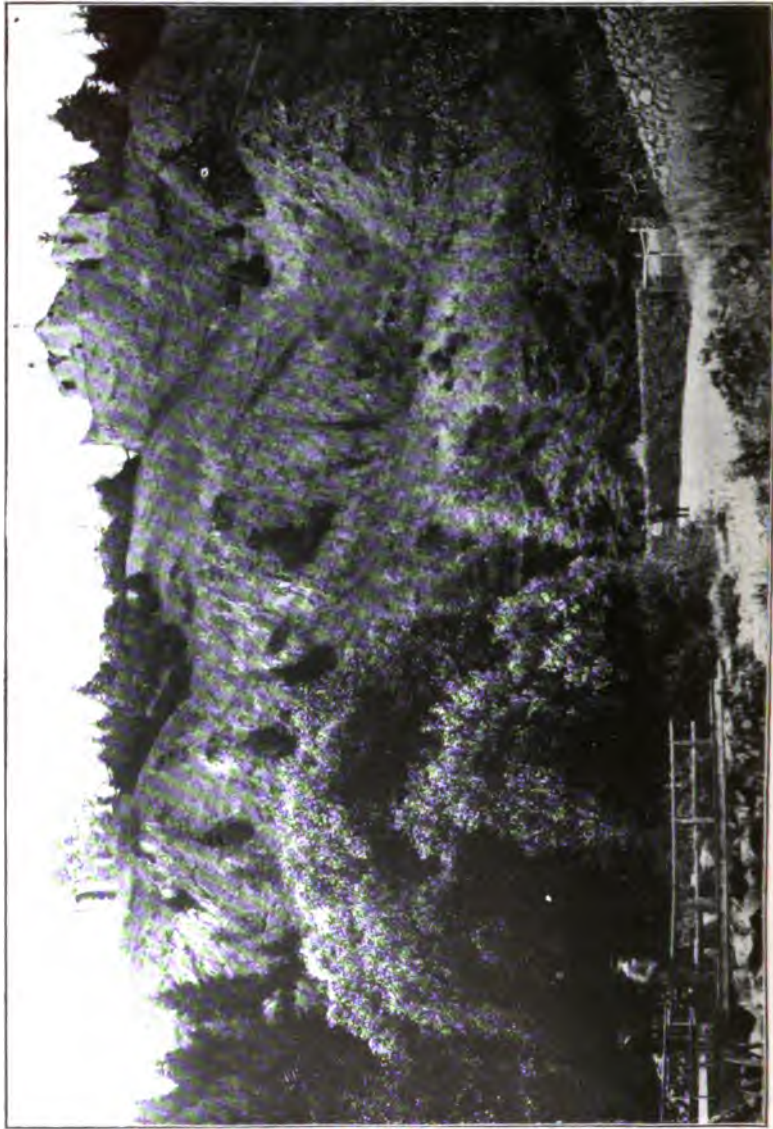
## A PILGRIMAGE TO BAIREUTH.

BY E. POTTER FRISSEL.

Early in the summer I accepted an invitation to join a party of friends in a journey on a bicycle to Baireuth. Up to that mine was perfectly balanced and indeed germinal, I simply a matter of adjusting one's equilibrium, and fancying that mine was perfectly balanced and indeed germinal, I resolved to trust to that—one always does until one "mounts." But alas for the folly of human ignorance! Like flying, I soon learned that being on the wing is one of the most delightful of sensations, but falling the least agreeable part of it. Still, I had bought a bicycle and paid for it. I make a note of this fact, for I have discovered that sellers of this diverse machine have acquired a chronic and persistent suspicion of buyers; probably they know how many of the aforesaid have never paid. Hence, motives of self-respect prompt me to emphasize my honesty in the transaction.

I then took a few lessons. On the third day I rode twenty yards alone. I was exultant. But on the fourth day I lost spirits, and on the fifth I did not recover them, for on that day I could not ride at all. After several repetitions of this melancholy experience I reluctantly approached the conclusion that instead of four weeks it would probably require forty to learn to ride my bicycle, and so, like Mark Twain on his pedestrian tour through Europe, I finally decided that, prudence being the better part of valor, it would be wise to board a train.

The narrative of my friends later on at Baireuth proved the wisdom of this decision. The fact that I had bought a bicycle and paid for it led them—out of sympathy, I suppose—to



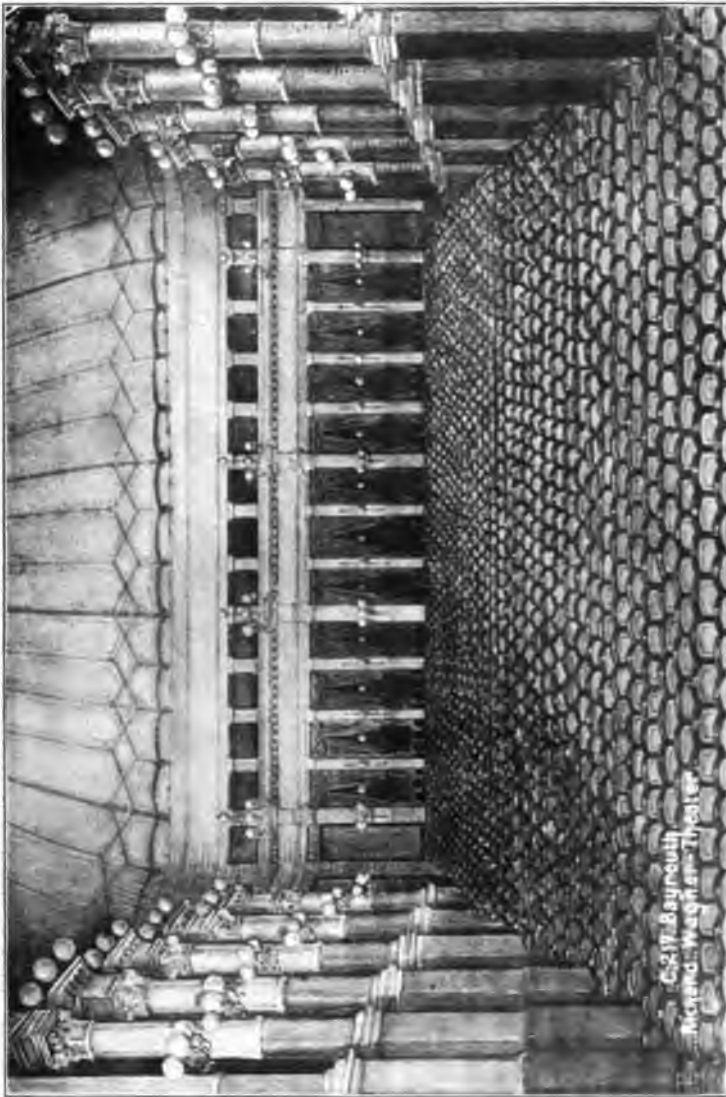
FRANCONIAN HILLS.

(Bennett.)

relate to me all the salient points of this in more senses than one steep undertaking, of which more later.

\* \* \* \* \*

By way of preface it is well to note how eminently fitting it



INTERIOR OF THE FESTIVAL OPERA HOUSE.

was that the starting point of our pilgrimage to Baireuth should be the art-loving Dresden, the home of Wagner and of Weber and the cradle of German opera, per se.

In his later letters, which are far too little read, for they bring Wagner very near to our hearts and sympathetic appre-

ciation, we find him in all that simple, hearty, human communication with his Dresden friends, full of that innocent, gay humor, which only the Dresden people seemed in those dark days of his early struggles to inspire. These were days which in his after years Wagner was wont to recall, together with all those deep and thrilling impressions made upon his young, receptive mind in the oft-told story of how he used to watch Weber passing his house on his way to direct the then great beginnings of German opera ; days which stirred and fired his



EXTERIOR OF THE FESTIVAL OPERA HOUSE.

imagination as he saw this same shy man, his slender, stooping figure vibrating with life and energy, "leading his orchestra like a general, and summoning the whole miraculous world of sound into life." It was this same man who originated the "Leit motive"; it was this Dresden that was the cradle of German opera and the fostering mother of Wagner's genius. Prominent, too, in these letters to Dresden is that "fair German," the sensitive and warm-hearted Theodore Uhlig, the "chamber musician," whom Wagner addresses in





**THE GRAVE OF JEAN PAUL RICHTER.**

(The stone is one upon which as a schoolboy he used to sit.)

the most naïve and impulsive humor, so characteristic of him,  
"Uli," the "fair man," the "dear, good man," the "wicked

man," "homo malus," "homo terribilis"; Uhlig, the friend who stood by him in his hours of exile, ready to render any service to his needs. Then there was, too, Wilhelm Fischer the elder, the "serious, solid, diligent chorus director of the Dresden Theater." There, too, we find the "Third Heine,"



THE LAST RESTING PLACE OF LISZT—BAIREUTH.

Ferdinand or "Nante," Wagner's old Heine manual, whom Wagner characterizes as the "good-natured, clever man" and manager, with his wife and child, "papa and mamma in the Oberseegaste"; his "dear old Heine manual" and "dear Mamma Heine," who prepares the delicate herring, the "herring

sauce" and potatoes, at her own table as in the Camp Vacchino; "Brother Fischer," good old Heine manual, the 'terrible Uhlig"—these were the Dresden friends to whom he unburdened his views on the new art which he was then creating from the old. "The small band of my Dresden friends give me infinite joy. How far above all differences of character, of ability, of lines, of life, of views, reaches the one sure feeling of love, which all our society is at pains to root up. It makes me happy and makes me love not only these but all men,



VILLA WAHNFRIED, WAGNER'S HOME.

whenever the roughest fellow gives me a greeting. Greet my friends (in Dresden) from the bottom of my heart."—Thus Wagner.

I dwell with, I hope, pardonable length on this starting point of our journey, for we shall not find anything later on our way of such warm and pithy interest until we arrive "at the Mecca" of the Wagner cult.

The way to Baireuth from Dresden lies through a steep and hilly portion of Saxony; for cyclers it is almost "impossible," as the French say. The ride from the castle-crowned hills of picturesque Tharand to Freiberg, for instance, is one

long, continuous ascent. Exuno disce omnes! Steeper waxed the way and hotter the efforts, not to say temper, of the party which my sagacity prompted me not to join.



WAGNER'S GRAVE.

Not all the beauties of Saxon Switzerland or the Franconian hills combined compensate the labor of pumping a wheel up as many miles of steep and rugged ways, panting

for breath and praying for grace to endure. This unpropitious territory is, however, versified with fertile fields and green valleys, watered with long, running streams and lengthy banks



THE GOOD FRIDAY SPELL.

(Parsifal)

and under arching foliage, spanned with rustic bridges, where the German women rinse their glistening white wash in clear, limpid, dripping coolness and sparkling water. Long avenues

lined with sentinel poplars on both sides afford long stretches of an ever-receding vista of rural beauty, and are a welcome



SCHMEDES (VIENNA) AS PARSIFAL.

sight to the weary and rest to limbs of cyclers tired of climbing. All this cultivated by the thrifty, prosperous Saxon pre-

sents the strongest contrast to its poorer neighbor, Bavaria, where hopeless, chronic poverty and general shiftlessness abound—the children half starved and in rags, the women slatternly and discouraged, and the men lazy, beer-soaked, degenerate specimens of their sex, without energy and without hope of bettering their poor, sad condition. This refers for the most part to the farming districts and the peasant population. It is owing to the rocky, barren soil, the general financial state of the country, and to the totally non-existent spirit of progress. The “Zeitgeist” is utterly lacking in the outlying population of Bavaria. The most primitive customs prevail. Every man is content to do just as his great grandfather did before him, and probably entertains the most withering contempt and scorn for all our “modern” improvements and appliances.

Women and children both in Saxony and Bavaria are still gleaning in the fields, some yoked to the plough or to small carts with dogs; hoeing, digging, raking, driving home the oxen and the carts of hay. The men, comfortably buried in the hay above, shout down their orders, taking life generally easy, while the women do all the hard work. There is very little that is attractive about the Bavarian peasant maid; the dress is generally plain and homely, the head dress most nearly resembling a rolled black turban of cotton stuff, while her Saxon sister is quite a picture of trim sturdiness and health, exquisite neatness of dress glowing in bright colors, flaring headgear, stout boots, and bristling stiff skirts, reaching a little below the knees and generally resembling the pretty Tyrolese costume. These peasant maids and lads make many a pretty “genre” study for the pedestrian artist. You see them carrying burdens of green feathery grasses much larger than themselves, tied to their backs generally, or the little “Gaense-mayd” tending her flocks of geese or feeding her nanny goats or drawing the milk cart with her dogs. The boys, always lazier than their sisters, hang on to the hay carts, giving stout orders to the girls in the true exercise of the German masculine prerogative.

Besides the peasants, one meets small processions of pedestrians whom we took for pilgrims like ourselves, and found them in fact to be parties of students traveling through Eu-

rope on foot, a custom in vogue before and especially since the days of Ernst Arndt and early Prussian history when the first Brandenburgs, although only petty kings, were beginning to feel their power and were laying the first foundation of an empire upon which the sun never sets. Something essentially Prussian in the grit of sturdy muscular character, something so strikingly typical of the German ideal in a people, as Whitman has said, so "gifted in beautifying the life they lead," characterized these hardy young men, some of whom were journeying toward the Rhine, some to Heidelberg, and others to still more distant points. From this sturdy hardness is made the good soldier, and this is the stuff from which is formed the bone and sinew of the great German Empire; in these youth is found the embodiment of that German striving after an ideal, the spiritual conception of life, the ethical and aesthetic taste so close in its affinity to ancient Greece, the "high-souled poetry allied to the moral and nervous strength for action." This ideal Germany which rejoiced the native pride of Wagner that he and his work were essentially and germinally German.

We all reached Baireuth at last, although by divers ways, and I might say in passing that the main profit which the Baireuthers secure for their living appears to be made from the unconscious, unsuspecting foreigner, who too incautiously invades the Bavarian land, unprepared for the countless catch-penny traps, the wily designs to ensnare his rapidly diminishing purse. In this respect Baireuth has undergone a marked transformation since the days of 1876, when the Emperor of Germany, followed by the Abbe Liszt and the "Meister" Wagner himself, led the great procession toward the new festival opera house, half of them hungering for the food which the scanty supplies of the then existing Baireuth hotels failed to furnish. But times have changed since then and the wily Baireuther informs us that they are now all "initiated" (eingeweiht). Hotels and food supplies galore, from which the inhabitants make all their year's profits while the season lasts.

This exceedingly sharp business aspect of a great art festival is a pity. The "meister" must often turn in his quiet, lonely grave when he thinks of it, since his wish was to have



the great art purpose so elevated above all mercenary gain that even the artists tendered their services gratuitously, only the sum of their actual expenses being paid.



SCHUETZ AS AMFORTAS.

Sadder yet is the fact that the high character of the performances has greatly degenerated since Wagner's day.

Cosima Wagner is admitted by all to be at the best only a highly cultivated dilettante, and Siegfried as director is a mere amateur, without a tithe of his father's genius. It is indeed a hard fate to be born the son of genius! "Es ist ja alles schoen aber ganz was anderes!" is almost the unanimous verdict of all who hear the first performances. In this day of decadent artists no Materna or Malten have been rejuvenated for that greatest of Wagner's creations, "Brunhilde." Gulbranson is the only one who approaches the great Wagnerian characteristics or possesses the peculiar Wagnerian capacity. Anton Van Rooy is the only man who has appeared of late days able to adequately impersonate the role of Wotan; a strange fact is that neither of them is a native German. These with the very talented but still very young Wachter of the Dresden opera, who took the role of Gurnemanz in "Parsifal," are then the only three figure heads who stand out as prominent worthies—a great falling off since the time of Materna, Malten and Marianne Brandt, of Reicher-Kindermanman, Scaria, Reichmann, Winkelmann, and later Van Dyck at least as "Parsifal" and "Tannhauser." I should, however, not omit to mention the surpassing excellence of Schultz' (Leipzig) impersonation of Amfortas, whose great temperament, broad conception, and intensely dramatic climacteric, his mellow, sonorous voice and powerful personality produced a profound impression.

Schmedes (Vienna), who is as yet only a promising novice in Wagnerian roles and has still much to learn of the Wagnerian manner, presented nevertheless a stage presence singularly adapted to the character of Parsifal, and for every simply dramatic purpose was entirely satisfying and convincing.

But it is not the aim of this article to carp or even to criticise, but rather to render humble testimony to the greatest principles of Wagner's art work as they appear in '99, at the last of the century, after nearly twenty-five years of his teaching have passed by. Sadly enough there are still misguided members of the clergy who in sublime ignorance are preaching against the immorality of the Niebelungen Ring. There are works published to-day which describe the Wagnerian drama as simply "dealing with and glorifying a mythi-

cal past," and Pecksniffian members of society who make long, wry faces over its hurtful influence upon the young.



GULBRANSON AND WACHTER (DRESDEN) AS GURNEMANZ  
AND KUNDY.

Under condition of a complete fulfillment of Wagner's purpose, nothing should or would be more calculated to dissi-

pate these narrow conceptions than a visit to Baireuth and its great festival opera house at a performance of "Parsifal." Wolzogen in his "Personal Recollections" relates how, when Wagner was attacked by an evangelical minister from a Frankish village, who had come to Baireuth to attend a clerical meeting, the "meister" went into his house and sent out to the dumfounded zealot the libretto of "Parsifal." Certainly since the appearance of this great consummation of Wagner's art in this last year of the century we seem to be reaching something like a proper appreciation of Wagner, his lofty soul nature, the educational value and elevative character of his work from an aesthetic as well as an essentially spiritual and religious point of view. Wolzogen merely expresses the general voice in Baireuth when he says, "The consummation of all his artistic life he found in the sphere of a religiousness which expressed itself in art which in turn was used in the service of the religious."

That Wagner felt himself called to the inestimably high mission of not only the salvation of the world of art but to the strengthening and purifying of our energies in these days of soul impoverishment, as well as to a world's mind lost in the darkness of vice and corruption, this little extract from a letter to Liszt in 1858, as also a story related by Wolzogen as written by the "meister" in the last days of his life, which I will give below, most convincingly testify. In the letter to Liszt are these remarkable words: "In traveling in the carriage, etc., my look invariably and involuntarily tried to read in the eyes of those I met whether they were able and destined for the saving and overcoming the world, I involuntarily carry my God to the soul of the other and the result of an acquaintance was generally an increasing sense of painful disappointment." Then Wolzogen relates the following: In one of his last letters to a faithful disciple is the following significant story that shows how deeply he saw and felt: "One hour of real vision has given me more knowledge than all philosophy or history or culture. That was on the closing day of the Paris Exhibition of 1867. On that day the schools were allowed to enter free. I was kept back at the exit of the building by the entrance of thousands of boys and girls, pupils of the Parisian

schools. For an hour I stood there, looking at almost every one of this army of youth that represented a whole coming generation, and that hour's experience so overwhelmed me that at last I burst into tears, overcome by the depths of my feelings. This was noticed by a religieuse who was carefully leading in one of the processions of girls, and at the entrance-gate she looked up for an instant. It was only an instant, too short for her under even more favorable conditions to understand my circumstances; but I had a sufficiently practiced eye to read in the glance the indescribably beautiful sorrow that lay at the heart and her life. And this touched me the more as I had seen no other the least like her among the countless ranks either of teachers or scholars. On the contrary, everything had filled me with horror and pity. I saw almost all the vices of the cities of the world along with what was weak and unhealthy, rude and evil, dull and devoid of natural brightness, shy and awkward, and yet at the same time bold and bad. And the guides of it all were teachers, mostly of religious profession in the painfully elegant garb of the new-fashioned clerical, themselves too weak: severe and hard and yet more subservient than ruling. Without soul, all of them, except that one poor sister." And the great thinker and teacher finishes with these words: "A long and profound silence fell upon me from the impression produced by this intense sight. To see and be silent—these are the elements of a true salvation of the world. It is only the man who speaks after such a silence who will be heard."

It was on the day after he had finished "Parsifal" that Wagner, in discussing a new book written in the service of atheistic materialism, said: "One ought to be ever grateful for having been brought up from one's childhood with religious traditions. They are not to be restored by anything from without. More and more the blessing of their profound significance becomes manifest. To know that there has been a Redeemer remains the supreme good of men. To wish to throw all this aside at once indicates an utter want of freedom, a slavery of spirit to insane demagogical influences; in the end it is nothing but mere braggardism. \* \* \* The whole world needs a Redeemer. \* \* \*

This idea of redemption is the great central theme of

- "Parsifal," but through pity or compassion, and by serving.  
It is the

"Guileless fool  
By pity 'lightened,"

who heals and saves the sick and suffering, the guilt-laden Amfortas. In the "Niebelung Ring" Siegfried typifies again this same idea, but here the redemption comes through love and the fearlessness born of perfect innocence. This kingdom of love institutes a greater than that of Wotan's "All Might." In "Tannhauser" salvation comes through the prayers and holy life and influence of Elizabeth; in "Lohengrin" Elsa's perfect innocence calls to her aid a savior in the shape of Lohengrin, a knight of the Holy Grail, who prevails against the evil powers of darkness typified by Ortrud and Telramond. In "The Flying Dutchman" it is Senta's "love unto death" which is the redeeming power of her sin-cursed lover. Surely this theme is far more strongly emphasized than that which Wagnerian writers have been fond of showing—i. e., that Wagner intended to embody in his works the philosophy of Schopenhauer—viz., the negation of the will, the inexorable destiny of fate, and the great consummation of life in a beautiful death.

Thus "Parsifal" seems to me to be just as logical a sequence of the "Ring" tetralogy as Christianity is of Judaism. This is sufficient to show how deeply the theme of salvation had seized Wagner and how thoroughly he was possessed by it. And, to quote again from Wolzogen, if "after the utter decay of the religious sense throughout Germany and answering to the call of serious men for a reformer, if there is now again stirring in the minds of men a new longing for salvation, surely the ennobling, deepening effect of the art of Wagner has its share in this. He who has had the great happiness to know Wagner, not only through his works but personally, knows that there lived one among us who could begin this reformation. Had we all paid heed to his words we had been farther than we are!"

As Wagner was essentially a dramatist, not only did he wish to extricate the drama from all the trammels of the old, dry academic traditions of Beckmesser; not only did he fulfill the long-expected desire of the old seer-poets, of Goethe,

Schiller, Herder, and Jean Paul Richter, all of whom uttered that which now seems like a prophecy—viz., that a great genius would one day appear who would unite the three arts of music, poetry, and the drama into one new art—i. e., the “music-drama” of Wagner’s striving, all of which is now so entirely recognized that it goes without saying, and is the real “raison d’être” of the “new art” (“neue-kunst”)—not only did these “Wachne” of Wagner realize the “peace” of absolute fulfillment but the master strove for something still higher, that which even to-day cannot be said to have been attained—viz., so to elevate the drama itself that, redeemed from its terrible modern corruptions, it should become a great teacher, a powerful, ennobling influence among all people; to restore it to its original place, and, as “the Greek theater was with the Greek religion, that a theater might arise which should be in harmony with the inner spirit of its culture; that it should again reach the source at which the Greek people were nurtured. If in our transmogrified modern life this is not possible, then (mark the words) this regenerate art has ceased to be.” In this day when the splendor of the Wagnerian art, per se, has reached its zenith we are forgetting that what Wagner intended as a means to this great end is not attaining its highest and truest purpose. To those who know something of the life behind the scenes and all that the old, corrupt traditions of the stage have so long not only tolerated but permitted and actually encouraged, the enacting of a sacred play like “Parsifal” under such conditions will ever seem a sacrilege. And to him who has entered the Villa Wahnfried and read the telling inscription over its entrance, or stood by the grave of the “master” alone in his greatness, or climbed the hill where the opera festival house stands, so suggestive in its lofty isolation, and then has entered and felt himself stirred to the depths by the power of those strains, which truly seem to come from the choir invisible and to lead one to the “verge of the infinite,” or has let the solemnity of awe overpower him as he gazes on the sacred scenes within the sanctuary of the Holy Grail, and perhaps has realized for a moment the power and grandeur of the theme of suffering and redemption, or sounded the heights and depths of those holy passions which so informed and urged the strivings of the later days of

Wagner, nothing but infinite regret can seize him at the thought which shapes itself in the question, "Can this regenerate art have ceased to be?" Has Wagner's work failed of its greatest purpose? If so, how tragic is such a failure! Baireuth needs the scourge. Actors for the sacred play of "Parsifal" should be trained and the same requirements made of them and their manner of life as at Ober-Ammergau.

And the money changers must needs be driven out, together with those who insist on the letter rather than the spirit of the "master," who never rested in his labors for improvement or expansion; and he most certainly would not have rested until he had accomplished the great object of his work—the reformation of the stage itself. This is, after all, a greater question than those concerning the dilettantish retarding of the tempi, or the ridiculous rococo and inappropriate customs devised and insisted upon by "Cosima I.," as she is named by a great contemporary, or the slighting of great directors like Richter in favor of the amateurish and over-indulged Siegfried. We can no longer close our eyes to the fact that Baireuth of our day is no longer the old Baireuth of the "holy German art"; and Germans, disgusted with the bewildering "Cosima regiment" at the "tolle Ausländerei," as they are pleased to denominate the wild influx of thoughtless foreigners, or the thriving trade proclivities of the sharp Baireuther, show their disapproval and silent protest by remaining away.

The real seat of the evil is deeper than which appears on the surface. Is it not found in the fact that the reform of this "regenerate art" stopped short of its great purpose? Who will appear as the Huss or Luther of stage protestantism?



# THE STUDY OF MUSIC HISTORY.

BY EDWARD DICKINSON.

[Third Paper.]

In the two previous essays in this series I have undertaken to show what I conceive to be the scope and significance of music history and the personal value of its study. We shall now retrace our steps and endeavor to mark out the path by which a student who wishes to make a thorough quest of the subject should proceed, indicate what must be his equipment for his journey and the aids upon which he must rely. In a word, the question now is of plan and method.

The learner will find that, in order to secure satisfactory results he must be sufficiently familiar with the piano to be able to obtain a clear impression of the form and general character of musical works by the aid of the keyboard. He need not be an expert pianist, but he should be a good reader, not only from two staves but from four or more. It is desirable of course that one should be competent to read an orchestral score, but in the absence of this accomplishment a study of piano arrangements for two or four hands, with constant reference to the full score, will serve with respect to all but the most recent orchestral compositions. Some acquaintance with the principal forms, homophonic and polyphonic, and with harmonic and contrapuntal structure generally is indispensable. For example, there would be no profit in reading the history of the sonata and symphony without a familiar knowledge of the forms that make up the sonata scheme. A musical dictionary, not less in dimensions than Riemann's or Stainer & Barrett's, should be constantly at hand. Every art has its aesthetic critical terminology as well as technical, and the reader must make it a point to come into easy relations with this special vocabulary as the study progresses. The abstract nature of music as an art makes vagueness of conception a much more imminent danger than in the case, for instance, of the study of the history of painting. So far as critical appreciation of the functions and

methods of the various arts is concerned the need of special technical knowledge is least in poetry, greatest in music and architecture, with painting and sculpture holding a middle ground between these two extremes.

The field of music history is so vast that the student's procedure may involve one of several choices. He may wish to obtain a competent knowledge of the subject at large, and be able and willing to expend the time and money required for such an arduous undertaking. If, however, his circumstances preclude this, or if his ambition is satisfied with more modest ventures, he may profitably restrict his exploration to certain special departments. A pianist, for example, may desire first of all to know the development and artistic bearings of piano literature; a singer may wish to become familiar with the different types of song of the various nations, with their social and poetic relationships; or a church musician may deem it incumbent upon him as a man of culture in his line to study the worship music of different nations and confessions, both on its artistic side and in its liturgic and devotional aspects. In either case, that of the specialist or the universalist (if we may call him so), the best plan undoubtedly is first to obtain a sort of bird's-eye view of the whole domain of music history by reading some concise and logical compendium, such as Mathews' *Popular History of Music*, Henderson's *How Music Developed*, or, for a still more compact digest, Fillmore's *Lessons in Musical History*. The critical discussions in these books may be ignored, temporarily at least, for the sole purpose of this preliminary survey is to lay out a ground work of the most elementary facts. This skeleton (to change the figure) will be composed of the names, dates and places of residence of the chief composers, the titles and dates (precise or approximate) of their most important works classified according to forms, the succession of the great historic musical forms and schools and their grouping according to types of design and ideals of expression. These dry and fundamental facts the student must drive and rivet into his memory. In the assignment of composers to their periods one may recommend some such device as that employed by Hullah in his *History of Modern Music*, where a series of parallel vertical lines is

drawn, indicating centuries and decades, while across these are horizontal lines, each bearing the name of a composer and including the years covered by his life. There is no better scheme than this for ready reference in comparing composers according to dates. Together with this alignment of composers there might be a diagram drawn up showing the progressive development of the chief musical forms. This might take the semblance of a family tree—dramatic music early in the seventeenth century branching into opera seria, opera buffa and oratorio and sending offshoots into France and Germany; Italian instrumental music in the same period dividing into the organ, clavier and violin styles, developing the suite and sonata forms as applied to solo instruments, chamber combinations and orchestra. The names of composers most conspicuously identified with certain epochs of progress could be associated with these ramifications. Such graphic symbols are very efficient as aids to memory. After such groupings and successions of composers and forms have been traced and fixed in mind the student will have a pretty clear notion of the manner in which the various schools and orders are externally affiliated. All this is of course mechanical and dreary to the last degree, but the student cannot too early learn the value of system and the necessity of having each tier of his structure of knowledge firmly supported. This foundation work should be done so thoroughly that there will never be a need of doing it a second time.

The skeleton is now well jointed; the next task is to clothe it with flesh and breathe into it the breath of life. Here is the work of years or a lifetime; the charm of it is that it can never be finished. The next step would probably be the study of a larger history, if any existed that could conscientiously be recommended. At this point, however, there is an aching void in English scientific literature. Naumann's bulky history, translated by Praeger, has the merit of size if that be a merit; but it is as badly arranged as such a book can well be and its appreciation of relative values is often fantastic. If the reader be at ease in German he is in much better case; Dommer, and Langhans in his larger work, will afford him sale and inspiring guidance. But perhaps the deprivation to the exclusive English reader is not so great after all; in any event

he must soon break loose into the open lands of musical works and monographs. Grove's Dictionary contains more that he needs than any other single production, and it will probably prove the most necessary work in his library; but in consequence of shortsightedness in the original plan the early part is often weak and scanty. The student should provide himself with as many of the standard books on the various departments of his subject, together with representative musical compositions, as his purse will allow. Public and institutional libraries can often be induced to enlarge their musical collections. Beginners can always obtain advice in respect to the selection of books from those more experienced.

The enormous number of facts which meets the learner's view seems at first utterly discouraging, but he will be saved from complete mental confusion and from dissipation of his energies if he holds fast to the principle of progressive evolution, of historic continuity. Every fact must be fitted into its proper place, and the scheme will gradually develop in symmetrical outlines. As soon as a single form or the combined product of a particular composer is examined, the student must begin to trace its attachments. The idea of relationship to antecedent and contemporary conditions, and the idea of growth form the clue to the labyrinth. The method of development has been very clearly set forth by Dr. Parry in his *Evolution of the Art of Music*, and this manual may be recommended to the student as a sort of vade mecum as he proceeds upon his journey.

In the earlier stages of his work the student must be dependent upon a few authorities. Even when he comes out of the text-book stage he must still rely upon the historians for those facts which in the nature of the case lie beyond his own reach. The neophyte is fortunate if he has access to those who have worked in direct contact with the original sources. Even these may inadvertently deceive him, for even in matters of musical scholarship observation is often shortsighted and inference sadly at fault. Still more must the inquirer be on his guard if he defers solely to those who have made no original investigations—the compilers of second and third-hand statements which are

passed down without thought of verification. How often does one come upon a matter-of-course reiteration of such hoary but not venerable myths as that of the editorship of the Catholic chant by Gregory the Great, or of the rescue of chorus music by Palestrina—old wives' tales which French and German scholarship has refuted long ago! These spooks still haunt the chambers of religious and even musical editors and contributors, and no exorcism seems to lay them. National prejudice, partisan bias and individual partiality must also be reckoned with, as in every branch of history. But in the multitude of counselors there is safety. Let the student remember that the man of one book is no scholar; and after his first hasty scrutiny of his subject let him adopt in some shape the seminar method of the modern university, and go directly to the musical works themselves with the aid of a goodly number of competent authorities. A fact is never really seen until it is viewed from more than one side.

Above all, the learner should be warned that mere passive reading will not make him a full man, in spite of Lord Bacon's well-known apothegm; there is the very vital question of systematizing and remembering what one reads. Constant note-taking and frequent writing—reproducing in one's own words what one has learned—must be the law. One never knows what one knows until it is told to another or put down in cold script.

Now comes the process of following out particular lines, the investigator accumulating his hoard of material not by ranging back and forth over the whole field with feverish haste, but by patiently beating up various trails marked by certain composers and forms, and co-ordinating his knowledge as he goes. He will now pursue one of two courses: he will proceed down the steps of the generations by studying the geniuses and their works separately, or by following the development of certain forms. According to the second plan he might, for example, study the symphony from its origin in Italy, through the 18th century Germans, down to Berlioz, Tschaikowsky and Brahms. At another time he might select Catholic church music, at another the German Lied, at another the opera. The first plan, viz., working with com-

posers as the items, ranging over the whole creative work of each, is the more frequent method, and certainly the more attractive by reason of the more direct contact it brings with the personal element of human character, which is doubtless the most stimulating factor in any study. The second method, however, even if not the controlling principle, should always be conspicuous in the study of composers. Thus, for an illustration, Weber and Wagner, although men of magnificently developed individuality, must be studied not as isolated, but as contributors to the growth of the German opera—"Euryanthe" linked in the chain of progress to "Tannhäuser" and "Lohengrin."

When a student is able and willing to give abundant time to his history course, the most profitable system, it seems to me, is to pursue what might be called a series of temporary specialties. He need not carry his enthusiasm so far in one direction as to wall himself up in a single intellectual preserve, like another Chrysander spending the whole of a long life in the study of Handel. At the same time he should be thorough up to a reasonable point, having a clear view of what the problems are in the case of a particular subject, and where to find the solutions. Among these problems some will be of such a general and obvious character that they will apply to all cases, while others are special, local and individual. Thus in the case of Sebastian Bach, for example, the questions which he propounds in common with all other composers relate to biographical details, the masters whom he studied, the stage of advancement attained by the prevailing musical forms at the time when he began to devote his attention to them, and his influence upon later art. The queries which are directed specifically to him deal with his relation to the social and religious life of his time, his duties and circumstances as cantor of the Thomas school and musical director in the Lutheran church, the state of religious life in his day, the influence of Pietism upon his work, and the aids and obstacles which he met in his chosen mission as a reformer of church music. In other words, the student studies Bach's works technically and traces their form and style back to their sources in the old German organ music, the German Choral and Choral Vorspiel and the Italian

recitative and aria; then going deeper he strives to penetrate the sources of Bach's expression in personal temperament, national traditions and mode of feeling, and the peculiar religious conceptions and modes of utterance which were his personal and family inheritance.

And so in every instance the scientific comparative study of the masters of music leads the inquirer inevitably into generalizations the most instructive and fruitful to the imagination. The technical analysis of works soon gives way to the study of those works as the result of processes, and the tracing of processes extends into the recognition of relationships which connect the lives and works of composers with issues of the widest sweep and importance. Weber's operas not only have all German romanticism for a background, but they have an important part to play in the momentous struggle for independence waged by German national art against foreign dictation. The sharp heat lightnings of French romanticism play through the works of Berlioz. Such men as Schumann, Chopin, Liszt, and Wagner stand in such vital connection with the whole spirit of their age, their works are so obviously symbolic of those emotional tendencies which have created new types in literature and laid bare new capacities both of enjoyment and suffering in the human soul, that one instinctively feels, and their commentators inevitably imply, that one who would properly estimate these musicians must bring to the task an understanding enlarged by contact with a broad experience of contemporary philosophy and art. The study of the early opera leads back to the action of the Renaissance upon music and the question why that action was so long delayed. The music of the Catholic church involves the Catholic liturgy and ceremonial, the special type of devotion inspired by the cloistral discipline, the ideal of art as fostered by the motive and spirit of the Catholic church and the changes which that ideal has undergone from the mediaeval to the modern period, resulting in contrasts such as the St. Cecilia Mass of Gounod offers to the Missa Brevis of Palestrina. The modern "program school" of instrumental music suggests questions of the relation of music to poetry and the nature and limits of music's

expressive power—questions of the most difficult and fascinating character.

The ramifications of this magnificent subject have no end. No amount of psychologic, aesthetic, literary and historic knowledge is superfluous. The study of music history, fully comprehended, is in itself a liberal education. Whether the music lover takes the whole field for his province, or, as I have suggested, adopts for his theme forms and developments specially related to his professional calling as a practical musician, the result will be practically the same if his enthusiasm continues to grow by what it feeds upon. He will find that in art nothing is isolated and there are no finalities. New aesthetic and scientific problems will meet him wherever he goes; his steps will be ever beguiled into fresh regions of enchantment and mystery.

At this point the expounder of methods may well pause. Much lies beyond, but I have accomplished my original intention, and I leave to others the more intricate questions of the attitude of the art lover, as a thinking, feeling, human being before the art work. The subjective criterion rises here and asserts its unimpeachable claims. And let me say, with every possible stress of emphasis, if anyone objects that the program which I have outlined is only a mechanical preparation for the critic's and connoisseur's real business, that I fully agree with him. Certainly a man is but a sordid groveler who is not willing at any moment to throw his book learning, his evolutionary schemes, his biographical and analytical data to the winds and bathe himself, in the ardor of impassioned abandonment, in those fountains of perennial youth and beauty which well up in the woodlands of art from he knows not what hidden sources. He has studied music and its history to little purpose who does not feel how vastly the ultimate personal value of works of art transcends their historic interest. The beauty of a song by Schubert has nothing to do with its date or its composer's nationality. When we are under the spell of "Lohengrin" we take no account of questions of form or evolution of style. The art lover may properly deny that the plodding archaeologist has any advantage over him; and it is no doubt better for the individual that he have a soul sensitive to the loveliness of an impromptu



by Chopin than to be learned in all the musical theory of the Middle Age, if there were to be a choice between the two. An historic criticism which stops short at the supreme question of all—the personal appeal—is one-sided, or at the most preparatory. For art facts are not like the facts of botany or astronomy, they cannot be viewed with a cold, scientific placidity; it is of their very essence to touch the emotion, to create aesthetic enjoyment or distaste. In the last resort the critic must take the personal responsibility of deciding upon the worth of a work to him, for its worth to somebody else is of very little consequence.

The importance of the study of music history, therefore, as I estimate it, hangs upon two considerations. First, musical works have other values than the immediate and aesthetic impression, they unite with other manifestations of human thought to cast light upon the ever present human problem as disclosed under national, institutional, social and ethical relationships. And, second, these supplementary values exert a qualifying influence upon the very aesthetic impression, since the preliminary interest derived from a work's associations and attachments undoubtedly affects the receptivity of the mind—favorably or unfavorably, but more commonly the former—in view of the work that is to be heard or examined. Aesthetic pleasure is not so simple a matter as many suppose. We are never in a purely passive state at the moment of receiving a work of art; the mind does not possess the power of emptying itself of its previous impressions. Our enjoyment of an art-work is simply the latest term in a series of intellectual and emotional experiences. The student of music history will, therefore, hear musical works through a somewhat different medium from that of one who has little or no comparative knowledge, and if his study has been wisely directed his hearing will be more unprejudiced and his judgment more just and comprehensive.

Prof. Tyndall announced a law of prime importance when he said: "The varying judgments of men may perhaps be, to some extent, accounted for by that doctrine of relativity which plays so important a part in philosophy. This doctrine affirms that the impression made upon us by any circumstance or combination of circumstances depends upon our previous

state. Two travelers upon the same peak, the one having ascended to it from the plain, the other having descended to it from a higher elevation, will be differently affected by the scene around them. To the one nature is expanding, to the other it is contracting, and feelings are sure to differ which have such different antecedent states."

It is as a means of forming the antecedent state that the study of the history and criticism of music is chiefly to be commended. It brings the student into sympathetic contact with works of preëminent value, and thus gradually forms his taste. It fosters the habit of judging works from more than one point of view. It promotes a catholicity and flexibility of judgment, tending to obviate the common error of estimating all works by a criterion properly applicable only to a single school, style or expressional ideal. This recognition of the higher purpose of the study of music history will aid the student in his choice of methods. As the keenest appreciation and the most intelligent estimate of the works of the masters is his motive and object, so the works themselves must constitute his chief material. The reading of histories, biographies and expository writings is indeed necessary, but it must never take the place of first-hand study of the works themselves. Such aids are to be used not as final authority, but as means of suggestion, enabling the learner to see what his own unaided eyes might fail to discover. Let the student, as he gains in insight, use his own judgment fearlessly, with self-respect as well as reverence for art, always holding himself ready to revise his opinions as experience and culture increase. He can never become able to dispense with authorities and guides, for the man who thinks he can do so has simply ceased to advance; but the best result of his study of the statements and opinions of other men will be that freedom and enlargement of mind which enables him accurately to measure the historical and critical writings to which he refers, infallibly to choose and absorb whatever is truly helpful to him, and ignore all that is defective or outgrown. Not the least valuable fruit of the studies which I have recommended is the learning of the difficult art of how to read—how to use authorities, how to skip, how to systematize and

store up the selected material. In the last resort every student must acquire this faculty by his own experience.

Finally, the study of music history teaches, as nothing else can, the true dignity and grandeur of the art of music in the history of human thought and feeling and the development of civilization. Those who attach little value to music as a means of culture and discipline are those who know nothing of its history and meaning. Great as music is as a manifestation of the soul, so it is in its power to quicken and enrich the soul, for in the realm of spirit, as in the realm of matter, action and reaction are equal. Whoever will strive to learn the lesson of music history in all its length and breadth will find it one of the most attractive, and by no means one of the narrowest, of the avenues which lead to fulness of life.

Oberlin Conservatory of Music.

## SIGNOR PATRICHELLI LEADING.

BY STANLEY JORDAN.

A few evenings ago, at Mrs. Peters', whom of course you know by reputation, I met a large, dark-faced Frenchman, heavily mustached and eagle-nosed, who talked English in a rumbling tone like a drum rolling. He asked me whether I spoke French. Said I, "Naturellmong!" whereupon he drowned me immediately in a cataract of that tongue. We were getting along famously, and my "wees" were as fluent as his own, when the ladies must sweep down and break in upon us. Nevertheless he had time to press into my hand a ticket for the opera, a seat in the best part of the house, too, as I found presently, and hoped with a bow that I would be there the following night when he sang. I thanked him and would be charmed. I had not been that winter, thought I, and every one was talking Wagner and Gounod. I know nothing of music; there you have it frankly, and 'tis more than one in a score of your fashionable fellow-mortals will confess. However, one must keep up to the times and prepare a munition of small talk, whether it be on opera or politics. This consideration decided me to dine early the following evening, and miss my coffee to be in time for the overture.

The house was lighted brilliantly; pit and boxes were overflowing; a subdued chatter and laughing scattered and died out and recommenced. Glasses from everywhere were sweeping the tiers in every direction; women of fashion and men of means surrounded me. Not as a man of means, but as one of some position in society and pretty well known in the higher circles, I perceived my mistake in not having before taken my place in such a successful season. It was not at all bad. And there was a pretty girl in front of me with fine shoulders, seated by mamma with powdered ones. I wondered if mamma could have felt my touch through its dusty layer.

Jove! Directly across is Mrs. Macclee. Who is that fine-looking old man with her? Not Mr. Macclee? It may be; I have never seen Mr. Macclee. She has a great diamond

crescent in her hair and plumes towering up; through them I seem to catch the eyes of some one destined not to see the stage. There are people, I know, who would forfeit every glance at the stage for a whole season to sit in Mrs. Macclée's box and watch her neck crease and behold her eat bonbons. Her dress is white satin, embroidered all over with jet; it's very effective and makes her look less fat, I think. Ah! she's looking this way. "Mrs. Macclée!" She bows and snaps her lorgnette at me; I bow and say her name, though she couldn't hear me unless I shouted it across such a sea of heads. The pretty girl in front looks at me and then at her; two or three people look at me and then at her; then they all look at me. Trying to be unconscious, I concentrate my mind on my program, and read, "Go to Taschenheim's for supper after the opera," a dozen times without knowing what it means. She's a deuced pretty girl. I wonder if she's in our set?

Some one starts up fingering a fiddle. There is a stir and a burr, a rustle and a bustle, throughout the house. An usher says, "This way, sir!" in a very audible tone. What right has a mere employe to speak in such a tone? If we who have paid for our seats spoke half as loudly (almost shouting it was) we would be in danger of ejection. I imagine myself turning to my neighbor and saying, "This way, sir!" with an appropriate gesture—shaking my fist, for instance. We who pay our good money—but do we pay our good money? I didn't. I paid only a compliment. I fall to wondering how many around me got in as easily, and whether I am a "dead head." What an odious word! And how do I know that the very seat I occupy is not always reserved to be thus given freely? And that every usher in the building may not be pointing me out as a "dead head"? I feel as conspicuous as if I were marked, like the poison bottles, with a skull and cross-bones. I realize that I am unfitted to understand Wagner. My mind is filled with fatuousness.

Pizing! tzing! Bra-m-m! Toot! Pec-ect! It is a sudden start, very. I don't think they got off together. But I recognize it. It is Wagner as plain as a pike staff. I could tell his style anywhere. I determined to understand Wagner. My right-hand neighbor is a young man with long hair who is staring intently into the chandelier. These musical adepts, or

whatever they call themselves, go into trances just like Brahmin priests. I have seen Germans often sit over a glass of beer and listen to a Hungarian band for hours. His upward gaze may really help him to listen. I shall try it. There's that vulgar beast Goldstein in the dress circle! He thinks I nodded to him, I'm sure; I must be careful not to look up again in that direction. He charged me 8 per cent, the thief, on that last renewal. Let's see, to-day's the 11th, seventeen more days to run. Two hundred and sixty and twenty-two hundred and eighty, and seven is eighty-seven. I'll ask Uncle Jack for another fifty. Pshaw! They're only tuning. The man with the pretty girl in front (a perfect unkicked ass, he looks) just said, "They' a vewy long time toonin'." I am utterly unfitted to understand Wagner.

All becomes quiet. The last sound dies out in a faint twang. Then there arises among the instruments a long, slim man with a pointed beard, who mounts the stand of the leader. Every one claps. I clap with the rest. He bows to the right, to the left, to the center, directly at me. I am clapping enthusiastically. All at once every one stops; I find myself alone, making a noise I could not have imagined. My neighbor bobs his eyes down from the chandelier and glares at me ferociously. I feel hurt; I should like to ask him how I could have guessed such a sudden silence. I shall not; his breath comes so filled with garlic that my only wish is for him to turn it heavenward again.

Now the humming of whispers ceases and Signor Patricelli—I have gotten his name from the program—head back and hands in the air, holds his baton upraised. The stick slowly falls, slowly, slowly; and as it comes down there is a faint, very faint trill, high up; it is like a bird caroling, tremblingly, like the lark among the clouds. It increases, several others join it; the feathered folk are awakening on a spring morning. Patricelli, with his black wand, seems to me like a master in occultism drawing spirits to himself out of the air.

Above all the sounds, the lark's notes are clear, singing gayly, and there is a zephyr stirring the brightening tops of the trees. Patricelli is beckoning wildly, and it grows to a playful morning breeze; the sun is half up, too; I could tell it

with my eyes shut. The violins are moving together slowly; a cornet starts away more rapidly, the bows follow, and the world is livening into activity. The farmer boy is out of bed and rinsing the sleep from his eyes under the pump; the farmer himself is heard in bass tones; cattle lowing, horses stamping, fowls clucking. Patrichelli is leaning forward and beating his wand towards the kettle-drums; they spurt away under its magnetism. The flock is on its way to pasture, and the shepherd follows merrily in its rear.

Every object that meets his eye has, he thinks, a happier look this morning. Each has been familiar to him since he can remember, and their inanimate gayness makes him gayer. The mossy old fence and green spreading back from it are fresher, the shaded patch of cool water, where the trout lie under the arch, is clearer, the patriarch apple tree, just now in blossom, is more generously expansive than yesterday. Brass wind, wood wind, and strings are sounding loudly and more loudly, as all beings return to their daily whirls.

So gradually that it is hardly perceptible, Patrichelli is hushing the drums and horns and sounding a sort of somnolent softness into the day. The sun is warm and the breeze is fading a little; the sheep are lying about in bunches where there is a bit of shade; the lambs are still frisking in the light. The shepherd, stretched out under the swaying branches, cools himself and watches his charge. There is something coming, or some one. I feel it intensely, just as if I saw its shadow thrown on the grass. There is a quiet expectancy in the music; I know the large-eyed sheep are seeing what I cannot see. Ah!

A sound, inapproachable in words. It is sweet, and very soft, but comes as unconcealed from among the other sounds as if it were alone. It is the shepherdess. Her dress is taken from a Wattean portrait; her complexion is rosy and cream; her hands are small and white as a duchess'. The sun is brighter, the breeze softer; the bleating of the sheep is drifting away under the magic of the black stick. And she bids the shepherd good-morning.

Her voice is making a little fun of his lazy attitude and drowsy eyes. Hasn't he had enough sleep, forsooth! and what a great fellow, snoozing on the ground this delicious

morning! Dear me! She has been up these four hours, milked I don't know how many cows and feels fit to dance a round with the first cavalier. For all of him, his flock might disappear in smoke and he wouldn't even smell it. And she goes on, until want of words and air force her to stop.

A silence, on a background, as it were, of other sounds; then the shepherd is going to speak. And his voice will be vibrant and melodious—low flute notes, perhaps. There—Ha! ha! ha! It is the oboe; it is so funny, so ridiculous! He has a cold, is talking through his nose, or something. What a voice! It sounds as if it were snorting through a De Bergerac proboscis. He will never win her with such a snuffle, that is assured.

And she is laughing, too; up and down runs her voice, stops, and starts afresh. He, with his eternal hoarse grunting, follows her in a way. Ha, ha, ha! Really it is marvelous, such a snort and snuffle! By and by he ceases and she continues, giggling; he is taking quinine from his waistcoat pocket perhaps. Patrichelli, his hair flying, calls on all his forces: the violins answer valiantly, horns blast forth, drums crash. Still her laugh dances through it, and the shepherd's voice is heard dimly; she has pretty teeth between rosy lips, I imagine, and likes to tease him by showing them. The music sweeps on to a climax, louder, louder—bang! The big drum booms, and the halt is instantaneous; the picture is gone like the reflections in a bubble when it bursts.

Patrichella is standing statue-like. His neck is craning forward. Hush! is on his lips. The silence is entire; surely this can't be the end? No, the leader has carried us on a step or two.

It is later in the day; the shadows have changed sides and lengthened; fluffy white clouds move over the sun and travel, dimly visible, across the meadows. There is a more restful quiet laid on everything; the lambs have stopped frisking; the grass has lost its freshness, and the daisies look warm out in the open. The shepherdess reclines on the turf regardless of her gown, which no doubt is endowed with preventive virtues against the stain; and the shepherd supports his broad back against a wide-spreading oak and plays the pipes to her, the pastoral instrument since nymphs and satyrs existed, and



looks down into her eyes as he fingers them. His soft whistling comes to us in an old tune just fitting to what he wants to tell her; a familiar air with something new and kinder through it. He alters this back and forth, while we recognize the same theme, and gets more enthusiastic in its rendering. Presently she begins to sing with him, softly at first; and it seems as if all nature, light, air, the birds, were joining in, too. A deep undercurrent of this old air runs through everything; all the instruments in their various ways are taking it up and changing it and moving about it and through it. It grows on us and stirs us; and we lose gradually the shepherd and shepherdess, as it brings back, in its setting of recollections of years, years ago, feelings half forgotten and voices never to be forgotten. It partakes somewhat of the music we used to hear and join in at church (when we went every Sunday and sang without caring who listened), and somewhat of what we remember our mothers singing when we were small. It is sad and gay, smiling and tearful, all at once. It is praising God, and love and affection, purity and good humor, and doing our little well here. Such an old air; but so wholesome and fresh always that it can never be forgotten until the race has gone and the world has grown cold.

I have forgotten Patricelli for the moment, and recollect him only when I feel his baton is varying again the character of the music. Possibly because his last spirits are still working in me, possibly because he makes it intentionally vague, as the lights are lowered in shifting a scene, at first I cannot understand what he is telling us. Little by little the picture is arranging itself and clearing; the sounds weave themselves into a whole.

It is plainly nightfall. The stars are sparkling in the dusk; the moon is shining down on the meadows and whitening the grass. The sheep, huddled in an irregular flock, move towards home, their backs rising and falling as they trot and bunch themselves away from the dogs. Long shadows from the shepherd and shepherdess stretch in the rear and grotesquely block out their figures. They two are softly talking, barely audibly, and laughing more often than they whisper. It may be that the night air steals up with a little chill, or that the moon's uncertain light shows up queer flitting things among

the trees, and shining on the faint mist, cuts weird shapes from it. The shepherdess, looking behind her, draws more closely to him, and shivers just a trifle; and his arm curves about her waist. She protests, as we can hear, but not too loudly nor too severely, and the shepherd's low apology is not a withdrawal. The moon conceals her face in a cloud, like a shocked old maid in her handkerchief, and as Patricelli waves it away, the scene dims and closes. The overture is finished.

And the opera? And the singing? Bless me! I could no more tell you whether it was good or bad than I could rattle off Martian geography. There was plenty of it; and it was all very nice and fine, and every one surpassed themselves. My paper said all this next morning. In the second or third act I had finished all the jokes in my program, and once more there struck forcibly on my eye the recommendation to go to Faschenheim's after the opera. Why not before the opera? Why not in the middle of the opera? There was no prohibition; no intimation that at such times the waiters were off duty or the cook asleep. I had hastened my dinner and was hungry. Faschenheim broils a famous oyster and draws an ale—I must have yawned extremely, for my long-haired neighbor glared and breathed a field of garlic at me. My decision was taken. I imitated as well as possible a man attacked by sudden sickness, and bearing away my hat and coat, beat a retreat.

Yet, in spite of Faschenheim's oysters and ale, in spite of art and literature and all their inane appendage; in spite of the cards and scented notes on my dressing-table, and the teas and dinners following endlessly, I sometimes feel as if I would like to have Patricelli lead always, and sit under a tree with a shepherdess and hear her laugh and play the pipes to her. But nowadays shepherdesses have horrid red hands and laugh coarsely; besides, I can't play the pipes anyway, and my ear for music is so poor that I could never learn.

## MODERN PROBLEMS IN ACOUSTICS.

The subject of acoustics appeals in one or more of its phases to a wide range of people:

To the mathematician, for the laws of vibrating bodies furnish countless problems that tax his science to the uttermost;

To the physicist, to whom primarily the field belongs;

To the architect, whose business it is to design auditoriums fitted for hearers as well as for spectators;

To the anatomist and physiologist, who finds in the organ of hearing a wonderfully complex structure that is incomprehensible without the aid of acoustical principles;

To the psychologist, who investigates the operations of the mind concerned in the hearing of sound;

To the instrument-maker, who must furnish the musician the means of expression and help him develop them;

To the musician, who cares to know the historical development and the foundations of his present art;

To the ethnologist, who recognizes music as one of the most important expressions of the life of a people; and lastly,

To all intelligent men who find with the Roman "nothing of human interest alien to them," and realize that a subject of such world-wide, time-long interest as music may be studied profitably even by those who are not numbered among musical performers. For they appreciate the fact that here, as everywhere, the ability to learn why the alien does what he does, to enter sympathetically into his thought and see through his eyes, is the subtle power which distinguishes culture from mere knowledge.

In accordance with the custom of these reports we are to take a bird's-eye view of recent progress in the science of acoustics.

I. In the history of acoustics two names are pre-eminent: Chladni, the text-book writer, who united to wide knowledge of the subject great ingenuity and experimental skill, and Helmholtz, in whom there was a unique combination of math-

---

\*A Report from the Committee on Physical Science presented to the Washington Philosophical Society by Charles K. Wead.

ematician, physiologist, physical experimenter and musician. His "Sensations of Tone as a Physical Basis for Music," published (in Germany) in 1863, and his monographs summed up in it, contained enough in each of these four lines to make one famous. The book has for nearly forty years dominated the thoughts of most people who believe that the science of acoustics has anything to teach musicians. Still, it is significant that musicians have largely refused to recognize its sway, some showing crass ignorance in their comments, others making it clear that there is something in the appeal of music to the human mind and heart that eluded his philosophy.

Though this ancient question of the physical basis of music is still a problem, there is time here to note but two points, and these have reference rather to the mode of attack than to the problem itself: (1) What scholarly musicians of to-day think of as music differs to an important extent from what was in Helmholtz' mind forty years ago as truly, though not as widely, as it differs from medieval music; (2) Materials available in recent years for the historical study of European and Oriental scales disclose several consciously used principles of scale-building which could not result in the diatonic or harmonic scales for which Helmholtz' overtone and resultant-tone theory furnished so strong a justification. Perhaps the greatest value of the book has been its stimulus to investigation in many fields, especially in the psychology of music; yet in spite of all our modern progress the greater part of the work remains as indispensable as ever.

II. Since the publication of Helmholtz' work the most noteworthy things in connection with acoustics have been:

1. The multiplying and perfecting of methods and instruments, especially by König and Appunn; the development of the phonograph; the application of photography.

2. The publication of Rayleigh's mathematical "Theory of Sound," of the ten volumes of the "Vierteljahrsschrift für Musikwissenschaft," full of scholarly monographs on the musical and historical side, and of Ellis & Hopkins' researches on musical scales.

3. The developments in musical instruments (especially the piano), so giving us instruments of more accurate intona-

tion and of greater power, and unfortunately driving out the older soft-toned instruments.

4. The general introduction into the household of the piano or reed organ, often leading psychologically to the conviction that there can be no music without harmony.

5. The building up of several great collections of musical instruments from various lands and times, and the publication of books and monographs based thereon.

6. The accumulation of a vast amount of observations and experiments in the field of music psychology.

III. Confining our attention now to physical acoustics, we may consider a little more in detail some of the recent advances that can readily be grouped together.

The velocity of sound in free air has been shown to increase greatly for very intense sounds, and has been measured in air compressed up to 100 atmospheres; the velocity in air confined in tubes is found to be a function of the diameter and nature of the walls, and of the pitch. The velocity in solids has been much studied, and measured even in such soft bodies as paraffin and rubber.

The frequency of vibration in specially favorable cases is now measured to within a few parts in a million; so the writing tuning-fork is now the usual means of dividing a second, say into 100 parts; but in ordinary cases, especially where the pitch is high, or the sound weak or of short duration, errors of some per cent are frequent. Quite recently the sets of high forks made by Appunn for physiologists have been found to be extravagantly in error; but as partial compensation for the disappointment the science has been enriched by new experimental methods.

Of extreme importance to the modern physicist is the question of the energy involved in any movement. The experimental study of intensity of vibration began, I believe, with Topley and Boltzman's ingenious optical determination, in 1870, of the actual variations in density in the air of a sounding organ pipe, and the distance at which it could be heard, and so the energy per second required at the limit of hearing. More recently a Swedish experimenter found, by periodically thrusting a thermopile, mounted on a tuning-fork prong, into a sounding pipe at the node, a rise of 0.1 degrees C., due to

the adiabatic compression. Since 1870 experiments on the energy of organ pipes, etc., have been multiplied and refined. Similarly, determinations on the intensity of telephone currents and the movement of its disc have testified to the incredible sensitiveness of the ear. An amplitude of vibration of air particles of only one fifteen millionth of a millimeter in the region of 440 d. v. produces sensation.

Other investigations have traced the expenditure of the energy once stored in a vibrating mass; so the rate of damping of forks under various conditions has been observed; also the dissipation of energy in a resonator and the decay of sound in free air: it has been noted that a sound reflected repeatedly through a tunnel changes in quality, owing to the more rapid absorption of the overtones of high pitch. A contrary analytical effect is observed in some cases of echoes, as from a forest, where the sound of the voice seemed to come back raised an octave.

The relative absorbing power of various fabrics has lately been measured by Sabine. From his data I calculate that for a note of 256 dv. 0.33 of the energy falling on a sheet of hair felt one-half inch thick is absorbed.

A few instruments have been devised to produce a tone of definite reproducible intensity, and other instruments to indicate or measure the intensity of vibration at a given point. In Wien's beautiful manometer the minute yielding of a part of the wall of a resonator is measured by a mirror and scale to one five-hundredth part of its maximum amount, while the absolute value of the scale readings is determined to within a few per cent.

The study of form of vibration or quality of sound has been prosecuted both synthetically and analytically. König many years ago challenged Helmholtz' conclusion that the quality of sound depended only on the strength of the overtones, not on their relative phase; and he invented his wave-siren to prove his position. In this instrument the flow of air through several slits is carved into waves by several rotating discs, whose edges are cut into harmonic curves. More recently he has greatly perfected it, and attempted to meet various criticisms made against his earlier work; but so many lines of argument support Helmholtz' view, that I do not think this

brilliant attack will generally be admitted to have conquered the field. A more reliable means of synthesis than the wave-discs is found in Apunn's sets of organ pipes; these furnish a great number of harmonics of one fundamental, and for each harmonic there are two pipes, a weak-toned and a strong-toned one.

Analytically the problem of form of vibration has been attacked in various ways, especially by photography. If the vibration to be examined is in the air either the König's flames connected to a set of resonators may be photographed, or a little mirror on a convenient speaking tube may throw a spot of light falls on the sensitive plate. If the sounding body is a wire, it is mounted to vibrate before a transverse slit through which light falls on the sensitive surface moving parallel to the string. Compound curves produced in either way are then subjected to harmonic analysis. In passing it may be noted that Mach obtained a photograph of a sound wave in air as far back as 1888.

The superposition of two vibrations has been further studied with reference to the pitch actually observed when two notes are beating; the old theory of combination tones has been rudely shaken and their objective existence proved experimentally in certain rare cases. Mechanical superposition of harmonic motions has been obtained by many elaborate forms of harmonographs or curve tracers.

Both physicists and physiologists have devoted much attention to the study of the complex curves due to vowels and speech-sounds, working especially by aid of the phonograph.

Two or three matters of industrial as well as of scientific importance may also be noted, viz., the enormous development of speaking instruments—phonograph, graphophone, gramophone; the adoption by the Piano Makers' Association of the United States of the French standard tuning-fork giving  $A = 435$  d. v.; and many improvements in organ pipes and reed stops that show a practical control over the wind sheet such as the older builders had not obtained.

IV. And now what are some of the most important problems remaining to be solved?

1. In pure physics: The simplification of the means for

the precise determination of pitch in the ordinary practical cases; the establishment of convenient standards of intensity, and the perfecting of experimental means of measuring intensities; the development of means for the thorough analysis of sounds.

2. In connection with instruments: The thorough study of the action of the sounding board of a piano; of reeds as actually used in common instruments, and of the laws of the perforated tube as applied in flutes, etc.; the determination of the quality of tone produced by our common instruments under the conditions occurring in practice. Some day it will be possible to make as thorough and scientific an examination of a musical instrument as it now is of a steam plant or a dynamo. On all the points just noted current statements are inadequate, for the art is now so developed that the knowledge of the laws of vibrating bodies to the first approximation only is insufficient for future guidance.

3. In connection with architecture: the determination of the reflection or absorption coefficient of the various materials used in building for inside walls, with the numerical evaluation of the several factors that influence the acoustic properties of an auditorium; and the acoustic survey of auditoriums, showing the intensity of sound at all points where hearers might be placed.

4. In connection with practical life, the physicist finds the important problem of fog signals still unsolved.

5. On the side of psychology and music there may be named the further study of the capabilities and deficiencies of the human ear; the influence of instruments on musical conceptions; the historical, psychological and practical nature of the scales in use among various peoples; these branches bring our material study into intimate relations with human development.

V.. In view of the manifold interests that center in the subject of acoustics, scientific and commercial, aesthetic and utilitarian, specific and general, it seems strange that neither by endowment in connection with a university, nor by government appropriations has provision been made for a well-equipped acoustical laboratory; for here the same reasons apply that justify



in connection with a university, nor by government appropriation has provision been made for a well-equipped acoustical laboratory; for here the same reasons apply that justify similar expenditures for so many other branches of science viz., that the subject is of large importance, either industrially or in its relation to past and present human activities; that the results of investigation would be of value to the community at large, being far wider than could be monopolized by the investigators; that the necessary expenses are beyond the means of the individual experimenter; and that nowhere in this country or the world is there any systematic exploiting of this field.

CHARLES K. WEAD.

## A FEW IDEAS ABOUT SINGING.

BY ALEXANDER S. THOMPSON.

In considering the subject of singing it may be well to remember that we are approaching a subject that is vast in scope, much more so than superficial thinkers, or unthinking music-students imagine. It is perhaps generally assumed that song is a branch of music, instead of music being considered a branch of song on the ground that "The greater includes the less; for all that is of intense interest to humanity in music is only intelligible to the mind through the musical instinct and feeling for song—a gift often possessed in a high degree by persons who have not the singing power to give reality to their impressions. The human voice is the practical foundation of all music, and therefore every conscientious music-student or musician should make himself familiar with its possibilities and its limitations, no matter what his specialty is going to be, whether that of a composer, violinist, pianist, or any kind of instrumentalist. Likewise vocalists, besides understanding the voice, should make themselves familiar with the other domains of music in order to give more breadth and vitality to their musical conceptions. It is not necessary that the composer or instrumentalist should be a beautiful singer, but he should understand the vocal element. All manner of instrumental combinations, however wild and peculiar, must be intelligible to the vocal sense, and rest upon its known laws. A composer of high standing in America is quoted as saying that any composer of absolute music (i. e. of music without words) would soon run out of ideas—another way of saying that the vocal text is the most powerful stimulus to the musical imagination. Perhaps my readers will think that I have already claimed a great deal, but I have not yet finished. The science of voice production, and the fundamentals of singing embrace the whole realm of oratory.

Whether harmony is the root of melody, or springs from melody matters little. Song, as I employ the word, means harmony as well as melody—harmony and melody being the

two equal parts of a grand whole—song or music. All else in music is simply the figuration and elaboration of either the melody or harmony, or both.

In Porpora's time the female parts in the operas were sung principally by artificial soprani—men with enlarged boy—voices, who were capable of executing the most intricate and extraordinary vocal passages with the utmost ease. The most celebrated of these artificial soprani was Farinelli, a pupil of Porpora, of whom we read great things and judging by the florid music that he sang, specimens of which I have seen, his execution must have been wonderful indeed. It was Farinelli that studied for six years on one page of exercises and at the end of that weary time was told by the master to go, that he was the greatest singer in Europe. Porpora wrote a number of operas and one of them "*Berenice*" gained the commendation of Handel, although it is generally agreed that his music lacked dramatic power. His style of music was very ornate and flowery—florid or colored as it is called.

The great endeavor of Porpora in training the voice was to give it flexibility, for which purpose he used a number of scales, trills and running passages. Some exercises were very long, so that the singer might learn how to economize the breath and sustain the voice in long runs and execute the vocal embroideries of that period. These roulades, or long runs as they are commonly called, are very valuable practice, because the question of holding back the breath is at the bottom of all good singing. A singer only produces a tone perfectly when he feels that the air is locked in the chest and held back. In such a case only tone is made by the singer from the instant that he begins to sing. It is a common fault with beginners that the first sound heard when they attack their tones is a breathy noise issuing from the throat, a fault fatal to pure tone.

Before leaving Porpora and his teaching I would give it as my opinion that a good deal that was applicable to the voice of an artificial soprano is not applicable to the voice of the natural man and woman and the present requirements of modern music.

Porpora was contemporaneous with Handel, and Haydn, being born in 1686. He died in 1766. He was a pupil of

Scarlatti, who was also a great singing master as well as a good composer. Porpora gave Haydn lessons in composition in Vienna and doubtless gave him many valuable hints about treating the singing voice in composition, which were duly observed, as Haydn is one of the most musical of writers for the voice, and the practice of his works is valuable singing practice. Haydn, who lived to a good old age, died in 1809, bringing the traditions of Porpora up to that date.

In 1767 a little book was published by an educated Englishman, writing under the pseudonym of "Altamont," entitled "Letters from Altamont to his friends in the country," that throws a side-light on the practices of that day when attending the operas. It will have a certain familiar sound and may interest you. He says: "The most prevailing amusement among them at present" (that is among Londoners) "next to cards, is music; everybody, therefore, must have an ear, and acquire a taste, for music. It is true a taste for music is, to all appearances, acquired every day in this place. The first thing that is necessary is to get by heart the names of the most eminent performers upon every instrument, and those of the most favorite singers; for both singing and playing is here a trade; and it sometimes happens that a talent for either of them is the happiest with which a man or woman can be born; as they turn to better account than the most useful science can do. When you have gotten the names of the singers, you must next get the three or four first words of the favorite airs which they sing, for the taste of the great world is so confined, even in their most favorite amusement, that, perhaps four or five single airs engross the attention of the whole town for a year which next year give place to four or five others. When you have once attained to the being able to talk of these airs by their names, and to know who sings them best, you will make a better figure in conversation than if you know all the music which ever was composed, except them. The next thing to be learned is the fashionable notions with regard to the comparative merit of the several performers; for here nobody is allowed to judge for himself; a few leading people judge for all the rest, who implicitly subscribe to their opinions. You are not, therefore, to listen whether Giardini accompanies better than Hay, or

Manzoli sings better than Elisi; but you are only to remember that Giardini does accompany better than Hay, and that Manzoli is a better singer than Elisi. When you have done this you are qualified to go to the opera, and come home in raptures. By the monstrous expense which the people of this town are at in providing singers, musicians, an house, decorations, scenery, dresses, etc., for the opera, one would be tempted to think that it was the highest enjoyment they were capable of receiving; and yet, were you to see the listless inattention with which the generality of the audience sit, except during the performance of some one favorite singer, you would rather imagine they were paid for coming there. I saw this with astonishment, and could not help asking my patron the meaning of it. 'Why,' replied he, 'the case is this: Where there is one person comes to the opera for the sake of the performance, there are fifty that come either for the sake of the company they meet there, or because it is the fashion onc or twice a week to sit so many hours in such a place.' Among the number of people you see there, there are not perhaps twenty whose attention is not more fixed on the pit and boxes than on the stage. And even the attention they seem to afford a favorite singer is not bestowed on his merit, but on the opinion they have of the judgment of the person who recommended him to their notice; for was it possible to make a bad singer look like their favorite, not half of them would be able by their own ear to find the cheat."

One of the most noted of vocal teachers was the elder Garcia, the father of the famous soprano singer Malibran, who promised to be such a great vocal light. He flourished in the early part of this century, and his son, a very old man, is still living, and has been a noted voice teacher in his day. The elder Garcia—Manuel Vicente Garcia—a Spaniard by birth, in the early part of his career had some fame as a composer and followed the career of a singer, being associated with such great artists as Catalani and others. He ultimately gave up his ambition and left the stage where he had rivals to join the ranks of the teachers, amongst whom he was peerless. As a teacher he won great fame. In the early part of this century, about 1812, when he was 37 years of age, he went to Italy, where he produced several operas, and fell in

with a celebrated tenor of the old school, named Anzani, from whom he received many valuable hints on singing. He was engaged as tenor soloist in one of the leading chapels in Naples. Manuel Garcia, the son, was born at Madrid, March 17, 1800, and was therefore twelve years of age while his father was in Italy. The son, after his father's death, became famous on account of his investigations with the laryngoscope, the results of which he published in 1847 in his principal work, "The Complete Treatise on the Art of Singing," which has been revised very largely and republished recently as "Hints on Singing." He gained considerable name as the teacher who saved Jenny Lind's voice from ruin. While we must not get the idea that the Garcias were the sole possessors of knowledge of singing anywhere in the world, as great artists were being brought out by other masters and by growth and experience, yet the fact remains that the Garcias, father and son, supply the greatest link in the chain of historical evidence on the subject of singing that we possess.

If, as it is claimed, the teaching of the very old masters was so extremely satisfactory, it is a curious fact that this younger Garcia, one of the apostles, should proceed to investigate according to modern methods.

One of the most important hints that he gives is that in the beginning the voice should be begun on the full—the attack of the tone should be made on a full free tone without any attempt at soft singing; the next step would be to attack the tone full, sustain it and then diminish and the final step to begin the tone soft, to swell and to diminish. He also says that the mouth is merely an outlet to the tone, that the real mouth as far as the tone is concerned is the pharynx. He also gives a good explanation of the clear and somber timbers of the voice, showing by what means they are produced. He also says that the perfect tone is one produced on the Italian ah, but that the tone after it has been developed on ah throughout the voice must be covered slightly on the top to give smoothness. I quote freely, not verbatim.

The elder Lamperti has also published a book on singing. There is nothing startling in the work in spite of the reputation of the man. He, also, gives it as his opinion that the

voice should be practiced at first producing a full, strong, tone. On this point all authorities agree. An intelligent pupil who has had the benefit of good instruction will find little to learn in this book. The only correct tone in his opinion is produced on the Italian *ah*. He indicates by his remarks, however, that a great many Italian singers in his time fell far short of his standard as singers, having very poorly produced voices, but that they justified themselves because they were able to get engagements as well as applause. It would seem to me that every part of the world has its share of such singers.

Many books have been written of late years, but they record the opinions of present day teachers, both obscure and prominent. The most notable, in my opinion, are those of Charles Lunn, formerly of Birmingham, now of London, England. His works contain excellent points although they are a little too philosophical for students. Lunn claims direct inheritance from Porpora, as his teacher Cattaneo studied with a pupil of Porpora's, so, he considers himself entitled to speak with authority on the subject.

He brushes aside the elder Lamperti as of no account, and that includes the son, as the father never recognized him, but as he recognizes Sims Reeves, my last singing teacher, I feel quite grateful to him.

It is traditional in the Italian school to "*appoggiare la voce*" that is "to prop up the voice," meaning, of course, to prop up or support the organs producing voice. This is accomplished by taking a full, deep breath, and while singing, giving a steady, upward pressure with the diaphragm and chest muscles. To sustain the voice is in a measure another form of expressing the same idea, but it does not express as clearly to the mind this fundamental necessity of good singing, as does the expression 'to support the voice.' If a pupil succeeds in grasping thoroughly this idea of propping up the voice a great improvement in tone at once results.

Another idea is "*filare il tuono*," "to spin out the tone," meaning to begin the tone softly, to swell it to a strong tone, then to diminish. This is the same thing as Tosi's *Messa di Voce*, which was a swelling and diminishing of the voice.

Tosi, however, cautions the singer to use this expedient sparingly and only on the open vowels.

The most practical ideas that I can give you about singing, besides what has already been said, are first: The fundamental principle of good voice production is to secure a full breath, which must be enclosed in the chest before the singer attempts to utter a tone, much as one would do in holding the breath for an instant, then, without allowing the organs to slip from the position that they take in this way utter the tone quickly but easily. This should be practiced mainly in the middle voice, and the manner of taking breath should be diaphragmatic and inferior-costal, i. e., by the contraction of the diaphragm and the expansion outwards of the lower ribs—in other words the contraction of the diaphragm will make that part of the body situated at the bottom of the breast bone press outwards (this is the first movement in proper breath taking) and it is followed by the outward movement of the lower ribs. A combination of diaphragmatic and lateral costal breathing. This manner of breathing is a great aid in establishing proper methods of using the voice, and will assist a pupil to overcome unnatural effort of the throat. Any great amount of practice of breath movements alone without the combination of tone emission I find usually unnecessary and not of as much value as some would have us believe. Control of the breath while singing is the question. We hear such catch-phrases as “to be able to sing is to be able to breathe,” and so on ad nauseam. To be able to breathe correctly is the foundation, the starting point. To say, that to build a foundation is to build a house, would be similar to the aforesaid catch-phrase, and would have as large a proportion of real truth in it. The tone can be modified wonderfully in its utterance at the will of the singer, that must be so, else great singers would be unable to express a variety of emotions—love, fear, anger, etc., and would be simply magnificent vocal hydrants standing about ready to be turned on.

The tone should be produced with a free throat, that is, without any contraction of the muscles of the throat, much the same as when one yawns. The pupil should learn to open the throat freely, and make certain that the tongue is not allowed to wobble in the mouth.



The tongue should be lightly pressed against the back of the lower teeth, and should not be allowed to move backwards during the production of tone, and should be practically flat in the mouth. The larynx is attached to the tongue-bone (os hyoid) and consequently a gratuitous wobbling of the tongue displaces the larynx; an act fatal to the security of the tone. One of the crudest of faults is throatiness, which is the attempt of the singer to produce the voice with the back part of the tongue elevated instead of depressed as it should be, closing the throat practically. True throatiness also involves a false use of the muscles; the extrinsic muscles that elevate or depress the larynx being brought into play too much instead of the intrinsic muscles which are the true voice producers. The signs of a throaty use of the voice are soreness of the muscles back of the jaw and an irritated feeling about the root of the tongue.

I feel sure that it is this manner of producing the voice that is the direct cause of clergyman's sore throat. I have noticed in observing speakers, that whenever they fail to get proper breath that they instantly become a little throaty, showing that the taking of a full breath at the proper place, and a free throat, would banish such a difficulty as clergyman's sore throat.

Every student of singing and all singers should always remember one thing, and that is that there is a wide difference, between the possession of a good voice and the ability to sing. By the ability to sing I mean to be able to use the vocal instrument with purity and freedom and to express music in a finished and artistic manner, which presupposes the ability to read music understandingly, in other words, to sing at sight fairly well. Dear student and dear singer, do not plume yourself too much that your voice is loud and strong, for it is a vocal axiom "that a man can shout louder than he can sing." Also, dear friend, do not be carried away too much by the flattery of your friends or the plaudits of the listeners. Don't forget that the good opinion of one person that knows is of more value than the flattering applause of a vast concourse of people that don't know. The utterance of a fairly good voice of agreeable quality or possibly a fine voice if it were trained naturally interests a listener and he ap-

plauds accordingly, but that does not say that he thinks you an accomplished singer.

To a cultivated ear, and by that I mean the ear of a person skilled by long study of singing and some hearing of good singers, artists, not local celebrities, unless they are artists, or the ear of some person who by many hearings of great artists has acquired discrimination—to a cultivated ear, I say, the very best voice untrained is merely a rough diamond requiring the training and the culture of the skilled voice teacher—a rare bird—to give brilliance and polish to it. And just as a rough diamond bears little resemblance to the finished article, so many a coarse young voice may give little promise of the refined beautiful voice it will become under careful and correct training.

When a flower is cultivated by the skilled gardener, it usually prospers and becomes far more beautiful than its twin-sister on the other side of the hedge, in the field or by the roadside. In the field or by the roadside the twin-sister may be shriveled by the drought or nipped by the frost, and surely will not attain its greatest beauty, while our flower under the care of the gardener attains the perfection of its beauty and becomes almost a new creation. And why? Has the gardener made a flower? Of course not. He has merely done those things which would favor growth and shielded the plant from adverse influences. No one talks of a made flower; that is too absurd. The process of voice cultivation is similar, yet we hear people speak of a made voice. To speak of a made plant is just as sensible. To speak of a made voice may be very flattering to people who think that their voices are too good to require training, but it is not very sensible to any one whose head is the regulation size and familiar with the facts in the case.

As I have already intimated many a voice may improve and develop so much in power and beauty of tone, that it seems almost like a new creation, but that is all. However, the mind to conceive tone is as essential as the vocal organ, for no pupil is clay in the hands of the potter, unless he possesses the imagination to grasp what the teacher means, and the ear to perceive fine tone differences.

This line of thought brings to my mind the story that

Karl Formes tells about himself. Karl Formes, the great German basso, was the possessor of a voice of phenomenal range, power and quality, combined with great singing ability, so much so that his contemporaneous brother artist, Sims Reeves, speaks of him with great respect and admiration. He made a big reputation as an operatic artist in the Rhine provinces in the year 1842. Shortly afterwards he sang at the Opera House in Vienna. At the close of his first performance in Vienna a little old man with spectacles made his way into his dressing room and said "Are you Karl Formes?" His answer being in the affirmative, he said to him, "Well, Karl, you have a good voice but you don't know how to sing." Thereupon he handed him his card, on which Formes found inscribed the name of Miksch, the most celebrated teacher in Vienna, one of the acknowledged disciples of the old school, the sight of which had a very great tendency to reduce Formes' irritation over his doubtful compliment. Miksch invited Formes to call upon him and he would give him some hints on singing. Formes did so, and got so much interested that in a few days after one of his lessons he placed himself before his looking-glass, and, patting himself on the breast, said, "Karl, you don't know how to sing." Formes, always said that the method he then learned had enabled him to hold his voice to a ripe old age, a fact that I can testify to as I heard him sing in a public concert when he was over seventy, and he sang the high F and the low F on that occasion. If then, this training was valued so highly by Formes, a man endowed with such a great voice, and had such beneficial results in his case, what then are we to think of those poor deluded individuals who think themselves singers because they have good voices, have been praised and have gained a reputation—not in the Rhine provinces, but in the provinces of the Hudson, the Ohio or the Mohawk.

Very much more than I have time for could be said about the articulation of the words in singing, but I have only to say one or two things that may set you thinking. A fine enunciation is a great virtue and should be worked for and valued by the singer. But all other points in good singing should accompany good enunciation else recitation is more desirable. I wish to call your attention to this phenomenon:

You have often heard a comic singer or variety singer who articulates the words of his song with great clearness, but apparently has no real singing tone; and, again you may have some one in mind that produces a good deal of tone or voice but articulates badly. Now, what is the trouble? The one seems to be the opposite of the other. In my opinion, the first singer does not use a singing voice at all; it is an enlarged speaking voice only, with the words spoken to a definite tune. Such a singer's real difficulty is to get tone, not to articulate words; while on the other hand the second singer conforms more perfectly to the conditions of true singing voice production and has consequently more difficulty in articulating well than in producing the tone. Above the middle voice the acts of tone-production and articulation are somewhat antagonistic because the motions made by the tongue in articulation displace the larynx and consequently disturb the tone. The true singing voice production is shown more perfectly in the upper voice, and it is the part of the voice that first shows improvement in most cases when training is begun. Someone has said that the difference between an Italian and an Englishman is that the Italian speaks as he sings and the Englishman sings as he speaks, and what is true of the Englishman is equally true of the American and the German.

The greatest difficulty the singer has, that is a singer who really sings, is to deliver the text with great distinctness and still conform to the requirements of singing. Distinctness of the words is acquired by first learning to produce the vowels so that the one vowel can be distinguished from the other and still be able to pass from one to the other with a smooth even tone. The difficulty here is to differentiate the vowel quality or color and yet preserve the evenness and continuity of the tone. After the pupil has learned to utter the vowels with their distinctive color, especially in the middle voice, it is time enough to take care of the consonants which should be studied singly and in groups. Imperfect differentiation of vowel color, and confusion of the consonants make it difficult for the listener to distinguish always what is intended by the singer, or, as a westerner would say, what the singer aimed to say. Perfect diction in singing requires a high de-

gree of mental and lingual culture, much more so, I am afraid, than either the general public or ordinary singers appreciate. An imperfect use of the vowels in English would be illustrated in this example: Supposing the tenor singer in Handel's air in the Messiah should sing "Every volley shall be exalted," the listener would not on the instant distinguish just what was intended. One of the other airs for tenor in the Messiah, "Thou shall dash them," calls for the pronunciation of the word "dash" on the high A, a feat, no matter how high the tenor's voice, that requires great perfection of method and voice skill—that is, if it is going to be delivered neat and clean, as Tosi says. The natural tendency of the voice is to close the A in dash so that the listener would hear a sentence suspiciously near "Thou shalt dish them." The consonants that are sonant or voiced mute are often confused with their cognates that are only surd or breathed. For example, V becomes F—invade therefore becomes infade; D becomes T, so that bad is pronounced bat, yes, even pat if the B is badly uttered. The consonants F, T and P are surd, or breathed, and therefore require no voicing or glottid action, but V, D and C are sonant, or voiced, and require a glottid action to put the necessary tone or voice into their utterance. The F is easier to utter than the V, and so with the others. A singer may say fail for veil but never veil for fail. If you will articulate va slowly and forcibly and then fa, also da, ta, ba, pa, you will perceive clearly what I mean. Such faults of articulation show a faulty action of the glottis.

After the elementary work of articulation has been accomplished, nothing assists so much as a clear intellectual conception of the text. The emphasizing of the proper words is exceedingly important. Just as a strong accent on the notes that require an accent serves to make the rhythmical figure of the music stand out clearer and bolder to the mind's eye, so does the proper emphasis of the important words serve to bring the less important words to the ear of the listener, and consequently the full import of the sentence is more readily grasped. However, when all is said and done, the articulation of either a singer or a speaker must be much stronger than in the ordinary conversational voice, else the words will

not carry in a large place. The articulation must be in short strengthened, exaggerated.

After the voice has been trained so that it becomes a vocal instrument under complete control, and the singer has in the words of Tosi a sufficient fund of knowledge, a world of music and expression opens up to the singer, and it should be a delight to anyone to reach that golden shore. The repertoire of good vocal music is great and the possibilities of expression boundless.

Perfection in art is perfection in detail. So in singing. Many qualities are necessary in the make-up of a good, artistic singer, if perfection is to be reached. A fine tone perception, musical comprehension, the ability to make fine verbal as well as musical distinctions, aesthetic sensibility, a good voice of good range and agreeable quality are all requisites of a good singer. And I almost said that "good manners" are a requisite, at least in so far as good manners are an expression of a refined nature they are requisite, for without a refined nature a singer is "only sounding brass and tinkling cymbals."

## HANDEL AND THE HANDEL FETISH.

BY J. CUTHBERT HADDEN.

Three more years have gone and another Handel Festival has just passed. Under the circumstances, it may not be unfitting that we should consider Handel's position amongst us and his influence upon our native music and musicians. Ten years ago some of our most serious-minded musicians were debating among themselves whether the Englishman's excessive worship of Handel was a good thing for English music. Sir John Stainer had just delivered his inaugural address at Oxford, and with remarkable boldness had declared that our undue adulation of the so-called "divine Saxon" had had "a most injurious effect on English music." An enterprising editor, struck with the daring of the professor, proceeded to get the opinion of certain notable men of the time. Mr. Joseph Barnby was one to whom he applied; though surely it was hardly necessary to ask what he thought about the matter, considering that the Royal Choral Society subsisted almost solely on Handel. Mr. Barnby, of course, saw in Handel a musical god of the first order; nay, he could not imagine that Sir John Stainer wished his remarks upon that composer to be taken literally! This, to say the least, was hardly kind to Sir John. Sir Charles Halle was next consulted. He approached the question with characteristic caution; indeed, the question was "such a subtle one" that he did not feel competent to express an opinion on it at all. He only ventured to say that he did not think admiration of a great composer's works can have an injurious effect upon musicians if they are worthy of the name. There the question was very neatly shifted to the shoulders of the musicians. Then came Mr. Ebenezer Prout. He was perfectly candid. He did not consider himself an unbiased judge. He was "one of the most ardent enthusiasts for Handel now living." He had "made a special study of his works for nearly forty years," and he loved them now more than he had ever done before. Finally, Sir Robert Stewart, the pro-

fessor of music at Dublin, gave his opinion. He had no hesitation in saying that Sir John Stainer had overstepped the mark. There was a great deal of nonsense spoken about English talent being crushed by one cause or another—by Handel, and by the first, second and third Georges. "George the Fourth did the wisest thing possible. Did he not send Atwood away to study under the great Mozart? Our present Hanoverian queen and Prince Albert sent for the beloved Mendelssohn and made a personal friend of him. They also noticed"—but here Sir Robert was wandering from the point, and there is no need to follow him. My purpose is to show that the worship of Handel by the bourgeois Briton is in a great measure misplaced, and that Sir John Stainer was perfectly right when he said that its effect upon English music had been injurious.

At the outset it should be remarked that of course when we speak of excessive adulation of Handel it means nothing like what the phrase would mean if it were applied to, say, Beethoven or Bach. It means only the excessive adulation of one or two oratorios—four at most, one in particular. If the British public were to be deprived of "The Messiah," of "Israel," of "Samson," and of "Judas Maccabaeus," the British public would at once forget that such a man as Handel ever lived. For Handel, if he was anything at all, was essentially a composer for the voice, for the chorus to be more precise; and, if the few oratorios in which he admittedly proved himself a master of that kind be removed, there is, with the possible exception of "Acis and Galatea," nothing of his for the bourgeois Briton to fall back upon. Even to the bourgeois Briton a Handelian opera would be an inconceivable monstrosity in these days; and as for the Handelian instrumental music—the organ and orchestral concertos, the "water music," the sonatas and trios and figures and lessons for the harpsichord and what not—it is for the most part as dead as Queen Anne, and can never be revived. Not that this matters in the least to the British public. The British public do not want to revive anything of Handel. They are content with the four oratorios—nay, with the one oratorio—and, so far as one can see, they would be satisfied to go on hearing these—hearing "The Messiah"—to the end of time.



Carlyle in a burst of sarcasm represented the indolent diletante of the age as exclaiming to himself: "Be mine to lie on this sofa and read everlasting novels of Walter Scott." Be mine, says the British public in effect, to listen forever to "The Messiah" of George Frederick Handel.

Now, there could be no great objection to this excessive worship of Handel if Handel were a composer of superexcellent powers—if, say, he were as much the first of composers as Shakespeare is the first of dramatists. One might still regret the comparative neglect of other masters which such excessive worship must involve; but, at least, there would be the comfortable feeling that the public were giving preference to one who, more than any other, deserved it. But no one seriously contends that Handel was the greatest of all composers; nay, it might be shown that he was not a very great composer at all, as we regard a very great composer nowadays. He was great only in so far as he conceived big ideas. His methods were child-like and lacking in variety of resource, and his limitations were more marked than those of perhaps any other composer of equal standing who ever wrote. Beethoven distinguished himself alike as a writer for orchestra, for piano and for voice. Haydn was not only the "father of the symphony," but wrote masses and an oratorio which is still listened to with delight. Mozart excelled in many branches of composition besides opera; and even Bach is known by something more than his organ fugues. Handel, on the other hand, tried many things and practically failed in them all until he struck the right note in his oratorios, which would probably have failed too if they had not been sprung on the British public just at the time when the religious revival of Whitefield had prepared the ground for the composer who should think of setting the Bible to music. As a matter of fact, Handel missed oblivion entirely by an accident, for he turned to oratorio only because opera had made him twice a bankrupt. In other words, if his operatic schemes had not miscarried so deplorably, there would have been no "Messiah," and the "divine Saxon" would have been known only to musical students and historians. So much for his limitations.

There is a more serious matter to be considered—the mat-

ter namely of emotional essentials. In these essentials Handel's works are almost entirely lacking. Some people, I am aware, maintain that we cannot outgrow the art of a former age if that art successfully appealed to those who were first made acquainted with it. But this is a fallacy, built up on the assumption that human nature does not change. It is true enough that in some respects the heart of man is always the same. But there is such a thing as the spirit of the age. As an American writer has well said, while the inmost principles of human nature are probably not very different from what they were in the Garden of Eden or in the times of Homer, Æschylus or Dante, the "content of consciousness" has altered a great deal, and the form of consciousness has altered too. This may be tested in a very simple manner. Give any classic work of fiction to a young person to read, or better still, to twenty young persons all intelligent and all fairly representative of the times. What will be the verdict? Some will indeed allow that they have been pleased, but the majority will vote the book decidedly "slow." It will be generally recognized that the mental attitude of the old writer is quite different from that of the modern writer. The old story moves, it will be said, slowly and calls for a contemplative attitude, while the modern story is keenly alive with human problems and human interests, and keeps the mind of the reader continually on the *qui vive*.

Something of the same kind is seen in music. In the works of the moderns—Wagner, Brahms, Tschaikowsky and others—we have all the inner strivings of the modern life: "the flavor of intense conflict, drive and passion," as represented by the restless interchange of tonalities, by the grinding conflict of dissonances and tone colors, by the compelling energy of rhythm. In the works of the older masters these things are reflected scarcely at all. They have nothing of the modern spirit, nothing of the unrest of the age, nothing of its passion of conflict, nothing of its pessimism, if you will. We can listen to them, just as we can read the novels of Scott and Richardson and Jane Austen and Fielding; but they do not move us deeply, if indeed they move us at all. In this respect Handel is emphatically the composer of his age. His music has absolutely nothing of the modern spirit. It appeals

to the highly cultivated modern sense no more than a Beethoven sonata appealed to John Ruskin. It is almost entirely mechanical, with its cut and dried cadences and modulations, its academic counterpoint and fugue, and its thin veneer of eighteenth century sentiment. There is no denying, nor does any one wish to deny, the grandeur of some of Handel's work; but in the most stupendous of his choruses there is little that is emotionally sublime, little to inspire one with that rapturous feeling of ecstasy which one always experiences in listening to music like the Garden, Cathedral and Prison scenes in "Faust" or the Death scene in "Tristan." Handel's choruses impress more by their massiveness and ponderous simplicity rather than by any aesthetic qualities. But no music can be really and truly sublime without aesthetic expression, dramatic strength and passion, or emotional fervor; and it is my contention that of these essentials Handel's works are practically destitute. They are colorless, devoid of dramatic idea and romantic feeling. The cry of our age is for expression, and of expression as we regard it now Handel has very little to give. It was not in him to give, any more than it was in Ben Jonson to produce the ethereal delights of Shelley's poetry. I know that it is a bold thing to say in the ears of the British public, but Handel's nature and constitution were almost totally devoid of the true artistic feeling, the true emotional sense. His life was worldly, and his ambitions were worldly. Solid power over the good things of this earth—money, a hearty dinner, and a well-stocked wine cellar—was what he desired and enjoyed most. No doubt there were times when he really did "see heaven opened," to use his own phrase. A man who wrote so much could hardly escape doing a fine thing now and again. Some of his airs, such as "Angels, ever bright and fair," are instinct with real artistic feeling; and even in his choruses he occasionally, though very rarely, succeeds in stirring the emotions of his hearers. But these things are of the nature of accidents—mere chance inspirations, to be accounted for much as one accounts for Thomas Campbell's patriotic songs in a heap of poetical commonplace.

In the popular mind Bach is often compared with Handel to Bach's disadvantage, Bach's works being condemned as

scholastic and formal, cold and dry. Of course, many of Bach's compositions answer to this description, and in so far as they do they are as much out of date as Handel's. But Bach, as his admirers are never tired of pointing out, was more than the master of technique, the stolid mechanical contrapuntist welding together the dry bones of music. Within the compass of his rigid forms, beneath the surface of his deliberately wrought counterpoint, there is a wealth of emotional experience, a depth of thought, a range of utterance, a revelation of soul, which mark him not only the faithful representative of a past age—the age of routine, of pedantic pedagogy—but also one of those universal men whose works contain a message for all time. It would be extravagant to claim for him that he divined all modern feeling and foreshadowed every means of expression which has been developed in an era so different from his own. But he certainly had what Walter Pater terms the gift of expressing thought in outward form, of "associating sense with soul."

It is in truth somewhat difficult to account for the extraordinary vogue which Handel's oratorios have obtained in England. Attempts have been made to explain it on artistic grounds, but that is manifestly out of the question. There is more reason in the suggestion that we take to Handel because we are a nation of choral singers; though even that suggestion does not explain why Handel is patronized to the extent of almost totally excluding every other composer who has written for large bodies of vocalists. Tradition, no doubt, answers for a great deal. "The Messiah" and the other oratorios of its composer which have been named have long been regarded as works which every choral society must perform if it is to justify its existence; and, since this notion coincides with the popular taste in oratorio, it has come to have something of the force of a written law as unalterable as the laws of the Medes and Persians.

But the real secret of Handel's popularity with the English people lies elsewhere. It lies in the fact that we are Protestants, and that he set the Protestant Bible to music. In other words, Handel's popularity is to be accounted for mainly on religious grounds. This, it need hardly be said, is especially the case with regard to "The Messiah," in which

Handel, like Tolstoi in his recent "Resurrection," is felt to be more of the preacher than the artist. But here again we are confronted with a curious problem. People go to hear "The Messiah" not so much because they admire its music as because they feel that in listening to it they are taking part in something like an act of devotion. A hearing of this oratorio, it has been remarked, "converts even a holiday audience into a devout congregation." Admitting that this is really the effect of listening to "The Messiah," it can hardly be contended that the effect is produced by the music. For "The Messiah" is not really essentially a sacred work. Denude it of its words, and it may be anything you like, but certainly not religious. What is there that is religious about the florid passages of "He is like a refiner's fire" or "Rejoice greatly?" You may say that there is a touch of the dramatic about "Why do the nations?" but where is the religious element? Did "All we like sheep have gone astray" ever make a man feel that he was a sinner? And the "Hallelujah" itself (cheval de bataille of every choral society in the country), is there anything more in it than just plenty of scope for a big chorus making a big din? If some one asks about "I know that my Redeemer liveth," wherein, I would inquire in return, is that much belauded number more religious than "Lascia chio pianga?" The truth is that Handel's so-called sacred music differs in no way from his secular music, except that it is more finished. Mendelssohn's "Elijah" itself, much as Mendelssohn is decried in these days, is a better work than "The Messiah"; Gounod's "Redemption" is a better work; nay, little as I admire the general output of Sir Alexander Mackenzie, I declare emphatically that, taken as a whole, "The Rose of Sharon" is a better work.—From Musical Opinion.

## SWISS MUSIC AND THE FESTIVAL AT ZURICH

FROM THE FRENCH OF TH. LINDENLAUB.

Too often we forget that there is such a thing as a Swiss musical movement. This is not wholly our own fault. Of all who have played or heard the easy and charming things of Raff, how few know that he was born in the suburbs of Zurich? He studied in Germany, lived in Germany, composed in the German manner. He became a citizen of Leipsig and Frankfort. His compatriots of the succeeding generation, Goetz, Weber (dead too soon), Hegar and Hans Huber, happily still living, at first took the same road; they afterwards went back to their native country, but the town of which they are the pride is almost the only one to hold them in honor, and it is still in Germany that their works are the most played. And this while even down to the present time German music preponderates in Switzerland. At Geneva, even, outside the opera, the musical life is almost wholly German. Only within the past few years have the musical journals published in those parts of Switzerland nearest to us, the names of certain leaders: Jacques-Dalcroze, Gustav Doret, Edouard Combe. Later, when our somewhat dispersed attention failed to be attracted to Swiss music, the music itself made its appearance in Paris. We have welcomed talented young, burning with ardor to show us their mastery, and we find that they have already been studying here, lived among us, and bathed with us in the vast and indifferent sea of this universal town. Jacques Dalcroze had Delibes for his master and from him he derived the secret of sentimental grace, spirit and verve; Edouard Combe, pupil of Guilmant, worked two years with Lamoureux; plunged into the thousand tone-colors of the orchestra, where nevertheless he showed himself a virtuoso. Gustav Doret came from the conservatory of Berlin to finish his studies with Dubois and Massenet. And while their compatriots returned home to try to keep alive the sacred

fire in their unfavorable environment, these remained with us as orchestral conductors.

From Roman Switzerland came other musicians, attracted by their comrades. Messrs. Massenet and Faure saw before them the large bodies, candid eyes and reflective minds which had nothing of Parisian or Gascon vivacity, and whose accents told of a country far beyond the heights of Montmartre. During all this time the hopes of Zurich, Basle and the German cantons were fixed upon Leipsic and Berlin. The two currents, so near in their source, separate later as widely as those of the Rhone and the Rhine. The idea of an understanding and of forming a national school remained vague until the last year, when, after changes of views and many appeals through the press, a union of the German and Romance Swiss was made under a common misapprehension. A certain number of composers came to Berne asking the federal council to do something for musical art by their joint authority. The council gave no attention to the request. Then young and old, moved by the beautiful Swiss motto of association, "One for all; all for one," they founded the Society of Swiss Composers.

It is this society, having more than eighty members, which invited a convention or festival to voice its legitimate hopes. It was a beautiful festival at Zurich, in a location almost ideal, before a lovely lake which resounded to music and the cries of joy along its banks.

Zurich, so powerful upon the industrial side, is justly proud of what it has done for art. Its local musical society dates from 1608. It was at one time the "Wahnfried" of Wagner after the revolution of 1849; it also produced one of the lesser gods of music, J. Raff, who sought to make himself a German composer, there being in his days no Swiss composers. To these titles Zurich added liberal subscriptions to sustain its ancient renown and provide means for an adequate execution of festival works.

There are many large cities or capitols where there are no halls suitable for anything larger than ordinary concerts. Zurich has expended nearly two millions in order to erect a veritable palace of music. It is built in a great garden upon the border of the lake. The vast hall is not without fault,

but it is superior to many which have greater celebrity; it is provided, naturally, with a large organ for the benefit of the oratorio performances. The chairs are of simple curved wood, large, comfortable and friendly to those who occupy them. The "Tonhalle" contains other smaller halls for chamber music and rehearsals. It is supplemented with a grand restaurant, in virtue of an old Latin proverb which suggests that "Without Ceres and Bacchus, Polhymnia will freeze." In this palace the Swiss society found at its disposal a large symphony orchestra under the direction of Doctor Fr. Hegar, and a large chorus of men and women, formed of amateurs and students in the different schools, which are numberless at Zurich.

These masses of executants were led by the composers themselves, and by M. Fritz Hegar, who was the heart of the whole organization and of the festival. It is necessary that we recognize this M. Hegar, because he is not solely a composer of distinction, an orchestral director firm and sure, but also (which is rare this side the Rhine) a musician of large taste and without prejudice. He has resolutely introduced into his programs the best of our French symphonic works, which before him had been entirely unknown. The Romands, who have been the most ardent in pushing the federation of musical Switzerland, have found in him an indefatigable auxiliary, and a most comprehensive artistic intelligence. Nor is it easy to praise in proper terms the perseverance and endurance of the chorus and orchestra, which during the last two days of the festival had to undergo morning rehearsals of four hours, followed in the afternoon by performances of the same length, without weakening, without the appearance of fatigue. Ah! a musical day of eight hours, in a Senegambian temperature, which the breezes from the lake did not perceptibly temper, all this counts double. The public was admirable. But what shall we say of the musicians, and of their irreproachable ensemble, like troops on parade? They are rude soldiers of art—these Zurichers!

Composers producing original works numbered not less than nineteen. Following are their names and places of residence: E. Combe, Geneva; A. Denereaz, Lausanne; Gustave Doret, Paris; Joseph Lauber, Zurich; Pierre



Maurice, Munich; Willy Rehberg, Geneva; Richard Franck, Basle; Karl Munzinger, Berne; Otto Barblan, Geneva; Rudolf Ganz, Berlin (Chicago); G. Haeser, Zurich; Hans Huber, Basle; Kempter, Zurich; Ernst Markus, Basle; Edouard Munzinger, Berlin; Frits Niggli, Paris; Herman Suter, Zurich; Gustave Weber, prematurely dead this ten years.

It is not possible to analyze minutely all the works so crowded into these three days; it would be rather unsafe to judge pieces of such magnitude from a single hearing, written with all the resources of admirable technique, which with most of the Swiss composers is consummate. Let us rather dwell momentarily upon a few which stand out above the others as distinguished in this great musical exposition.

The Swiss cultivate all forms of music, the opera less than other forms, their country offering no great career for an opera or musical drama. They cultivate above all the religious and national forms of art, the oratorio and cantata, as well as the pure music of symphony and the chamber. This already is a sign of serious valor. The Zurich festival gave two entire concerts of chamber music, intermingled with songs. It was above all the Germans who distinguished themselves. The most exceptional success of these concerts was achieved by a sextette of Joseph Lauber, a name which deserves a good place in memory. Joseph Lauber, born near Lucerne, is a romande of first education; he divided his studies between Zurich, Munich and Paris, and he cherishes pleasant memories of the years of his apprenticeship in France. He gives something of the two schools; nevertheless he is himself. Then among other pieces there was a trio by Richard Franck, one by Gustave Weber, already thirty years written, both strong in construction but showing, nevertheless, the mark of Leipsic, which they could not escape in the former generations. The sextette of Lauber has a style, an attractiveness, a cordial movement, a warm grace, which gives it a physiognomy of its own. It was received with immense applause as also the executants, the Rey quartette of Geneva and Willy Rehberg, pianist. Also there were great successes for the vocal quartette of Hans Huber, a true master, and for an important string quar-

tette by H. Suter, and for a sonata by F. Niggli, the debut of a young man who is still in the classes of our conservatory, under Gabriel Faure.

In the two long and abundant concerts of orchestral works, there was not one of the whole sixteen did not merit approbation, and some of them were very expressive and charming and gave the hearer the mysterious thrill of deep life.

For instance there was a great choral and orchestral work by Joseph Lauber, "Ad Gloriam Dei," upon words from the sacred scriptures, without anything conventional in the writing or in the expression, without religiosity of formula, without reminiscences of classical works; a monologue of the heart, profoundly moved, with alternating climaxes and delightful passages. Strong music, fresh and vigorous and without cloying sweetness. Without trying to follow the order of performance, there were two other works worthy of grouping with this; the scene from the festival play of Calvin, by M. Otto Barblan, and the symphony by Hans Huber. Between these pieces, so unlike in style and so remote in sentiment, there was a likeness of temperament. It was the movement, the robustness of ideas and the sureness of accent which characterized the dramatic and national cantata of M. Barblan and the symphony inspired by the poem of Boecklein. The entire audience astonished at the final hymn of the Cantata of Calvin could scarcely escape from its momentary forgetfulness. It recognized in the work of the Grison composer the pulse of his blood, and so to say the odor of his native earth and the murmuring of his natal pines. And what force of movement in the symphony of Huber, which went as if intoxicated with rhythm and sonorities, yet wearing its classical form easily, like a well-fitting cuirass. One seemed to hear the echoes of the powerful combats of centaurs, the play of tritons and jovial naiads, which Beocklein had resuscitated and which his friend the musician had sought to revive in his turn.

This powerful creation of the soil, which the artist made in his own image, is so real that one found an entirely different accent in the temperaments arising in this strange land. To our mind this is still to be discerned even in the composers who live in the mild country around Geneva lake, or

perhaps still more in those living outside Switzerland. The curious and interesting "Ode to Beauty" by Gustav Doret, upon a poem of Baudelaire, has, with all respect, not a little of the somewhat intoxicating and perverse perfume of Paris. In general, as was already shown in the "Chansons for Passing the Time," and the "Pagan Sonnets," everything tells of a refined musician. And the "Veillee" of Jacques Dalcroze, so sincere in its sentiment of rustic idyll, smiling and amiable, what is it but a setting of some revery in the confessions of Jean Jacques Rousseau?

And the poem for violin and orchestra, by the same composer, is it anything else than a serenade or an enormous soliloquy in the light of the beautiful moon of Lake Lemman? Verily, it is the natural grace and the happy spirit of the country which shows in the music of this composer. And even the Alps, of which M. Ed. Combe sings the peaks with an ardor so communicative, in a symphonic poem which was one of the best works of these concerts, in what strange and forceful aspects are the conceptions of this great land presented!

There were two other works which were much remarked. The andante and finale of the symphony by Mr. Rudolph Ganz, a German Swiss, and the scene from "The Daughter of Jephthah," by M. Pierre Maurice, a romance Swiss; the composers both together have not the fifty years which still are youth to the musician. Mr. Rudolph Ganz has studied mainly at Berlin; more fortunate than most who attend this school, he has been able to evade the trademark which the pedagogical masters there so often contrive to make ineffaceable. He is a sensitive composer first of all and a little touched with melancholy in his force; but he has something to say and will be somebody. We believe that a like prediction might be made of M. Pierre Maurice, even though he has been under the most dangerous of temptations, that of the musical Circe—M. Massenet. But he has well asserted himself, and it is interesting to see with what self-possession he has managed to master this marvelous instruction he has had from his master. Oh, if only our French composers could oppose to the seductions of M. Massenet the same powerful and well-balanced poise! The "Daughter of Jephthah"

showed herself free from false pathos, and spoke with the reserved accent of a primeval virgin; she had what we might call a shame of emotion and of grief. And amid the sonorous atmosphere in which the composer had placed her, what limpidity, what tender and charming color without insipidity!

All together these works indicate the new generation of Swiss musicians to be vigorous, healthy and productive. All have not the same independence, but no one is commonplace. Best of all, I note, what cannot be said of any other similar group of young musicians in Europe, that they have not been touched by that fatal Wagnerian influence, which seems like a stroke of lightning to sterilize everything which it touches. As orchestral writers they show themselves delicate, masterly and original.

The last day of this festival had a superb interlude. Eugene Ysaye came to play the E major concerto of Bach, one of the highest summits in music. In the Adagio he carried his listeners with him to the full heights of the sublime revery of the old master; the interpretation was equal to the work, unique, grand; and everyone who heard will cherish it among his most precious memories.

## EDITORIAL BRIC-A-BRAC

In the present issue of the magazine and in the preceding accounts are given of the annual meetings of several state societies and the national association of music teachers. Both classes of societies seem to be laboring under difficulties of like character, the root of which perhaps is to be found in the deadly apathy of the music-teaching profession. There is scarcely another profession in which the qualifications of the practitioners differ so widely or in which there is such lack of any kind of reliable standard of attainment. Music is not alone in lacking preparatory schools for artists and for teachers. All schools fail to teach the unwritten part of the science or art—and this is what the music schools also neglect to do. The young doctor, with his fresh diploma neatly framed in his office, finds his school teaching to fail him at a most critical point the very first time he is called upon to diagnose a serious illness from the actual symptoms. The young lawyer equally fails in applying precedents and in seizing the root point of contest. In music the case is worse, since the pedagogic part of music, that part which is taught in schools and conservatories, differs widely in spirit and often in actual substance from the art as practiced by artists. The school presents one set of masters as first in honor; artists often present a quite different set; those which are alike in the two lists are treated differently in the interpretation. Hence the conservatory student (and it is quite as true of private teachers, take them as they run) becomes an artist, if ever, as a result of processes and modes of thought at least partially foreign to those of his alma mater.

There is a more serious evil. It is that the conservatory, if it succeeds in turning out a good average musician, rarely or never trains him in the art of teaching, although it may be apparent enough that teaching will be the only vocation

he can successfully pursue in music. Hence we have very few music teachers who are really teachers looking forward to a life of pedagogic activity. Many are pianists, singers, violinists, who have not yet succeeded in establishing themselves as public players. Meanwhile they give lessons. Accordingly it is as artists they hope to pose, and they neither have sympathy with nor appetite for the reputation of being teachers. If they ever get to be teachers in a real sense it is often at a period in life when fondness for wide professional association has passed.

More troublesome to bring together into any kind of closely associated mass are the unprepared private teachers, who form by far the largest proportion of the practical teachers of music. These well-meaning people, some of whom succeed in becoming musicians and fine teachers by their own exertions, necessarily lead lives of denial and absorption in their work; and, being in habitual competition for the pupil output of the small places where they live, they have not acquired the habit of cordial professional association.

Hence the state association itself shows at the annual meetings few of the leading names in the profession of the state, except those who hold offices or are to appear as performers or readers of papers. This is true of all of them and always has been true. At Columbus, Ind., for instance, there were probably seventy-five teachers from other places present. There were probably fifteen or twenty of prominence, out of at least three times that number which Indiana contains. Why were there not more? The answer is given above. Of those present, the majority were lady teachers, of the class mentioned above, who, having taken up teaching from necessity and often with insufficient preparation, came to the meeting for stimulation and instruction. They represented at least a thousand teachers of like talents and attainments belonging to the state of Indiana alone.

Did they gain this stimulation from the Columbus meeting? I am not sure, for I do not know the environment whence they came. The most important musical performance was the piano recital by Mr. William H. Sherwood, which had a very large audience and presented a fine pro-

gram. Probably the next largest was that of Russian music presented by Mr. Jeraslav de Zielinski, who is a very capable player and intelligent withal. There were twelve papers or so, of the usual excellence; nothing revolutionary, nothing moving but much intelligent and worth while. There were round tables in which a good deal of sense was talked. The place was very hot indeed, as southern Indiana is apt to be in the last of June. The hotels lacked the *savoir faire* which the experienced traveler desires. Bath-tubs were few and far between; beefsteaks fried—and fried good and hard; the only luxury attainable was that excellent and most “wet-ting” of liquids in very hot weather, buttermilk. This was in plenty.

From all I have heard, the Illinois meeting was of the same sort. There were some good players and singers, and good papers were given by Messrs. Karleton Hackett and Frederick W. Root. (I have not the full program.) The attendance of teachers from a distance was small. The brilliant music-teaching personnel of Chicago was represented by six or eight members, among whom, aside from the names mentioned, the only other one of general importance was Mr. Emil Liebling. If the meeting had been held in Chicago the attendance would not have been larger—or but little larger. The only brilliant music teacher meeting we ever had here was that of the M. T. N. A., when Dr. Ziegfeld was at the head of the executive committee, with Silas G. Pratt to spur him on and Miss Amy Fay to pour oil on the troubled waters and look out for the interests of Mr. Thomas, which were in danger of being overlooked.

At Des Moines, as the accounts have shown, the attendants got a real stimulation. The playing of the Cincinnati orchestra under Van der Stucken was something to take pride in, to enjoy, to remember with a thrill. I can well imagine that a chorus trained by this man singing under his direction might bring out something essentially new in choral singing. Such is the pervasive power of his personality and such his spirited and absorbed conception of the music.

Aside from this there was nothing particularly startling at Des Moines. The solo work was almost entirely planned

with reference to granting appearances to various aspiring young singers and players, many of the latter really accomplished and clever but no one of them as yet convincing or great. Then there was the pianist Burmeister, a neat, agreeable player, without depth of passion or much power of tone, and without anything commanding in his technique or conception. He is a pianist to hear with pleasure, at times with profit, but rarely or never with the thrill of great art. As for the young fellows, like Mr. Willard Pierce, Henry Eames, Dillard Gunn, Mr. Ruifrock, Miss Wiley of Burlington, they are all good people and I was glad to hear them. There were two pupils of the Cincinnati college (perhaps four or five would be nearer the number) who were fairly good advertisements but who took up time.

Thus the day was a succession of mediocre concerts relieved at the last by the truly splendid concerts of the Cincinnati orchestra. The number of men of national reputation at Des Moines was very small. From Cincinnati came those concerned as officers, conductors and performers. No one else but one single newspaper man—Mr. Carter of the Times-Star. The Chicago press was represented by Mr. H. W. Harris of the Tribune, and he gave very good accounts of what he saw and heard. The New York press was represented by Mrs. Florence French, the western representative of the Musical Courier. There was nobody there from New York, Philadelphia, Boston, or any eastern city, excepting Mr. Manchester from Camden, N. J., who had been privately slated for appointment as president—and got it.

The Des Moines meeting, therefore, differed from the state meetings in having the magnificent orchestral concerts, and in having a slightly larger representation of musicians of national reputation. It had a very large attendance of local teachers from Iowa, Missouri, Dakota, Kansas, Indian Territory was represented, and so on. Nothing east of Chicago was represented except by performers and very few of these. Several quasi eminent men had accepted invitations to read papers and failed at the last minute without a word of explanation. As great and as good a man as Mr. John Dennis Mehan did this at Columbus—promised to come and failed to come or send word; and there were a half dozen at Des



Moines. Very properly their papers were unheard. But taking the Des Moines meeting from the standpoint of the local teachers living where very little music is to be heard, I fancy it proved worth attending. The round table preparations were inadequate, the rooms being too small. For this reason many failed of closer contact with prominent personalities. But this could easily be changed another time.

It will be noticed that the Des Moines meeting involved a very large expenditure of money, the Cincinnati orchestra costing upwards of \$3,500. Of this Cincinnati paid the odd \$500 which it cost to bring players from Cincinnati instead of recruiting in Chicago; and the Des Moines Commercial Club took the risk; tickets enough were sold to defray the expense, lacking a very few dollars. So the Commercial Club came to no harm. There was another interesting feature at Des Moines. The splendid auditorium of that place, in which the meetings were to have been held, burned to the ground Sunday morning before the date of meeting. The fire broke out about 4 a. m. By 9 that morning arrangements had been made for other halls and churches for the various meetings. This was worthy of Chicago. Des Moines is a fine city, and it has good hotels. It has lovely pavements, very large street cars (electric) with doors which the motor man opens for you when he is willing to take on or let out a passenger. Otherwise you abide there in the car until the company votes to void your lease. It would not do in Chicago.

It is evident from the foregoing account that the national association is little better off than the state associations. There was nobody there from the east; yet it was voted to carry the meeting there next year. Officers were elected who had not interest enough to come to this meeting. What can be expected of them? The Des Moines meeting was made a success by the energetic local efforts of Dr. M. L. Bartlett and the Des Moines musicians and merchants; co-operating with the hard work of Mr. A. J. Gantvort of Cincinnati. The new president is Mr. Arthur L. Manchester of Camden. The official organ of the M. T. N. A. (a quarterly) will be edited by him; he is also editor of another musical publication.

If Mr. Manchester could secure the co-operation of the Presser interests, the next meeting might be managed in Philadelphia, the university affording commodious and attractive grounds. But then Philadelphia is a very hot city in summer, and nothing could be expected from concert tickets in June. New York is an impossible place. The best place is an enterprising inland city, where the musical performances would appeal and the occasion be made a festival. This is the only chance.

In any case, so far as experience teaches, a national or a state association is an entirely new problem every year. Success one year is like a good crop; it is the good luck of the farmer who prepared the ground, sowed the seed and tended the growing crop; nature played the main part of the game, but the farmer did his share of the work. And in the same way that a good crop one year is no assurance of another the year following, except at the same expense of ploughing, planting and tending, with nature in the background with her sunshine and rain, so as good meeting of one of these associations happens only when a set of officers has duly worked up the same. And the best efforts of officers are liable to be nipped in the bud by a premature frost or a freshet.

In one respect the case of the officer is worse than that of the farmer, since the officer gets nothing but the kicks and the work; the only persons benefited are the performers and now and then the hearers. Perhaps this innate ungratefulness of an officership in one of these associations may sooner or later lead to a financial system like that of the famous Barnum balcony band, which was located, it will be remembered, upon a balcony outside Barnum's museum, upon one of the noisiest corners in New York. It is said that Barnum used to charge enthusiastic votaries of brass instruments a sum per week for the chance to practice, upon condition that they all practiced or pretended to practice the different parts of the same piece at the same time—producing a quasi musical effect. In this way he not only had his alleged outdoor band but also a source of revenue.

A part of this scheme has already been put in practice in certain quarters, the use of a particular make of piano involving such and such expenses to the firm making the piano.

But as yet the singers, players and readers of papers have not been reduced to system and obliged to pay a certain sum for their privilege of appearing, the sum determined by their reputation, the nature of their instrument and so on. This sounds rather mercenary, but it is only a little worse than English musical degrees, where they hold up the candidate for the expense of halls, performers, singers, and the like, to the tune of somewhere about fifteen hundred dollars for the degree of doctor.

It is a curious circumstance that we have not had in recent years in any of these associations, so far as I have heard, any one great and dominating musical personality. Van der Stucken came near this rank at Des Moines, but he limited himself to his work as conductor of orchestra; had he also been heard as chorus conductor, in which respect he is said to be one of the greatest anywhere known, and as musical educator, which as president of a large musical college he certainly must or ought to be, something like what I have mentioned would have come to pass. But upon previous occasions when such men as William Mason and Dudley Buck have taken prominent parts, what they have said has not amounted to so very much—so far as I have heard. Nor was there any reason to expect that it should. Dudley Buck stands for certain activity as composer; this has nothing to do with reading papers. To compose is one thing, to prepare an educational paper another and very different thing. Even the men who have shown themselves great organizers of educational institutions, such men as Dr. Ziegfeld, Carl Faelten, J. J. Haetstaedt, Dr. Rice of Oberlin, Professor A. A. Stanley, have not shown striking qualities as producers of papers. To organize is one thing, to promulgate educational matter is another. Professor Stanley ought, indeed, to be able to produce many papers upon musical topics of great value; for he is a very strong all-around man. But he seems to abstain with fortitude. So, whichever way we look at it, the future of the national association is far from assured. And the question remains as doubtful now as it was in 1874 whether "the creature will live in this climate."

\* \* \*

The history of the M. T. N. A. is curious, but it throws

little light upon the present outlook. When it was formed at Delaware, Ohio, in 1876, the criticism was made that it was a national association without a constituency, since the members joined haphazard, according to fancy, and dropped out in the same manner. In fact the first intention of the organization was the promotion of good fellowship among teachers and awakening an esprit de corps, rather than of drawing a line between the authentic and the unauthentic parts of the profession. The farther the national society went, the more it appeared impossible to do anything towards establishing a standard of qualification for the admission of members. And in process of time this part of the work was undertaken by another society, within itself, the American College of Musicians. Later the latter body withdrew, and conducted its meetings apart from those of the national society— withdrew to such an extent that there was left in the officary of the national society hardly anybody belonging to the College of Musicians. This amounts to saying that the views of the national association had changed to such a degree that among the more celebrated and distinguished members of the music teaching profession in this country there were none available for officers. This was certainly an unbecoming situation for a professional body.

The meetings of the national association underwent an evolution. At first they consisted of essays and a few programs of piano music. At Cleveland in 1884 the late Calixa Lavallee introduced the feature of American compositions, playing an entire program of the same. From this point on the production of American compositions became a notable part of every meeting, and a considerable amount of chamber music and a few important choral compositions by American authors found adequate performance, at meetings which now assumed the character of festivals.

Curiously enough the success of the festival department turned out to be a source of weakness for the association on the professional side. Under the rules prevailing, all the subscribers to the ticket funds for the year were thereby members, and entitled to a vote. This resulted in electing to leading offices many musicians of purely local influence, whence a corresponding loss of associational prestige

throughout the country. The defect in the voting was remedied at Cleveland, but not until the mischief was past remedy.

Another source of loss was the curious action of the association at Chicago, Detroit and Cleveland, where the dictates of plain common sense were disregarded in the interests of a certain clique of minor personalities. At Chicago, for example, the executive committee undertook to transfer the choral direction of the festival to a local musician without following or any reputation as choral director, and succeeded but for the interference of the program committee, which invited Mr. Tomlins and the Apollo Club to occupy one evening. Otherwise the best musical influences of this city would have been wholly unrepresented at the Chicago meeting. At Detroit an attempt was made to deal with the World's Fair in advance, by appointing a special officary having its musical affairs in charge. This body had no constitutional standing in the national association itself, and accordingly in the event was wholly igored by those having in charge the Musical Congresses of the fair. At Cleveland it was voted to hold the next regular meeting at Utica, in 1894, in accordance with the invitation of a local musician, who as it turned out was not able to secure the necessary support. This action was taken in the face of an official invitation from the World Fair Congress Auxiliary to hold its next meeting in connection with the congresses. But to have done this would have run the risk of spoiling the slate for officers, and so the Chicago invitation was ignored, and left to a committee to act upon later. The chairman of this committee himself resigned as soon as general interest in the proposed meeting began to be shown, and the Chicago World's Fair Congress was merely a special meeting not in the order of the regular meetings of the association. It is evident that all these vital mistakes, which have undoubtedly lost for the association much influence, were due to the preponderance of light weight counsels.

The questions are such as these: What is the true ideal of the National Association of Music Teachers? Should it tend towards fellowship and awakening interest in music and in music teachers, as one kind of learned profession?

Or should it endeavor to establish a standard of qualification, and try to draw a line between the well-qualified and the unqualified? If it be made a representative body of delegates from the state societies, what should be its office? And what would be likely to be its prestige?

In answering these questions it will not do to ignore the tendency of evolution as illustrated in the history of the association. While some of the earlier members were in favor of establishing a standard of qualification and a system of certificates, the common sense of the membership was against this; not out of regard to the feelings of the half-qualified members so much as in consideration of greater good to be done by general awakening of interest. To establish a high line of qualification as condition of membership immediately raises troublesome questions. How are members to be admitted? On examination, or by election? If the latter, many get in who are not up to the standard; if the former, only a very very few if any of the established teachers will present themselves for examination. And when the association meets in any locality instead of representing the best elements of music teaching in that vicinity, it is found to represent only a very small minority. This is precisely the point where the College of Musicians broke down as a national body. It was practically only a small clique of musicians who set themselves up as makers and promoters of standards. It has over and over again been presented to this body that there are in the United States some thousands of practical teachers, the peers of any in the college, who might be induced to come in if invited on the same level as the charter members; but the society has voted not to admit them without examination. This, of course, they will never take, nor should they. If a man has won reputation and professional standing by ten or twenty years' honorable activity, why should he present himself before an examining body of professors no more eminent than himself for the stamp of the society? There is no reason whatever why he should. He might fail of passing on some little catch question of musical history, having no possible relation to his ability as teacher. An illustration of this was had at the college examinations in New York, when several candidates came to grief on the

question "Who was Goudimel?" Now Goudimel was a musician who kept a music school in Rome, which Palestrina is said to have attended, whence his sole interest for later musical history. Absolutely not one line of his enters into our music of today, nor did he represent any great school or movement in art. Yet for want of this bit of useless information a candidate fails. The farthest that such bodies as this and the state associations can safely go would be to have a board of censors, to whom a name should be referred for negation if his professional reputation should be found to fall below a certain line. And even this would be an unsafe method, likely in the long run to degenerate into the rule of an oligarchy.

The evolution of the national association has been in the direction of the festival idea, with American works as background. The association has gained its influence mainly since it undertook this method. It has managed large enterprises successfully. At Indianapolis, under the extremely tactful leading of Mr. Max Lechner, the festival cost \$5,000 or more, and a small balance was left. At Chicago the expenses reached more than \$7,000, and a small balance of profit was left. At Detroit about \$4,000 was spent, and a deficit of about \$107 was incurred. At Cleveland about \$4,000 was spent and a balance was left in the treasury amounting to about \$500. It is evident, therefore, that it is not the festival idea which has injured the association. At the same time it is equally evident upon going through the programs that the performance of so many American works of high class, under circumstances of so much prestige, cannot but result in good to the community and the membership of the association—the more especially when so large a proportion of our music teaching profession and the personnel of our musical conductors are almost wholly foreign in birth and training, and so without sympathy with the American composer and his works. It was not an accident which impelled the association into this brilliant path.

The weakness of the festival idea consisted only in permitting a vote to the local members, who had joined only for the sake of helping the festival in their own locality. This point has now been met.

Undoubtedly it is an arduous undertaking to organize and carry through an American musical festival upon the scale which the national association has established. But in any small city of the third class, having 20,000 or more inhabitants, it can be done by hard work, and the result of a meeting there will be as advantageous to the local musical life as a meeting of a great church conference or synod is always found to be to the religious and denominational life.

But suppose we take the opposite view, and make the national association a delegated body from the state associations, what would it do? What could it do but recommend legislation and give good advice? It could not have executive powers over the state bodies. And what kind of members would probably constitute such a delegation? Certainly the office-holding class and the politicians. This would be the inevitable result. Instead of an element of additional strength to the state societies, such a national society would be an element of weakness. All experience shows that positions like these of delegates would be scrambled for, with an amount of heartburning entirely disproportionate to their importance and practical influence. Such a body brought together, would be without practical ends in view. A little routine higher-lodge fellowship, would be the sum total of its operative powers. It would be neither fish, flesh nor fowl. Neither popular representative, highly qualified musician, nor missionary body.

\* \* \*

This is not the place to discuss the mission of the American College of Musicians. That the body, if it still exists, is hopelessly behind the popular demand is plain enough. A beggarly ten or twelve candidates a year is a pretty story for the one great machine for regulating musical standards. Yet the college has done a great work in defining a proper standard. Personally I do not think it administered its piano examinations upon so high a standard of original interpretative powers as it ought and might; but its combination of things which a fairly qualified music teacher ought to know is admirable, and as matter of fact is now conformed to by the greater proportion of our better schools. This is the reason why the college itself does not make more headway. Like the king-



dom of Heaven, it has come, but without observation. Since the college was established the standard of graduation has been raised all along the line, until at the present time it fairly well corresponds. Hence the country has young teachers by the thousands who might with very little trouble pass these examinations. But they take the very sensible view that having successfully passed one set of trying examinations and acquired the proper diploma, there is no very evident reason for undergoing another at considerable expense and some inconvenience, which would not add a dollar to their earning capacity, nor be of more prestige than the diploma which they now hold. It is evident that this consideration will work more and more, and the only way out for the college will be to follow the example of the universities and recognize such diplomas as have been fairly administered according to its ideas. In this way its membership might be largely increased, and its diploma experience an accession of value, through the natural prestige of a membership more persuasive than at present.

It was a favorite idea of the original founders of the national association that it might give certificates and make its certificates an essential pre-requisite for engaging in music teaching. This was expected to be reached by means of state laws, making a diploma necessary for engaging in music teaching, just as a medical degree is necessary for a doctor. But here there is a difference. A doctor unqualified does much harm—or may do so. A music teacher is not so fatal. Moreover, it interferes with the liberty of the citizen. If I choose to permit my older daughter to give lessons to her little sister, who is to interfere? And if I allow her a small compensation, who has a right to interfere? Or if instead of one of my own family I choose to make the same proposition to one of the neighbor's daughters, who has a right to interfere? If I am satisfied and the teacher is willing, why should any state board poke its nose into our affair? In this respect we will do well to go slowly. For at the very first glance we are met with the fact that the best taught pupils of all, those of the leading private teachers, who have had an amount of high grade personal attention many times over greater than any pupil of a conservatory ever receives—these

well-qualified pupils have no diplomas, nor are likely to have. I once secured the passage of ordinances in the College of Musicians calculated to reach these cases, by instituting local sections for examining and giving diplomas, the operation of which would have been to place all private teachers upon an equality with the conservatories in this matter of diplomas, with the added sanction of a higher society. But the action was abrogated at a later meeting before it had been tried—abrogated in the same narrow-minded spirit which has several times interfered to diminish the general influence of the college.

My own judgment is that in the matter of requiring a diploma as prerequisite for engaging in teaching, we must go slowly. We will have to wait until the public sentiment requires it—or wait until so large a proportion of the competing teachers are furnished with this kind of quaker gun that all the others will also desire them. Then the demand will create the supply. But anybody proposing to set itself up to re-examine the graduates of such masters as B. J. Lang, William Mason, Liebling, Sherwood, Joseffy, John Orth, Arthur Foote, Carl Wolfsohn, Balatka, S. E. Jacobsohn, Hyllested, Gottschalk, Seeboeck, Fred. W. Root, Hackett, and the like, will have a good time in establishing its superior authority.

\* \* \*

Some musician who read my accounts of the Des Moines playing of the Cincinnati orchestra has asked me whether I really meant to imply that Mr. Van der Stucken is one of the great conductors. I certainly meant to say just that. He is one of the very few great conductors. He has qualities rarely combined in one person. First of all he is an artist who conceives his music in a very vivid way, with great sense of its meaning in every direction; he has temperament; he has routine with the men—superior routine. Withal he is a bit of a poseur. He has a singularly impressive face, fine and open, an agreeable back, very graphic and suggestive mimetic in his beat, without impairing the indication of the measure times for the players, and he works pretty hard with his shoulders. He is a most striking figure before his band. I think he has too much shoulder action, but I for-

give anything to the man who can get orchestral players enthused until they enter into the music and give it that personal accent which commands attention and carries the music to the heart of the hearer. How many men are there in the world who can do this? First of all Nikisch; sometimes Richter, they say; few others. Gericke gets splendid technique and good interpretations, characterized by hard sense rather than poetry. Van der Stucken I believe to be equal to the best in technique, provided he has the man to command, and for temperament he leads them all. This is my opinion of him, and I hope he will have a chance to show it sometime upon an adequate scale. I do not for a moment believe that a first-class orchestra playing twenty concerts a year in any first-class city for ten years in succession, under such a conductor as this would find anything less than a balance to the good and the admiration and enthusiasm of the music lovers of the entire city.

\* \* \*

During the months of July and August somewhere about seven hundred teachers of public school music are attending summer terms in which the practical handling of music in the school room is explained according to the demands of the system published by the promoters of the course. Thus the American Book Company holds summer terms at Hingham, Mass., and at Chicago; Silver, Burdette & Co., terms at Boston and Evanston; Ginn & Company at Boston and Chicago; and Mr. Robert Foresman holds a six days' symposium in Chicago devoted to the polemic points of the Modern Music Series. All of these courses will do good and all represent a great deal of practical experience in handling music in an educational way. It would be better for the students if all the courses could be represented at the same school, or if there could be a sort of musical clearing house for a three-days symposium held east and west at the close of the individual terms. In this way the students could ascertain the strong points of all the courses and note the defects of each individual course, and thereby be able to emphasize their own work in a manner to minify or entirely remedy these defects.

Reports reach me from various quarters that the university of Chicago is contemplating acquiring or establishing a school of music, with the view of making the omniscience of the university more complete than at present. Some years ago President Harper expressed a wish for a school of musical investigation, meaning the investigation of musical science—acoustics, and the like. Just now a general music school seems contemplated.

It is seriously to be hoped that President Harper will not make the mistake of establishing an elementary school of music; nor yet a high school of music. If any school of practical music is to be formed in connection with the university it should be a true college, devoted to the more advanced stages and ideals of art. If a school of practical instruction in music, of college standard, could be established, with an endowment sufficient to secure the co-operation of artists of reputation and standing, and a standard of admission high enough to let in only those giving promise of becoming superior performing artists or high-class teachers, and these only in a course looking to complete graduation, such a school would do a great deal of good, for at present the country has not one.

All our so-called musical colleges are intermediate and elementary schools—all of them. Students are admitted without regard to attainments or talent; they are too often graduated without having received what the diploma demands in the shape of a thorough education in music either as art or science.

\* \* \*

In connection with such a faculty, or as part of it, a chair of acoustics from the musical side would be advantageous. Very little or nothing would come of it in any effective relation to art, but it would tend to a broader view of music and might happen to lead to improvements in our tonal apparatuses, just as the chair of chemistry now and then chances on a new derivative of coal tar (the great fundamental protoplasm of modern science) or a cheaper washing soda.

\* \* \*

Wholly distinct from the work of the music school proper is that other related activity of awakening in the whole un-

dergraduate body a proper conception of music, an elementary understanding of its meaning and powers, and the beginnings of musical appreciation. This work, which is practically omitted at Harvard, Yale and Columbia, is carried on splendidly in many of the smaller colleges, and at Ann Arbor in particular it reaches the enthusiasm and precision of a science. Upon this point President Harper could have no more judicious mentor than Professor Stanley.

The musical profession in general and all who desire the status of musical art to be established upon a higher plane among the cultured classes, will agree that no more potent instrumentality could be invoked than a missionary chair of music in every large university; and it is a pity that the incumbents of these chairs in the three great eastern universities do not rise to an understanding of the needs and privileges of their positions. For, to tell the truth, no body of men can be found more awry in their beginnings of musical taste than the average college man, and the presidents and faculty are too nearly of like mind. The absurdity of the college glee clubs, mandolin bands and the like is patent. I have mentioned, before, the occasion when the University of Chicago gave a reception to Theodore Thomas and for musical entertainment offered him some playing upon a very large guitar, which the inventor was amiable enough to bring for the purpose. When privately inquired of as to his liking for this "music" and its application to the entertainment of an artist who stood at the head of American conductors, Thomas replied, with a sickly smile, that "such a thing would be possible only in America." Let us hope so!

W. S. B. M.

## THINGS HERE AND THERE

### THE MAY FESTIVALS AT THE UNIVERSITY OF MICHIGAN.

A notable work on "Music Extension in the University" is being accomplished by Professor A. A. Stanley in the State University at Ann Arbor, Mich. Since the inauguration of the May Festivals seven years ago thousands of students, representing to a large extent the future culture of the state, have had the opportunity of hearing great musical works adequately performed. Those of the students who have assisted in the chorus will have become intimately acquainted with a considerable number of choral masterpieces. Many of these young people would otherwise have had no opportunity of hearing the better sort of music and they will go to their various homes filled with a love and enthusiasm for the higher art which cannot fail to have a widespread influence for good. Incidentally, talent is discovered and developed, capable amateurs are encouraged to act as musical missionaries and a high standard is set for musical attainments throughout the state.

The writer had the pleasure of attending the last festival and was greatly impressed by the general interest in the proceedings. It was distinctly the college event of the year. Recitations were suspended, president, professors and students, together with local residents and a goodly representation from Detroit and neighboring towns completely packed the large assembly hall (holding three thousand) at each of the five performances. The best available solo talent had been secured, including Schumann-Heink, Bispham, Emma Juch, Evan Williams, Gwilim Miles, Sara Anderson and others. The Boston Festival Orchestra, under Emil Mollenhauer, ably assisted, and last but not least the local chorus of two hundred and fifty voices rendered excellent service.

The programs were arranged largely from an educational standpoint and more particularly to bring out the works of our native composers. And we have good reason to be proud of them and their works. On the first evening Chadwick's cantata, the "Lily Nymph," was given. It is a truly beautiful work of the modern school, replete with delicate effects and well-considered contrasts. A trio for two tenors and baritone is a most striking and effective number. The chorus did some very good work, especially with the women's voices.

The cantata was preceded by Beethoven's *Leonore Overture No. 2*, Tschaiikowsky's *Andante Cantabile* from his *String Quartet*, and a Massenet aria. After the cantata the *Leonore Overture No. 3* was performed as a closing number, thus giving students the opportunity of comparing the different treatment of the same themes by Beethoven.

The next afternoon the program opened with Paine's overture, "*Oedipus Tyrannus*," followed by an aria from Rossi's "*Mitrane*," a Bach suite in D, a Weber aria for baritone, and Beethoven's *Pastoral Symphony*. In the evening came a miscellaneous concert with Dvorak's "*In der Natur*" overture, MacDowell's *Indian Suite*, Bruch's *Violin Concerto*, selections from Wagner, and Svendsen's "*Kronung's March*." Mme. Schumann-Heink added a Mozart Aria, "*Die Allmacht*" of Schubert and a group of songs, in which she aroused so much enthusiasm that the students were constrained to vent their feelings in the college yell.

The next afternoon presented rather a popular program with the fine theme and variations from Arthur Foote's *Suite in D minor*, Chadwick's dramatic ballad, "*Young Lochinvar*" for baritone, as the American contributions. The final concert consisted of Brahms's *Tragic Overture* and Horatio W. Parker's noble setting of "*Hora Novissima*." This truly great work, with the assistance of Emma Juch, Isabelle Bouton, Evan Williams and David Bispham, received a very impressive and satisfying rendition. The soloists were at their best and the chorus under Professor Stanley's skillful leadership did fine service. The tone volume was imposing and the great choruses were given with intelligence and force. If one were hypercritical a strengthening in the tenors and altos would be desirable and perhaps a little better quality in the men's voices. But it must be remembered that the average student is a little young to possess a fully developed and ripened voice. On the other hand the careful attention and genuine enthusiasm gave great pleasure, and there was ample evidence of painstaking care on the part of the director. It is a question if it would not have been wise to have added a standard choral work by one of the older masters. As they are not so involved and exacting as modern works they are apt to be more convincing to the inexperienced ear on a single hearing, and they tend to show the capacities of a chorus to better advantage.

If the same agencies were at work in all our larger institutions of learning, backed by the same enthusiasm, skill, and high ideals, a revolution in the attitude of the public towards classical music would take place in a generation or two. As it is the efforts of the University Musical Society of Ann Arbor and its capable and self-sacrificing officials cannot but serve as an incentive to similar institutions to do likewise, so that the good seed sown will not only bear fruit in the good state of Michigan but throughout this broad nation as well.

P. C. LUTKIN.

Northwestern University, Evanston, Chicago.

## A YOUNG SINGER ABROAD.

Mr. Wilson, a promising baritone pupil of Mr. A. D. Duvivier, lately went abroad, in accordance with his teacher's advice, taking letters to Garcia, Henschel, and others—old friends of Mr. Duvivier. Following are some of his experiences:

"As often happens aboard ship a 'grand concert' (?) was given and your humble pupil was asked to sing, which he did, and with quite good success, among other things your 'Moorish Serenade.' I had the pleasure, on the voyage of making the acquaintance of Prof. Carl Zerrahn of Boston, who was for thirty years the conductor of the Handel and Haydn Society of Boston, which is to that city what the Apollo Club is to Chicago. He is a most interesting old gentleman, and I enjoyed many a chat with him upon musical subjects and received many words of advice.

"Upon arriving in London, we went to a boarding house in Russell Square, Bloomsbury. I got a piano and practiced up preparatory to singing for Mr. Garcia. In a few days we took our way to 'Mon Abri' in Cricklewood and I presented your letter of introduction and made an appointment for the following Saturday. Mr. Garcia was busy with a pupil when I called, and he a man of 95 years. Truly a marvelous man! He was quite cordial in his peculiar little modest way, that you doubtless know so well. He asked most kindly after you, and I had the pleasure of telling him of your success with the Thomas Orchestra in March. To be sure he expressed no word of surprise at your success, but took it as a matter of course that your undertaking succeeded. Well, I could have but a few moments at this first call, so left and returned the following Saturday, when as you requested I was to receive his advice with regard to a teacher. On that day I sang for him the song of 'Hybrias, the Cretan,' which you taught me. He told me of my faults, and was kind enough to mention one or two little points of excellence.

"But as to a teacher, he said that he could not name one that he would care to stand for all they taught. He said that there were so many new theories abroad that he could not endorse, that he could not name any teacher. The upshot of the conversation was finally, that while he could name no certain persons, he assured me that I would find good teachers in Paris. Well, after expressing the honor I felt at having had this interview I went to tender him his fee, however I found I had not the money with me, so bade him good-bye promising to send him the fee by post.

"Afterwards I was very glad I sent it by post, because in reply, he wrote me a note in his own hand, over his own signature, acknowledging the receipt of the guinea. Yet in this same note he took occasion to say that he had no claim upon or right to the title of 'Sir' by which I had addressed him, and moreover by which you had addressed him. So it seems that after all he refused the knighthood



tendered him by the Queen. You may be sure that I treasure this letter from Mr. Garcia as one of my rarest keepsakes.

"In a couple of days I went, armed with your letter, to Mr. Henschel, where I was received into his charming house, in a most cordial and gracious manner. I sang for him and asked his advice about a teacher. He said that in London he knew of but one man and that was a Mr. Bailey, who was his pupil. However, he recommended me, if I went to Paris, to go to Mr. Bouhy for lessons in voice production. Mr. Henschel was kind enough to say that I had a great deal of talent, and that he would be very glad to have me for a pupil in oratorio whenever I could come.

"I met a few musicians in London and enjoyed the season very much. We were in London about five weeks and attended the opera in the evening, and numbers of concerts and recitals in the day time, hearing many of the best artists. We also attended the triennial Handel festival in the Crystal Palace, hearing there the 'Messiah,' 'Israel in Egypt' as well as a large number of selections from various works of Handel. It was a stupendous affair, there being about 4,000 in the chorus, and 500 in the orchestra, with Mr. August Manns as conductor. How they did thunder forth those grand choruses in 'Israel in Egypt!' Never before have I heard such tremendous music. There were many fine artists also. Mr. Santley, who still sings well, Mr. Edw. Lloyd, who is as popular as ever and who is doing his last season he says. Then there was Mr. Andrew Black, a very fine baritone. Among the women were Mme. Albani, Miss Blauvelt, Miss McIntyre, Russell, Brema, Crossley and Clara Butt. It is a wonderful thing how loyal the British people are to their old favorites. Why, Santley, Lloyd and Albani were received with thunders of applause and shouts of pleasure by that great audience of 25,000 souls. If only the people knew how the artists appreciate that. How is it in America? Are the people loyal to the artists who have pleased them? I think that most everybody thinks that an American audience would tire of listening to the Celestial Choirs after a few hearings. Altogether this Handel festival was a great affair, but was rather too big. It was almost American in its bigness.

"I had written to Mr. Bouhy in Paris asking for time with him during the summer. He replied saying that he would be in Spa during July and August. So we came to Spa the 1st of July, and I at once began taking lessons. Much to my convenience he speaks English very well. Mr. Bouhy has no fault to find with my breathing as I learned it from you. I am going right on in the work of eradicating my faults of voice and singing, just as I was doing under your care, and hence I am delighted. Mr. Bouhy is a most able musician, being a prize piano graduate of the conservatory at Liege, and a prize singing pupil (graduate) of the Conservatory of Paris. He has a magnificent voice himself, and I feel that I am in safe hands.

"I must not forget to speak of the success in recitals of your pupil,

Miss Marie Tempest, in London this season. She had very fine success."

---

#### SHORT LETTER FROM DR. WILLIAM MASON.

I have just been reading your article in "Music" for April entitled "Symphony in the Nineteenth Century." On page 614 you write, referring to Johann Brahms, "we have seen with what ardor the first compositions of this serious young man were greeted by Schumann and Liszt." So far as Liszt is concerned I wish to say that this statement conveys an impression which is directly opposite to the truth. I have lately been writing an account of the first interview which took place between Brahms and Liszt and at which I was present. This took place on Monday, June 13, 1853, at Liszt's home on the Altenburg at Weimar, and there were present, besides myself, Joachim, Raff, Karl Klindworth, and Dionys Pruckner, Remenyi, the Hungarian violinist, who died recently in this country, and at the period referred to was on a concert tour in company with Brahms, their visit to Weimar being in order to make Liszt acquainted with the compositions of the latter and gain his influence.

I have seen several accounts of this interview but none of them are in accordance with the facts, and this experience has always impressed me with the flimsy way in which history is constructed. The affair is very easily described, as the interview was of comparatively short duration. Liszt notified Klindworth and myself, who lived together, of the expected visit of Brahms and Remenyi, and so on the day appointed we went to the Altenburg and found there Raff and Pruckner. Shortly after, Remenyi and Brahms entered, and finally Liszt. After a few words of greeting Liszt asked Brahms to play but the latter, overcome by nervousness, refused and could not be induced to do so. Liszt, seeing that no progress was being made, walked up to the piano on which the Brahms' manuscripts were lying, and taking the topmost, which proved to be the Scherzo, Op. 4, proceeded to the pianoforte and placed it upon the desk. I will note in view of what occurred afterward the fact that previously to Liszt's entrance, I had been turning over the leaves of this manuscript and noting the extreme illegibility of the writing, had said to myself that if I were about studying this piece I would first write it out legibly in order to lighten the labor. Liszt, however, proceeded to play it at sight, and once more astonished us all, as he had done so many times before, by the ease with which he accomplished the feat. He even audibly made criticisms here and there while playing at sight. He afterwards played, in a similar manner, a movement from one of the Sonatas, criticising and commenting aloud upon the composition as he proceeded. We boys were accustomed to this sort of thing, but on every repetition our astonishment seemed to increase in intensity—and Brahms as well as Remenyi were even more demonstrative in their enthusiasm than the rest of us.

## ORIGIN OF THE BACH EDITION.

By Dr. Kretschmar.

When, in the year 1843, the "Neuen Zeitschrift fuer Musik" reported the founding of the Handel Society in London, there was added the complaint that Germany was still without a Bach collection. In a footnote by the editor, however, it was remarked that it might not be much longer before a plan for the Bach edition could be placed before the public. This notice, which came directly from Schumann, made the point that assistance should be given Mendelssohn, who at this time was unusually active in the Bach interests and was at the same time in close association and sympathy with the London Handel Society. This was the first and only press notice which was allowed to foreshadow the subsequent organization. The preparatory steps, the various conferences, the correspondence, and all sorts of necessary preliminaries were veiled in darkness. The promoters observed silence, that they might at the proper time be enabled to bring surprise with a thoroughly established reality.

In all probability we may consider the Bach Society essentially the work of Otto Jahn. His services in establishing it were especially extolled in the first directors' meeting after his death. At all events he was the guiding force in the early years.

Jahn decided on the contents of the first volumes, established the necessary communication all round, overcame difficulties, watched over, advised untiringly, and in case of differences of opinion was the court of last resort. The fact that the third year of the society did not run smoothly is ascribed to Jahn's absence. While he was still in Bonn he instituted a search through the Leipzig University for Bach cantatas, called attention to copies from Bach manuscripts to be found in Bonn, begged Hauptmann not to withdraw from the editorship, praised, blamed, and bestowed praise upon the directory even to the minutest details. The introductory remarks which opened the first year's edition, the by-laws, all the important communications bearing upon the founding of the society were from Jahn's pen. He wrote the confidential circular of July 3, 1850, by which C. F. Becker, Breitkopf & Haertel, M. Hauptmann, O. Jahn, R. Schumann and a number of Bach worshipers announced the plans and purposes of the Bach Society. The circular appeared in the newspapers with the names attached of the gentlemen most closely associated.

Space will not permit the reproduction of this circular nor the report of the ground covered in the forty-nine years required to finish the task the society assumed. We can produce for the present only such portions as indicate the manner of obtaining manuscripts, etc. From a circular of Nov. 20, 1850, to more Leipzig residents the following: "That results from the beginning may prove worthy in every way, it will certainly require great labor and it is hardly necessary to remark that it becomes the duty of each member to exercise the greatest energy in enlarging the number of co-workers. To secure

the greatest results lying within our own power, we have sent direct requests to all the present rulers, to the musical libraries and musical associations, and finally, have made direct requests for means from a number of music lovers in Germany. We have also endeavored to promote our cause in foreign lands, in England, France, Holland, Belgium and America, so far as our relations could extend to certain qualified persons who could secure co-operation. We hope that results may be reported by the end of this month. We beg of you as well to report the results of your own efforts within the stated time, or at latest, by the middle of next December."

At the time the above circular was sent it had become necessary to effect a still closer organization, so a meeting was thereby called for Dec. 15, 1850. In so far as the by-laws for the society were first adopted at this meeting, the above date is properly to be considered the beginning of the society under regular organization. Kretschmar notes that the work was always planned for but a few volumes in advance, and says that the greater part of all difficulties occurring later were directly traceable to the lack of a comprehensive plan.

Illustrating the various sources through which manuscripts were obtained, it is mentioned that like Schelble and Mosewius, Franz Hauser was a singer in great favor all over the country, and as he visited the various cities in a professional way he made the most painstaking efforts to become acquainted with the Bach compositions. Wherever possible he got possession of valuable manuscripts, among which were the greater part of those used by Schicht in the early years of the century. With amazing industry and in a beautiful hand he copied among others the entire St. Mathew Passion and began at the very earliest to estimate just how much Bach material had ever been written. With the aid of Mendelssohn he made a catalogue, and it would seem from a Mendelssohn letter, that so early as 1833 they thought of publishing such a list. But as additions and corrections were being made continually it was long delayed. When it appeared it was in the following classification:

- A. Church music: Cantatas, motettes, masses, oratorios and passions.
- B. Secular cantatas.
- C. Organ music: (a) Varied chorals.
- D. Organ music: (b) Preludes, fugues, toccatas.
- E. Piano music: (a) Without accompaniment.
- E. Piano music: (b) With accompaniment.
- F. Concertos for one, two, three, and four pianos with accompaniment.
- G. Concertos for various instruments.
- H. Symphonies for orchestra.
- I. Music for single instruments.
- A total of 672 compositions.

"As the Bach Society began its labors the manuscripts were

widely scattered. The small number was in the hands of private owners, among whom were Andre, Becker, Breitkopf & Haertel, Fischhof, Fuchs, Griepenkerl, Guhr, Hauser, Count Jugenheim, Loetschau, Mendelssohn's brothers, Moscheles, Mosewius, Mueller, Pistor, von Radowitz, Reichardt, Rust, Schelble-Gleichauf, Spohr and Count Voss, all known by the Hauser Catalogue. Other finding places for Bach manuscripts became known after the work of the society began. The greater share of original manuscripts and valuable copies were preserved by various accessible libraries; in Berlin, the Royal Library, that of the Singakademie and the Joachimsthal Gymnasium; in Leipzig, the St. Thomas School; in Vienna, the Archives of the Musik Verein, and in Brussels, the Library of the Conservatory. A small remaining portion of Bach manuscripts or copies, principally of the piano and organ works, were no longer obtainable, so the compositions had to be reproduced from trustworthy editions of the earlier part of the century."

Kretzschmar goes on to speak of the services of such men as Wilhelm Rust of Berlin, whose grandfather was music director in Dessau, and who like Neefe, belonged to that class who began collecting Bach manuscripts in the eighteenth century. He did more than any other person to establish the chronology, the genuineness, the incidents leading to composition, and the traditions bearing upon the interpretation and treatment of the Bach music. Then came the biographer, Philip Spitta, whose life of Bach is something monumental. His research in the field was so extended that the Bach Society could no longer keep pace with him, and in 1874 he was enabled to call their attention to a full dozen autograph cantatas from the master. In this way his influence was a permanent one to the close of the Bach Society's long task. To all of the foregoing the historian has added a chapter on the manner in which the Bach edition was received by the public, and in concluding makes suggestions for the future that show him to be one of the greatest German musical patriots of the present day. At some later time we may translate freely from his suggestions for the German future.

---

#### AMERICAN INSTITUTE OF NORMAL METHODS.

The western session of this summer school for public school teachers of music, writing and drawing, was held in the woman's college Northwestern University, July 17 to Aug. 3. The attendance numbered about sixty in the department of music, fourteen in the department of drawing and twelve in that of writing. The course is under the general direction of Mr. Edgar O. Silver, with Mr. Emory P. Russell in the practical position which on board ship would be rated as navigator. There was an ample board of instruction and the course is a well-organized explanation of the systematic administration of the

Normal Method in Music, of which the late Mr. John W. Tufts was author. The course occupies three summer sessions, with examinations at the completion of each, a diploma following only upon passing the third examination. Those who have not passed the first year examination are not eligible for the second, no matter what their eminence or experience. The class displayed both talent and interest and the result of this course is to render the supervisors of music taking it completely at home in the normal method, and to the same extent foreign to all other courses. It is due to the care with which the entire musical instruction is evenly apportioned throughout the school years that the disciples of this system have a peculiarly good standing with school principals and supervisors of systematic inclinations.

---

#### EDUCATIONAL MUSIC COURSE.

The western session of the Educational Music Course was held under the auspices of the great publishing house of Ginn & Company, in Armour Institute, Chicago, early in July, under the direction of Miss Fleming, assisted by Mr. Frederick E. Chapman, Mrs. Crosby Adams (who gave some delightful talks upon subjects connected with general musical culture), and others—the list having been mislaid at this writing. The work was closely organized and the attendance numbered about one hundred students, the central idea being the proper administration of the "Educational" music course, of which the late Dr. Luther Whiting Mason was original author. This course occupies a place of happy medium between the ultra severe and exact on the one hand and the musically sentimental on the other, the music being well suited for school use and of considerable attractiveness. In fact Dr. Luther Mason is entitled to the credit of having been the first of his generation to follow his predecessor (and distant relative) Dr. Lowell Mason, in bringing into American schools the best of the German music school music. Naturally, in working a generation later, when the German school muse had settled down to her work more perfectly than in Dr. Lowell Mason's time, Dr. Luther Mason had a better chance. His work has been well seconded by his successors, Messrs. McLaughlin and Veazie. The school was admirably situated for work and manifested a great deal of esprit de corps. Addresses were made by many visitors, among them being the editor of MUSIC and its business manager, Miss Blanche Dingley. The former spoke of the relation of the music teacher to the general cultivation in music. He held that the music teacher in the schools has it within his power to promote musical culture by forming the elementary tonal perceptions, opening the young minds to the ideals of music as an art, and leading them to realize the innate expression in the music they sing and hear. The attitude of hearing he held of great importance—meaning mental attitude and not school position of body.

## THE FORESMAN SYMPOSIUM IN SCHOOL MUSIC.

Mr. Robert Foresman's six days' Symposium in the subject of music teaching in the public schools comes just late enough (Aug. 20 to 25) to miss notice in this issue. It will be interesting to notice how wide he opens the doors to a free discussion of opposing principles and to the question whether it is possible, as he holds, to secure at the same time pleasant, profitable and educational musical stimulation from the songs sung, coupled with exact learning in the art of reading music. It is needless to say that in the opinion of the present writer more is to be gained for musical pedagogy by a free handling of all the principles involved than in any discussion of the subject from the restricted standpoint of a single system, with its limitations and inevitable partial solutions. Only unfortunately it happens that there are houses who find a practical object in treating musical pedagogy from a restricted standpoint which they do not see in a more open method. As for pedagogy in general, it appears to have few friends. Perhaps it is like woman in general—a creature to be admired in the abstract and poetically spoken of, but when it comes to warmth of attraction, it is always some particular woman who is in question. So it is here. In school music there is one system. But then it is the same with religion—there is one church right—ours.

---

## HIGH STANDARDS IN COLLEGE MUSIC.

The very interesting summaries of musical lectures given by Prof. B. D. Allen in Beloit College, have brought out a variety of programs from other schools, showing an unexpectedly high standard of instruction in piano music and song. For example:

At the College of Music, Cedar Rapids, programs show some very distinguished selections for violin, such as Paganini's Perpetual Motion, a fantasia by Leonard, and Moszhowsky's Etincelles for piano. Among the songs were the Torreador song from "Carmen," Tschaikowsky's "The Lark," songs by Rubinstein, etc.

Mr. Allen Spencer sends in two admirable programs which he plays at the Bay View Chautauqua. His list embraces a well-chosen variety of classical and modern, ranging from Scarlatti and Bach to Moszkowsky, Schuett and Liszt. Of Brahms he plays the Scherzo in E flat minor, opus 4, the same which Liszt played at first sight from Brahms' badly written manuscript, and from Liszt the Waldes-rauchen, Etude in D flat and the Campanella. Mr. Spencer's list is notably weak in Schumann. Otherwise it is well-diversified and entertaining as well as instructive.

Mr. Siegfried Laurin, from Copenhagen, has been playing in Bethany College, Kansas, such programs as the following: Chopin, Fantasia, op. 49; Impromptu, op. 36; Mazurkas, black key study, preludes from op. 28, third Ballade, etc. A second list: Preludes,

Ballade op. 38, three studies from op. 10, Berceuse, and the Polonaise Fantasia. In other recitals he played of Schumann, the Carnival, Etudes Symphoniques, Chopin sonata, Schumann sonata op. 22, Beethoven's "moonlight" and appassionata sonatas, Liszt rhapsodies, etc. In short, first-class selections. Mr. Laurin is a player of temperament but somewhat timid before others. He is a good musician and is well worthy a more public position.

From Delaware, Ohio, come four graduating programs in piano and one in vocal. The piano programs show the usual range of first-class schools, having a fairly well diversified list from Bach down. Miss Crane played a Schubert sonata, the first movement of Beethoven's third concerto, and other pleasing numbers. Miss Snodgrass had the Beethoven Pathetique sonata, and part of the Mendelssohn concerto in D minor. Miss Burnett, the "moonlight" sonata, a variety of lyric pieces and part of a concerto by Moscheles. (This was a little passe.) Miss Phillips, the Beethoven sonata in E flat, op. 7, part of the Hummel concerto, etc. The vocal program had a good variety, ranging from Haydn to Meyer-Helmund, Grieg, and Kjerulf.

Mr. Harold B. Adams played at Lima College, Ohio, six excellent programs last year. Among the larger works were the Beethoven "moonlight" and pathetique sonatas, Schumann Etudes Symphoniques, Forest Scenes, some Novellettes, good representations of Chopin, Liszt, a little Brahms, and modern. Also the Chopin sonata in B minor. The composition of the programs implies a wide range of ability on the part of Mr. Adams.

Miss Byington (member of Mr. Mathews' summer class of 1898) sends some interesting programs from the Kamehameha School for Girls, in Honolulu, programs which naturally are more miscellaneous and less specialized than those in our older neighborhoods. The piano selections run to songs without words, four hand arrangements, and the like, implying as yet poorly developed executive capacity; but the song selections are admirable, and there was a Schubert program in which some of the best songs were given, and the "Erl King" among them, with accompaniment of piano and organ. A program of the commencement exercises (the fourth annual commencement) accompanied the others, and among the exhibits were sewing, lace-making and weaving, indicating the practical bent given the instruction in this important educational center.

There is a graduating recital from Mount Union College, in Ohio, Mr. L. F. Brown director. The piano solo work consisted of the first movement of the Beethoven first concerto, and there were the moonlight sonata, etc. There were a variety of pieces for two pianos. The course of study in this school occupies four years, graduation taking place at the close of the third year. The specification calls for selections from the Schumann Album for the young, Beethoven op. 14, and selections from the Peters Chopin Album. The fourth year goes on to entire programs for recital work. It would seem that this course has been unduly shortened, except for very talented pupils



who have had a good deal of preliminary experience. But at least it indicates high intentions.

Many illustrations have been given of the standard prevailing at the Faelten piano school in Boston, and just now comes notice of the graduating exercises at which seven pupils received diplomas—which in this case means attainments of distinction.

Doane College, Nebraska, has often been mentioned. The programs show a good all-around intention, rarely, however, reaching the highest degree of difficulty.

From the Gottschalk school, in Chicago, comes a curious program of compositions by Mr. Charles F. Carlson, a composer from Salt Lake, Utah, for two years pupil of Mr. E. W. Chaffee in composition. Among the sketches were three songs, "In Memory," "Calm as the Night," and a recitative and aria from "Julius Caesar," which are mentioned as of unusual excellence. This is a kind of work which is too rare. When the late unfortunate Chicago Conservatory was in its full tide of success with all departments in running order, why did it not think to give a program from one of Mr. Gleason's operas, since the composer was one of its most distinguished teachers? Why, indeed, but that Mr. Gleason had the misfortune to be born in America.

Many good programs have been received from various Chicago schools where highly competent instructors are now the rule all along the line. At the closing exercises of the Sherwood school, for instance, there was a program of twelve numbers closing with the Grieg concerto, and including many important selections, most of them, curiously enough, played from notes. The circumstance is worth noting considering the magnitude of Mr. Sherwood's personal repertory. The best work was in the Grieg concerto, played by Miss Margaret Duffy, formerly a pupil of Balatka. The concert was extremely long. Among the better players, several pupils of Mr. Walton Perkins were noteworthy.

---

#### ILLINOIS MUSIC TEACHERS.

The Illinois Music Teachers met at Springfield, June 22-24. A number of papers were read and a variety of concerts given, Mr. Allen Spencer's piano recital being the most important in this line. Mr. Emil Liebling played at the closing concert. No report of the papers has reached this office, but Mr. William D. Armstrong of Quincy was re-elected president, Mr. Allen Spencer vice-president, and Mr. C. W. Weeks of Ottawa secretary. The next meeting will be held at Springfield.

---

#### MR. W. H. FAIRBANKS AND HIS FESTIVALS.

Among the notable musical doings of Chicago, few are pleasanter to the eye or more attractive than the May festivals which Mr. W. H.

Fairbanks has conducted for several years, the choir composed of singers from the different Sunday schools of Chicago. The entire auditorium stage was covered with the chorus of girls, a thousand in number, mostly in white, and a very taking array it was. The singing was sweet and effective and the program as a whole varied. The conductor's command over this large throng showed him in a most favorable light, and gives a clue to the influence which has now appointed him supervisor of the music in all the Chicago schools, in place of his teaching in the high schools alone, as formerly. A representative of MUSIC paid several visits to Mr. Fairbanks' classes last season and his admiration was freely expressed in these columns.

Speaking of the Chicago public school music, a tendency is noted to systematize the work throughout the schools from the lowest grades to the top, instead of having the departments independent and often contradictory as formerly. All of this looks as if Mr. Fairbanks had finally overcome the political "pull" which for several years has been set in favor of German superintendence only.

---

#### NEW SCHOOL OF METHODS.

The teacher in search of stimulation along various departments of work will find in the diversified advantages offered by the New School of Methods (Hingham, Mass., July 16-27, and Chicago, Aug. 20-31, Mr. C. C. Birchard, manager) something worthy of their attention. The list of instructors is long and includes very distinguished names of wide affiliations. Among the musicians promised for the Chicago session are Messrs. Ripley and Tapper, of the Natural Course; Mr. W. H. Neidlinger, Mrs. Jessie L. Gaynor, Mrs. Emma Thomas, etc. Among the lecturers upon pedagogy and allied branches are Rabbi Hirsch (one lecture), Dr. Arnold Tompkins, Edward Howard Griggs, etc. The standpoint of the school is given in following quotations from the circular:

"The purpose of the New School of Methods is to present to thoughtful educators the most important principles and ideals of education.

"The thought underlying the instruction at the school is that the end of education is the development of the spiritual nature of man.

"This end is to be accomplished by vitalizing education, by making it an actual part of life and a social force, in which pleasure is to be found in improvement, through the exercise of self-control in every sphere of man's activity.

"Since all life is essentially related in the life that is one and infinite, all the details of education, in order to be vital, must be studied with reference to this great fundamental truth or cause.

"In this development of man's true personality, it is necessary that all that is great and worthy, and all that is calculated to bring abiding peace, tranquility, and brotherhood to humanity, should be recognized and continually followed."

## MINOR MENTION.

At the sixth concert of the New Haven Symphony Orchestra, Professor H. W. Parker, director, the program consisted of the Haydn symphony in G major, No. 13, B. & H., the Saint-Saens concerto for violin and orchestra, played by Mr. Timothee Adamsowsky, and Mr. Edgar Stillman Kelley's "Aladdin," or Chinese Suite, conducted by the composer. The concert closed with the overture to "Euryanthe." According to the schedule of players, the New Haven Symphony Orchestra consists of ten first violins, ten seconds, four violas, six 'cellos, four basses, and the usual appointment of wood-wind, brass, and percussion including (dear me!) two mandolins—the first mention of mandolins in a symphony orchestra known to the present writer. They must add vastly to the larger scores such as the Tschaikowsky fifth and sixth symphonies. The guitar, comb, accordion and concertina are still to be heard from.

\* \* \*

At a recent recital in the studio of Mr. Ad. M. Foerster of Pittsburg, no less than twenty-five songs by Mr. Foerster were sung from manuscript. Following are the titles:

"Forester's Song," "The Ring," "Beside a Crystal Spring," Miss Purdy; "Propos:l," "Fair Irmingard," "An Evening in Greece," "Aria, Hero and Leander," "Fruehling," "Vorschlag," "Waldhornklaenge," Miss Semmelrock; "Sterne ueberall," "In Meiner Hand," "Im Walde," "Staendchen," "Jaegerlied," "Was die Sonne glueht," "Traumerie," Miss Klarner; "Twilight," "The Silent Sea," "Fairest of the Rural Maids," "A Sleeping Child," "Night in the Desert," Miss Rodgers; "The Ocean," "Solitude," "Unfathomable Sea," Miss Minick.

\* \* \*

At the fourth piano lecture by Mr. Emil Leibling in Milwaukee he was assisted by Miss Myrtle Fisher, one of his best pupils, who played the first movement of the Tschaikowsky concerto; Mr. Leibling played a variety of pleasing selections, culminating with the Moszkowsky concerto, and Miss Maud Jennings played the Liszt 12th Rhapsody.

\* \* \*

Creditable recitals are reported from the pupils of Miss Elizabeth Westgate and Mr. Alex. T. Stewart, in Alameda, California. The program must have been very enjoyable. It closed with the Bach-Gounod Ave Marie.

\* \* \*

The Chicago Musical College outdid itself this year in its commencement exercises, occupying and entirely filling the Chicago auditorium. The program was long and honorable.

The post graduate class of the musical college this year numbered nineteen; the graduating class, seventy, and the teachers' certificate class, somewhere about one hundred and twenty.

\* \* \*

The 1,000th concert of the Detroit conservatory of music was given June 15. Mr. Constantine von Sternberg was present and made some remarks suitable to the occasion, after which he played a concert study of MacDowell.

\* \* \*

At the closing concert of the Chicago National College of Music several pupils played creditable selections, including the Weber concert piece, by a pupil of Mr. Waugh Lauder.

\* \* \*

The Chicago Apollo Club announces the following program for its season, 1900 and 1901: December 3rd, St. Paul—Mendelssohn; December 20th, Messiah—Handel; February 18th, Part Songs; April 15th, Hiawatha's Wedding Feast—H. Coleridge-Taylor, Te Deum—Berlioz. The Te Deum was given here in 1888, and calls for a full chorus, a boys' chorus of 100, and an orchestra of 120 pieces. St. Paul was last given here in 1883. Hiawatha's Wedding Feast has never been given in Chicago and is creating quite a furore both in England and in this country.

Mr. Harrison M. Wild has been re-engaged as Musical Director.

\* \* \*

At a concert of the Drake Violin School the Saint-Saens Septet for piano, strings and trumpet, was played with Miss Maud Jennings as pianist, and Beethoven quartet for piano and strings, opus 16, with Miss Sara Elizabeth Wildman as pianist.

\* \* \*

The rural proof reader sometimes loses his bearings when he strays too far into musical fields. A program of the Sickner conservatory at Wichita, Kansas, lately gave the closing number of a young pianist as the "Earl King," by Schubert-Liszt. What's in a title? The same pianist had preceded this piece with the Spinning Song from the "Flying Dutchman" and a Chopin waltz. A good standard.

\* \* \*

The program of the closing exercises of the class of Miss Katherine V. Dickinson of Alton, Ill., presented a wide range of songs and part songs—an unusually wide range. It is too long to quote.

\* \* \*

Speaking of student orchestras, there is one in progress at the Vilim Violin School in Chicago, which lately played at a public concert the entire second symphony of Beethoven, as well as various accompaniments. The club numbers forty-five.

At the commencement concert of the Watts Piano School the Schumann sonata for violin and piano was played, opus 105. The violin part was by one of the teachers in the school; the piano part by a pupil.

\* \* \*

Mr. Wilson G. Smith of Cleveland presents most creditable programs at his pupils recitals.

\* \* \*

With reference to the concerts in connection with the exposition at Paris, Mrs. Clarence Eddy writes: "These exposition concerts are for the exposition of French musicians. It is a world's exposition from which the world is excluded—strangers are neither invited nor allowed to participate except at the box office. There is one member of this family who is sufficiently enthusiastic and broad minded musically to attend these concerts; there is another who loves not the narrowness of spirit manifested and who does not participate at the box office very much."

\* \* \*

Several interesting programs have reached this office from the Joseffy Musical Club at Seattle, Washington. The range of music is fine and the selections indicate taste and spirit. Later on it is intended to publish certain of the programs entire.

\* \* \*

The standard of music at the Presbyterian College for Women at Columbia, S. C., continues to be fine, to judge from some programs at hand from the director, Mr. H. F. J. Mayser. For instance, a young pianist, Miss Calhoun, played Beethoven's sonata, op. 31, No. 2 (1st movt.) the Schubert Impromptu, op. 142, No. 3, Henselt's "If I Were a Bird," and Chopin's Polonaise in C sharp minor, Nocturne in G, and Valse Brilliant, op. 42. Another pupil, Miss Griffiths, played the Bach Saint-Saens Gavotte in B minor, the air and variations from Beethoven's sonata in A flat, Weber Polacca (Liszt), besides several pieces from Schumann and Liszt.

\* \* \*

A convention of supervisors of school music will be held at New Haven, August 12. The object is to discuss principles of teaching and the best processes for securing success, independent of any particular system.

\* \* \*

Among Americans visiting Europe this year were three from Salt Lake City. Mr. Joseph Daynes, for thirty years organist at the tabernacle; Mr. E. Stephens, director of the tabernacle choir, and Mr. Willard Christopherson, director of the male chorus in Salt Lake City. Thirty years—think of it.

\* \* \*

Speaking of fine programs, the Spiering Violin School is entitled

to a prominent place. At a concert June 7, the list included the Mendelssohn octet, a concerto by Vieuxtemps, Mendelssohn concerto, and a concert piece by Hans Sitt.

\* \* \*

A conservatory of music in the east offers \$1,000 in prizes for new works. One must be a choral work with solo and orchestra, the other a symphonic work.

\* \* \*

Dr. Henry G. Hanchett is doing some fine musical work in connection with the Monteagle summer school.

\* \* \*

At the closing recitals of the College of Music of Lincoln university (Ill.) very long programs were given, including many important pieces and an overture by the professor in charge, Mr. Alexander S. Thompson.



## QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS.

BY MRS. EMMA THOMAS.

**Question:** In our schedule of work we have but twelve minutes allowed for music. Would you take any rote singing? I have the first year pupils.

**Answer:** Rote singing and songs form a very important element in primary-school instruction. It should be practiced freely every day and as many times a day as occasion serves, but the time spent in learning new songs has to be taken from the twelve minutes allowed for music, that is, the plan my teachers are obliged to follow here. Of course I would prefer to have the time spent entirely on the drill work; but if that cannot be done then I think half the time should be devoted to rote songs and singing and half to the drill work. Of course it will shorten the time to have twelve minutes divided, but having it each day for forty weeks considerable may be accomplished. We should be careful not to lose a moment of the music period. Certain definite results must be accomplished and certain definite powers should be developed and the child should be sent forward to the next grade with an equipment in music as well understood as is his equipment in reading, writing and numbers. Select, if possible, songs which are already familiar to some of the pupils, thus securing the assistance of the pupils in the work. There are a great many good books of primary songs. If you wish for a list of books and songs I should be pleased to give it to you next month.

**Question:** We have no supervisor of music and as I have the music in the seventh and eighth grades and High School I should like a few suggestions regarding the work. We have not had music taught before. Also give me an idea how to get the key from the pitch pipe. I have just C. Is there one with all the keys?

**Answer:** In the upper grade where music is new I would select the most familiar songs for the first lessons, using the melody alone. I would briefly touch on the names of the characters, etc., but would wait until a few weeks before proceeding to give the lessons in regular order. Teach simple songs by note at first. When singing chord exercises, give each tone of the chord in succession several times before sounding together; thus: C—E—G, then all together.

When the first chord is well sustained, practice the second one, thus: Do, Fa, La. Then the chords may be combined, singing first the Do chord, then the Fa chord, and then Do. When we first begin part singing the pupils notice the volume of tone is reduced and so try to sing too loudly. To remedy this have them sing very softly at first. They will then hear the pure harmony. Their interest is aroused and I find they enjoy this work immensely and sing the songs much better by having these chord exercises. To save time I would get a chromatic pitch pipe. You can get the keys, however, from C, thus:

Key of C. C=8, sing 8, 7, 6, 5, 4, 3, 2, 1=C.

Key of G. C=8, sing 8, 7, 6, 5=G.

Key of D. C=8, sing 8, 7, 6, 5, 4, 3, 2=D.

Key of A. C=8, sing 8, 7, 6=A.

Key of E. C=8, sing 8, 7, 6, 5, 4, 3=E.

Key of F. C=5, sing 5, 4, 3, 2, 1=F.

Key of B flat. C=2, sing 2, 1=B flat.

Key of E flat. C=6, sing 6, 7, 8=E flat.

Key of A flat. C=3, sing 3, 2, 1=A flat.

Question: As this is my first year as supervisor will you kindly give me a few suggestions that will help me in beginning my work. I feel I am well prepared but rather dread the work.

Answer: The first important move after becoming acquainted with the children and teachers and having them sing for you is to have the pupils acquire a good position in sitting or standing. Take time to have them understand what you mean by saying "sitting position," "standing position." See all pupils at once. Learn to govern with your eye. Not with the gimlet eye but with the kind, firm eye. That will make the pupils wish to mind. It is not enough that you are well prepared for your work; you must be earnest and must love your pupils. You must enter into true sympathy with them in their work. It is of great importance that the singing disposition be cultivated from the beginning of your work. Special attention should be given to pupils who have defective hearing and sight, as well as to those whose speech is imperfect. In the entering class particularly, see that children who are imperfect in any way are placed in the most favorable positions.

Question: Would you encourage pupils to beat time? Do you think children acquire time as easily as they do tune?

Answer: I believe time is fully as important as tune. I find many teachers are very particular in regard to tune but not as fair in regard to time. Many children in following a band of music will keep step to the music even if they have to lengthen their steps, or the boy with his clappers will keep perfect time with the well-defined rhythm of one of the popular two-steps. This without any knowledge of music as a science only showing the latent sense of rhythm that is in him. But all children are not alike and so we must develop the sense of time as well as tune. I have my pupils beat time with the chart work and also with the exercises and songs in the book. After they have learned the songs I have them sit in erect position and sing without beating. I remember reading the report of Dr. John Hullah, inspector of music, in his report on the examination of music of the students of training schools in Great Britain for the year 1872. He said: "If I were to point out any single shortcoming which in the course of those examinations has struck me more frequently than any other, it would not be in what is called 'a feeling' for tune but for time. I attribute this in a great measure to the insufficient attention given to 'beating time.'" The indisposition of students to do this, and their clumsiness in doing it are the best tributes to the usefulness.

Question: Would you advise me to study drawing while taking the music course, even if I do not intend to teach it?

Answer: I will answer with a quotation from Schumann: "A cultivated musician may study Raphael's Madonnas with as much profit as a painter may study Mozart's symphonies."

Question: I find it hard to interest my babies. I use the ladder but they get tired of that. When they go in the next class they will have the chart but now they are too young.

Answer: Make the ladder with colored chalk. Use the colors the same way you do with colored balls, or put a little flower or bird on each round of the ladder. Some day put a bright little bow on the pointer. Draw the musical family on the ladder. A little man in red on Do, a little girl in orange on Ra, etc. I am sure if you think you will find many ways of interesting your children.



## REVIEWS AND NOTICES

NEW WORKS BY MR. WILSON G. SMITH.

PRELIMINARY STUDIES IN OCTAVE PLAYING. Op. 81.  
By W. G. Smith. (Presser.)

SILHOUETTES ON AN ORIGINAL THEME. By W. G. Smith. (John Church Co.)

The nineteen pages of preliminary octave studies above mentioned (dedicated to the Editor of MUSIC) are in the form of variations upon a certain formula, which is carried out in a great variety of ways, beginning with the easiest possible octave successions and progressing gradually up to quite brilliant bravoura effects. The pieces are exercises, pure and simple, and wisely planned and will be found very useful indeed. The directions concerning the manner of playing are not in all cases quite clear. One of these is in ex. 44, where it is not clear to the reviewer whether the fourth eighth note of last quarter of later measures is to be played in the manner indicated in the first measure: i. e., is it "r.h." or "l.h."? The value of the exercises aside from the great variety of octaves given lies in the chromatic treatment which affords practice in a variety of keys, where many black keys occur.

The Silhouettes consist of an original theme, followed by six pieces made from it: Alla Berceuse, Valse Rubato, Alla Prelude, Romanza, Alla Minuetto, Alla Mazurka. All these pieces, which are of moderate difficulty (fourth grade or so) are useful for practice, the Prelude particularly so. The great objection in the mind of the reviewer is the same which has been mentioned in several of the preceding works of Mr. Smith, namely, the monotony of the tonality. The prelude is in G minor all the others in G major. They will be more useful, therefore, if taken at intervals rather than in succession. They might be used as object lessons in musical structure, showing what transformations the same theme easily receives from figuration and modification of rythm.

\* \* \*

THE SPIRITUAL LIFE. Studies in the Science of Religion.  
By Geo. A. Coe, Ph. D., John Evans, Professor of Moral and Intellectual Philosophy in the Northwestern University. Cincinnati: Curts and Jennings.

In this work Professor Coe has endeavored to reduce to psychological intelligibility the phenomena of religious awakening and transition which commonly accompany adolescence, in order that too much may not be made of the doubts and struggles, and that the religious guide may know how to deal more understandingly with each case as it arises. The book is primarily intended for clergymen and divinity students, and for others who are interested in tracing mental currents to their origins. Professor Coe is himself a clergyman, as well as professor and a modern psychologist. As such he naturally felt disinclined either to ignore religious psychology on the one hand, or to leave it still in the domain of the miraculous on the other. The present studies are the result. His work is to be commended as that of a new-comer in an important and interesting province.

# Arthur P. Schmidt

**BOSTON**  
146 Boylston St.

**Music Publisher.**

**NEW YORK**  
136 Fifth Avenue.

## VALUABLE TEACHING MATERIAL.

### Elements of Harmony.

By **STEPHEN A. EMERY.**

Price, \$1.00 net.

A clear and concise method of teaching harmony. Used by the leading conservatories and teachers.

### A Key to Emery's Elements of Harmony.

By **FRANK LYNES.**

Price 60c net.

### Supplementary Exercise to Elements of Harmony.

By **STEPHEN A. EMERY.**

Price, \$1.00 net.

### Foundation Studies in Pianoforte Playing.

By **STEPHEN A. EMERY.**

Price, \$1.25 net.

Every lesson in this book has been thoroughly tested and revised, until, as the author puts it: "I have reason to feel that it really meets the wants of actual beginners, whether children or older persons."

### HEAD AND HANDS.

By **STEPHEN A. EMERY.**

Price, \$1.50.

The title suggests the peculiar value of the work. Both intelligent and mechanical study are here insisted upon for the acquirement of pianoforte technic. Hence results a double economy; the brain saving labor for the finger and *vice versa*. Between the opening elementary forms and the double grand arpeggios, with which the work concludes, will be found everything needed to make a thorough piano player.

### PRESTO SCALES.

By **STEPHEN A. EMERY.**

Price, \$1.25.

Whoever wishes to thoroughly acquire the beautiful "jeu perle" style of scale work, and in the shortest time, may well apply themselves to this work on the Presto Scales. The principle underlying the method is briefly this: Little groups of three, four, five notes and so on are practiced until the maximum of several octaves is reached. They are all played "presto" on the supposition that the scale having been perfected in its slow form, the only way to acquire the fast form is to play in a presto manner.

The work will well repay all labor that may be bestowed upon it.

### Advancement Studies.

By **FRANK LYNES.**

Opus 26.

Price, \$1.00.

SEQUEL TO ST. A. EMERY'S "FOUNDATION STUDIES."

This work has been specially published as a supplement to the "Foundation Studies." Attention is called to the new idea for explaining the Fingering, Printing and Grouping of the scales.

### The Pupil's Library.

A Progressive Collection.

First Series, 35 Easiest Piano Pieces,	\$1.00
Second " 32 Easy " "	1.00

This collection, designed for the pupil's advancement and pleasure, will be found a source of supply from which selections may be made, not only for the player's recreation, but for the delight of friends as well. The volumes, progressive in difficulties, aim to impose nothing of a task, but rather to place before the pupil a succession of delights that will cultivate a feeling of musical liberty which in turn is sure to create a genuine love for music.

**SENT FREE**—The following Catalogues:  
**Material Aids for Pianoforte Teachers.**  
**First Pieces for Young Pupils.**  
**Graded Novelty List.**

# Clayton F. Summy Co.

220 Wabash Avenue, CHICAGO.

Publishers and  
Importers of

**MUSIC**

Sole representatives  
in Chicago for the

**CHICKERING  
PIANO.**

General Dealers in Pianos and Music of the Better Class.

## SONGS

Abbott, Jane Bingham, . . .	Lullaby (c-f) . . . . .	50c
Lippa, Kate Ockleston . . .	Fern Song. (d-a) . . . . .	60c
Peckham, Martha M. . . . .	Cupid's Toy (e sharp-a) . . . . .	50c
Pfefferkorn, Otto . . . . .	Lilacs (b flat-b flat) For Alto . . . . .	40c
Rogers, James H. . . . .	Doubt Not, O Friend (c sharp, f sharp) . . . . .	40c
	The First Spring Days (f-g flat) . . . . .	65c
	A Winter Song. D. F. (f-a) . . . . .	25c

## SONG ALBUM

Neidlinger, W. H. . . . .	Song Thoughts . . . . .	net \$1.25
A collection of songs for all moods, published in two keys.		

## PIANO SOLO

Newcomb, Georgia D. . . . .	Album Leaves . . . . .	50c
A collection of six little pieces for first grade.		
Mokrejs John . . . . .	Village Scenes . . . . .	60c
Set of short instructive pieces, first to second grade.		
Oldberg, Arne, . . . . .	Op. 8, Suite Characteristique . . . . .	net \$1.00
A most attractive composition for study or recital purposes, grade four to five.		
Pfefferkorn, Otto . . . . .	Dolce far Niente (waltz movement) . . . . .	50c
	Eglantine (gavotte) . . . . .	50c
Two attractive numbers, grade 3.		
Rogers, James H. . . . .	Scenes de Bal . . . . .	net, \$1.25
Contains numbers depicting the various incidents of a Bal Costume.		
Ruifrok, H. W. J. . . . .	Menuet (grade four) . . . . .	50c
Schoenfeld, Henry, . . . . .	Dance Forms Without Octaves . . . . .	each 25c
1. March . . . . .	3. Polka . . . . .	5. Schottische
2. Waltz . . . . .	4. Mazurka . . . . .	6. Tyrolienne
First to easy second grade.		

## PIPE ORGAN

Balfe, M. W. . . . .	Overture to Bohemian Girl . . . . .	\$1.50
Transcribed by James Watson.		

The above list contains only our own late publications, but we desire to call the attention of teachers—especially the younger among them—to the many desirable things that have been published in past years. On account of the mass of new material constantly being published—much of which is of especial interest and value—a large amount of useful teaching material of the older publications is in danger of being lost sight of by many, and by others it remains entirely unknown. When requested we will include in selections desirable material of this nature—in fact, such material is just as new as any to those to whom it is unknown. There is a large amount of it, and books such as ours afford unusual facilities for such selections because number of publishers represented.

We invite correspondence for special catalogues and further information in regard to music sent for inspection.

Owing to the increasing popularity of our **Bulletin of New Music** we have prepared a special edition for our first issue of 1900, containing much of interest to teachers and musicians generally. It will be sent regularly to any address, **free of charge**, upon application.

Clayton F. Summy Co., 220 Wabash Avenue, Chicago, Ill.

# UNIVERSITY SCHOOL OF MUSIC

ANN ARBOR, MICHIGAN.

The University School of Music offers courses in Pianoforte, Organ, Singing, Violin, 'Cello, Orchestral Instruments, Harmony, Counterpoint, Composition, Instrumentation, Public School Music, Musical History, Musical Analysis, Etc.

ALBERT LOCKWOOD, Head of Pianoforte Department.

WILLIAM A. HOWLAND, Head of Vocal Department.

BERNARD STURM, Head of Violin and Orchestral Department.

ALBERT A. STANLEY, A. M. (Professor of Music, University of Michigan),  
Director.

Send for announcement to

THOMAS L. COLBURN, Secretary.

## THE EDUCATIONAL MUSIC COURSE

By the late Luther Whiting Mason, James H. McLaughlin, Director of Music,  
Boston; George A. Vezio, Supervisor of Music, Chelsea, Mass., and W. W.  
Quichrist of Philadelphia.

### THE OPINION OF SPECIALISTS:

**FREDERICK H. PEASE**, *Director of Music, State Normal College, Ypsilanti, Mich.*: I am using the Course. It is a progressive and educational series. I can strongly recommend this course for public school work.

**EDWARD C. ELLIOTT**, *Superintendent of Schools, Leadville, Colo.*: The results of the use of the Educational Music Course have far exceeded our first anticipations. The success of the work in music this year I attribute largely to its use.

**J. M. THOMPSON**, *Supervisor of Music, Joliet, Ill.*: By the use of it we maintain a growing interest in good music. The course is destined to become widely used and popular.

**W. W. LANTHURN**, *Supervisor of Music, Little Rock, Ark.*: The Educational Music Course has done much toward raising music to the dignified position it deserves as a study.

**FREDERICK GRANT GLEASON**, *Professor of Music, Chicago Conservatory, Chicago, Ill.*: The grading, arrangement, and choice of selections in the Sixth Reader of the Educational Music

Course are admirable. Altogether it is the best book of its kind that I have ever seen. I am ready to give it my unqualified endorsement.

**J. POWELL JONES**, *Supervisor of Music, Painesville, Ohio*: I am satisfied that it is the best school music course before the public.

**PHILIP SOULEN**, *Director of Music, Northwestern Academy, Orange City, Iowa*: I have found it an ideal course for public schools.

**BIRDIE ALEXANDER**, *Supervisor of Music, Dallas, Tex.*: I do not hesitate to pronounce it the best graded system that I have examined. We are delighted with the exercises throughout the entire course.

**LOUIS C. ELSON**, *Instructor of Music, New England Conservatory of Music, Boston, Mass.*: The Educational Music Course seems to me admirably graded and excellently suited to its purpose. The exercises, vocalises, and songs go hand in hand so admirably, and the progression is so gradual, that I feel warranted in recommending the books very cordially.

Why not Write Us for Further Information?

## GINN & COMPANY, PUBLISHERS,

Boston. New York. Chicago. San Francisco. Atlanta. Dallas.  
Columbus. London.

# Big Four Route.....

The  
**Popular  
Line**  
from  
**Chicago**  
TO  
**Indianapolis,  
Cincinnati,  
Louisville,**  
AND ALL POINTS  
**SOUTH AND SOUTHEAST**  
THE SCENIC LINE TO  
**Washington, D. C. and  
Hot Springs, Va.,  
Cincinnati,**  
and the **Chesapeake and  
Ohio Railway.**

For maps, rates or descriptive matter  
call on or address

**J. C. TUCKER, Gen'l Northern Agent,  
281 Clark St.,  
CHICAGO.**

## American Institute of Applied Music

Offers unequalled  
advantages to students of 212 W. 59th Street,  
Music in all its branches, NEW YORK.  
and to teachers.

### Regular Course Opens September 5th.

#### Department of...

Pianoforte Playing. Organ Playing. Stringed  
Instrument Playing. Vocal Culture. Theory  
and Composition. History of Music. Choral  
Work. Synthetic Pianoforte Instruction  
for Teachers, Etc.

#### Continuing the work of ...

The Metropolitan College of Music.  
The Metropolitan Conservatory of Music.  
The American Institution of Normal Methods.  
The Synthetic Piano School.

KATE S. CHITTENDEN,  
*Dean of the Faculty.*

For Further Information,  
Catalogues, Etc.,  
Address

**M. E. PALMER,**  
Registrar.



To Repair  
Broken Arti-  
cles use

**Major's  
Cement**

Remember  
**MAJOR'S  
RUBBER  
CEMENT,  
MAJOR'S  
LEATHER  
CEMENT.**

## The Albert Teachers' Agency.

Correspondence solicited with Directors of  
Music and Teachers of Music who desire positions  
in Colleges and Schools. We fill positions in all  
parts of the country. Address

**C. J. ALBERT, Manager,**  
Suite 59 and 60, Central Music Hall,  
CHICAGO, ILL.

# "A Thing of Beauty Is a Joy Forever"

BUT WHEN UTILITY IS ADDED TO BEAUTY, THE  
JOY IS PROPORTIONATELY ENHANCED.

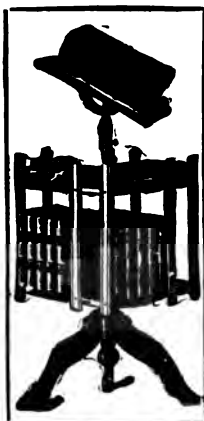
IN the MARSH READING STAND AND REVOLVING BOOK-CASE, described below, we have this striking and valuable combination. Beauty of material and finish, with strength of manufacture, combine to produce just such an article as is needed by every professional and business man for books of reference. Its convenience and utility commend it to all readers and students. It should find a place in the home of every intelligent family.

## A REMARKABLE OFFER!

THE LIVING AGE, One Year . \$6.00 }  
Revolving Book-Case and Stand 10.00 } \$16.00  
**FOR ONLY \$7.50**

By special arrangement with the manufacturers, the undersigned are privileged to make the above offer to any name **not now** on the subscription list of


# THE LIVING AGE



### THE MARSH READING STAND AND REVOLVING BOOK-CASE

Made of hard wood, well finished, oak legs, oak slats. Shelf room, 6 feet. Weight, 20 pounds. Holds 20 volumes of the size of Chambers's Encyclopædia. Unsurpassed as an OFFICE or LIBRARY article. Used for Reading Stand, Dictionary Stand, Music Stand, Atlas Stand, Album Stand, Bible Stand, Directory Stand, Office Stand, Parlor Stand, Lecture Stand, Easel or Checker Stand. Revolving Case for Reference, Law, Medical and Religious Books. **Over 50,000** now used in offices, libraries and homes.

*Description.* Shelves, 15 x 15 inches.  
Top, adjustable to any angle, 14 x 18 inches.  
Between Shelves, 12 inches.  
Height from floor, 12 inches.  
Height over all, 34 inches.

 The above offer is good only to absolutely NEW subscribers to  
THE LIVING AGE. Address  
THE LIVING AGE COMPANY - P. O. Box 5206, Boston

# **JEANETTE DURNO,** Pianiste. . . .

Concerts and Recitals.

Permanent address

3629 Vincennes Ave., CHICAGO.

Management

**F. J. WESSELS,**

Auditorium Tower, Chicago.

---

## **JOHANNA HESS BURR.**

...Teacher of...

Voice,   \*   \*   \*   \*   Repertoire,   \*   \*   \*   \*   Coaching.

**SPECIAL WORK IN GERMAN SONGS.**

518 Fine Arts, CHICAGO.

Branch Studio, 163 Ogden Avenue, MILWAUKEE.

---

## **MR. ALLEN SPENCER**   \*   \*

---



Will make several Concert Tours West,  
North and South during the coming  
season.



Any desiring to know of his routes,  
dates and terms may address him at

**KIMBALL HALL.....CHICAGO**

---

# **THE KATY FLYER**

**THE NEW  
FAST TRAIN**

**BETWEEN**

**St. Louis, Chicago,**

**Kansas City**

**and**

**Texas**



~~~~~

**Wagner  
Buffet  
Sleepers**

**Free  
Katy  
Chair Cars**

**C. HAILE,**  
Traffic Manager

**JAMES BARKER,**  
General Passenger and Ticket Agent  
**ST. LOUIS, MO.**





ÆOLIAN

## The Æolian

**N**OT a small part of the pleasure afforded by the Æolian is derived from playing and comparing the music of composers representing different schools.

The ease with which this can be done serves to illustrate very forcibly some of the remarkable qualities of the instrument.

For example, take Wagner's opera, "Das Rheingold." The following selections have recently been published for the Æolian :

|                                      |                               |
|--------------------------------------|-------------------------------|
| Prelude : The Rhine and the Maidens. | Descent to the lower world.   |
| Sunrise reveals the Gold.            | Meme's Lament : the Tarnhelm. |
| Wotan greets Walhalla.               | The Dwarfs bring the Gold.    |
| The Giants demand Freida.            | The Giants bring back Freida. |
| Loge's Narrative.                    | Erda's Warning.               |

Finale : Thunderstorm, Rainbow Bridge and Lament of the Rhine Maidens.

These are all taken from the full orchestral score and are complete and unabridged. A very comprehensive description of this opera, together with analyses of each of the above selections, has been written by Mr. Henry T. Finck, the well-known critic, and is published in the *Æolian Quarterly*. The owners of Æolians can play this music correctly and understandingly, and can compare it with the works of Verdi and other composers of the Italian school.

Following this simple and pleasurable method of study, the veriest novice can soon acquire an intelligent appreciation of all that is best in musical literature. Musicians everywhere pronounce the Æolian the greatest of all educators.

The Rheingold music, in its orchestral form, as published for the Æolian, could not be performed on the piano or organ, and would, in fact, require a large and well-balanced orchestra. This is equally true of all the Wagnerian arrangements for the Æolian, and of a great majority of the other selections published for the instrument.

*The Æolian Company,* 18 West 23d Street,  
New York, N. Y.

Chicago, Ill. : LYON & HEALY.

Philadelphia, Pa. :

C. J. HEPPE & SON, 1117 Chestnut St.

Boston, Mass. :

M. STEINERT & SONS CO., 162 Boylston St.

# Chicago Professional Cards.

## GOTTSCHALK LYRIC SCHOOL.

VOCAL, . . . .  
INSTRUMENTAL  
AND DRAMATIC

Kimball Hall, Chicago.

L. G. Gottschalk, Director.

Catalogue mailed on application.

## Mrs. JESSIE L. GAYNOR,

Teacher of Practical Harmony,  
The Voice and Piano. . . .

CHICAGO.

Address: care "Music."

Mrs. GEORGE A. COE,  
Pupil of Barth and Moszkowski,

PIANISTE AND  
TEACHER OF  
PIANOFORTE.

RECITALS AND LECTURE RECITALS.  
620 University Place, Evanston, Ill.

## Henry Southwick Perkins.

Teacher of  
VOICE, HARMONY, MUSICAL  
COMPOSITION, ETC.

Director of the  
Chicago National College of Music.  
Athenæum Bldg., Catalog (F.)  
28 Van Buren St. Mailed on application.

## ART OF SINGING.

### Mr. A. D. DUVIVIER.

Hon. Member of the Royal Academy of  
Music, London. Member of the Society  
of Authors and Composers, Paris.

Room 70, Auditorium Bldg., Chicago.

### FREDERIC W. ROOT,

Teacher of Singing in its Three Branches,  
Voice Culture, Expression and Music  
Reading, Private and Class Instruction.  
Classes formed in October and February.

243 Wabash Ave., - - CHICAGO.

Herbert Butler. Mrs. Herbert Butler.  
Violinist. Soprano.

Chicago Conser- 1641 Michigan Blvd.,  
vatory. CHICAGO.

Concerts—Instruction.

### Mr. ELMER De PUE,

Tenor Soloist, . . .  
Concert and Recital.

Studio, 524 Fine Arts Building.  
Management of Frank Hannah.

## Art of Singing.

Mrs. STACEY WILLIAMS,  
(Pupil of Wm. Shakespeare.)

1001 Steinway Hall,  
CHICAGO.

### Helen Randall Packard,

Teacher of Piano.

With Fine Arts Bldg.,

Mrs. JOHN VANCE CHENEY, CHICAGO.  
School of Music.

## BICKNELL YOUNG,

BARITONE, LECTURE  
ORATORIO, ALSO RECITALS.

Assisted by Mrs. Young  
at the piano.

Vocal Studio, Kimball Hall.

Management  
Frank S. Hannah,  
Fine Arts Building.

# The Music Students' Club Extension OF AMERICA.

W. S. B. Mathews, President and Editor-in- Chief.

Emil Liebling, Associate Editor.

Blanche Dingley, Business Manager.

E. Milton Jones, Secretary.

## The 20th Century

**Movement  
in musical education is  
The Music Students' Club Extension.**



**A** THOROUGHLY practical and practicable movement in the interest of the music student, which no intelligent teacher of music can afford to ignore.

It represents the promotion of a serious standard of musical study, and to it is called the special attention of teachers, parents and guardians having at heart the best interests of the music student.

A complete apparatus for study is placed in the hands of each student and member.

This movement is now represented in some twenty states of the union, and by many of the leading schools, conservatories and classes of the country.



For  
**FURTHER INFORMATION**  
Address

**Music Magazine Publishing Co.,**  
1404 Auditorium Tower,  
CHICAGO, ILL.

# THE NATURAL COURSE IN MUSIC

BY  
FREDERIC H. RIPLEY AND THOMAS TAPPER,  
OF  
BOSTON.

**T**HE COURSE consists of a carefully prepared series of Music Books and Charts, designed to cover the whole graded course in Primary and Grammar Schools. In its present form it embodies the combined work of a practical educator and a musician of eminent ability. The system of teaching is the result of twenty years' actual schoolroom experience.

## **Aim.**

The aim of the Natural Music Course is educational in the broadest sense. The object is to impart the power to read vocal music and to master all difficulties common in vocal work. The plan is similar in every respect to a graded series of literary readers.

## **Material.**

The course contains such a collection of choice material as has never before been given in similar books. Throughout the course, both in practice and song, the child is invariably brought into contact with the music and thought of the best composers and classic authors.

## **Method.**

A prominent feature of this course is its method of presentation, which in both books and charts is true to the best principles of teaching, and which has proved eminently practical and successful wherever tried.

## **Grading.**

The system throughout is well graded and adapted to the requirements of different kinds and grades of schools. Through all the stages of this course the material has been arranged with a view to the capability of pupils to read and appreciate music, and their progress is uninterrupted from beginning to end.

---

## NATURAL MUSIC—SHORT COURSE

BY FREDERIC H. RIPLEY AND THOMAS TAPPER.

Book I. For Elementary Grades.

Book II. For Advanced Grades.

The Short Course in Music is embraced in two books, and is designed for use in graded or ungraded schools in which a complete course is deemed unnecessary or impracticable.

---

## AMERICAN BOOK COMPANY,

NEW YORK.

CINCINNATI.

CHICAGO.

## **Kimball Pianos**

are purchased by the greatest musical artists for their personal use, while the annual output is conceded to be double that of any other piano factory in the world.

## **Kimball Reed Organs**

are quoted as having the largest representation in the entire output in this branch in the United States.

## **Kimball Pipe Organs**

contain many improvements and inventions of notable interest. They are in use in many of the largest churches and auditoriums throughout the country.

## **Kimball Self-Playing Organs**

vary in style from the small instrument for the home to the great pipe organ for the cathedral or concert auditorium. The self-playing attachment enables anyone, even if without musical knowledge, to play any music with full orchestral effects.

Musical Herald containing half-tone portrait, 7x9½ inches, of Mme. Emma Eames mailed free.

# **W. W. Kimball Co.**

243-253 Wabash Avenue  
Chicago.

# THE KNABE PIANO

**T**HE KNABE is recommended as the best by Carréno, Stavenhagen, D'Albert, Grünfeld, Von Bülow, and other great pianists. They stake their reputation upon its supreme excellence. It is the one and only make of piano used by them in their American concert tours. The tone of the Knabe has been assiduously imitated for these sixty years past, but it has never been equalled.

So great is the popularity of the Knabe that we are constantly in receipt of shipments from the factories—so Knabe purchasers are always assured of the very latest thought in piano making. The new Knabe case designs in rare fancy woods are a revelation; they have received unstinted praise from the most critical judges. You cannot fail to profit by seeing them. Our salesrooms are so spacious that callers can thoroughly enjoy a visit of inspection.

Pianos Sold on Time Payments.  
New Pianos to Rent.



WABASH AVE.  
AND  
ADAMS ST.

The . . .

## Spiering Violin School

Second Season.

Opens September 10th

708 709  
Fine  
Arts  
Building

.....Chicago.....

# Godowsky

IS AVAILABLE  
FOR

## Recitals and Concrets

IN THE UNITED STATES AND CANADA.

His Repertory comprises practically the ENTIRE LITERATURE OF THE PIANO, including many compositions which, on account of their enormous difficulty, are very seldom played.

### Season 1900--1901

ADDRESS

Care of "Music," Auditorium Tower, Chicago.